







Edward Everett.

DESCENDANTS

OF

RICHARD EVERETT

OF

DEDHAM, MASS.

BY

EDWARD FRANKLIN EVERETT, A. M.,

MEMBER OF THE NEW-ENGLAND HISTORIC GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY.

BOSTON :

PRIVATELY PRINTED.

1902.

0012/2

Q371
F 935
1902
copy 2



204940
20

CONTENTS.

	PAGE
PREFACE	7
FIRST GENERATION	9-20
SECOND GENERATION	21-33
THIRD GENERATION	34-39
FOURTH GENERATION	40-55
FIFTH GENERATION	56-99
SIXTH GENERATION	100-182
SEVENTH GENERATION	183-285
EIGHTH GENERATION	286-333
NINTH GENERATION	334-337
SUPPLEMENT	338-341
INDEX OF NAMES	343-389

ILLUSTRATIONS.

	FACING PAGE
PORTRAIT OF EDWARD EVERETT	Title
DINNER INVITATION	87
PORTRAIT OF MELATIAH EVERETT	106
PORTRAIT OF HORACE EVERETT	109
BUST OF EDWARD EVERETT	121
BIRTHPLACE OF EDWARD EVERETT	130
PORTRAIT OF CHARLES CARROLL EVERETT	215
PORTRAIT OF EDWARD EVERETT HALE	222
PORTRAIT OF EDWARD FRANKLIN EVERETT	290

PREFACE.

A BRIEF genealogy of the descendants of Richard Everett, of Dedham, Massachusetts, was contributed to the New-England Historical and Genealogical Register, July, 1860, by Mr. Edward Franklin Everett, A. M., of Cambridge, Massachusetts, then a student in Harvard College. This genealogy was the nucleus of the present volume, to which Mr. Everett added new material, collected in leisure moments of his active business life. It had been his desire to visit England and search for the early home of the Everetts, the realization of which was prevented by his sudden death. His work, however, was left in such a comprehensive form that its publication was deemed advisable.

It was Mr. Everett's intention to include only descendants bearing the name of Everett. A few families of the female lines have been added, several of whose representatives have been of great assistance in publication. It is to be regretted that the record of some families is incomplete. Discrepancies between dates as given and those in certain family papers may, perhaps, be discovered, as it has been difficult to decide which of conflicting reports should be accepted.

A sense of deep obligation is here expressed to Rev. Melatiah Everett Dwight, of New York City, from whom came the first encouragement to publish the work, and to Mr. John Davis Weld, of Boston, and to Dr. Oliver Hurd Everett, of Worcester, Massa-

chusetts, who have made its publication possible. Appreciation of the kindness of Hon. William Everett, of Quincy, Massachusetts, is also expressed for the interesting account of his distinguished father and family.

It has been the endeavor to complete Mr. Everett's work as he would have wished, and to make it a fitting memorial to the Everetts in America.



DESCENDANTS OF
RICHARD EVERETT
OF DEDHAM, MASS.

RICHARD¹ EVERETT came to New England as early as 1636, although no definite information has yet been obtained as to the time of his arrival, or from what part of England he came. From the facts that he was for several years in the employ of William Pynchon, that Pynchon himself was connected by marriage with the Everard family of County Essex, England, and that Richard was a very common baptismal name in the same Everard family, it is surmised that Richard Everett was born in County Essex.

In the book "Descendants of John Dwight, of Dedham, Mass.," it is stated, in a foot note, "that Richard Everett and wife, Mary, came in the same ship with the original John Dwight," but no authority is given. The same book says that John Dwight came in 1634-5 from Dedham, England.

Tradition says that Richard Everett first settled in Watertown, Mass., but no record has been found showing this to be a fact; neither is there any record of his marriage to his first wife, Mary, or of the birth of his first two children, John and Israel.

In the "Note Book kept by Thomas Lechford, Esq.," the first lawyer in Boston, 1638-41, is a copy of a mortgage, given by "Richard Evered, of Dedham, in New England, Pharier," on the "16th day of March A. D., 1638," to "Thomas Nelson of Boston

in New England, gent.," for ten pounds, on his "house and lott, lying in Cambridge in New England, and six acres of arrable land thereto adjoining and five acres of medowe thereto belonging, wth the appurtenances." This mortgage does not appear on any registry of deeds, neither do the "Proprietors Records of the town of Cambridge" mention any grant of land to him; yet this shows that he owned property there, and would tend to the belief that he first settled there. He may have lived near the dividing line between Cambridge and Watertown, and in changing that line his residence may have been changed from one town to the other.

In the year 1636 it is known that he was with William Pynchon, who, with a party of settlers and their families, went through the wilderness as far as the Connecticut River, to a place called Agawam, now known as Springfield. There, on July 15, 1636, he made his mark as one of the white witnesses to the Indian deed, transferring the land to William Pynchon, Henry Smith and Jehu Burr. This is the first positive date that can be attached to him.

In the very next month, August 18, we find him back in Watertown, attending the first recorded meeting of the proprietors of the new town, called by them "Contentment," but which the General Court later ordered to be called "Dedham," as supposed, in honor of John Dwight, who came from Dedham, England. Everett's name is entered in the record, "Eu^rard." The proprietors held another meeting on the twenty-ninth, but he was not there. On the fifth of September following, he was present, and his name was attached to a communication to the General Court accepting the grant. His name was spelled "Euered," and this continued to be the spelling for several years. December 31, 1636, he was again present at the Dedham proprietors' meeting.

In the following spring, March 20, 1637, a town meeting at Springfield ordered John Searl and Richard Everett to lay out 24 acres of mowing marsh for Mr. Pynchon.

A year later, February 20, 1637-8, he was present at a town meeting in Dedham. In the following month, March 21, 1638, he was reported to have been present in Springfield at a very exciting interview between Captain John Mason and William Pyn-

chon, as graphically described in the History of Springfield, by Mason A. Green (pp. 24-28). In this account he is called Mr. Pynchon's "trader."

On August 28, and November 23, the same year, he is recorded as being present at town meetings in Dedham. January 3, 1638-9, at Springfield, a general meeting of the plantation appointed a committee of six to lay out bounds on both sides of the river, and he was named as one of that committee. This committee appears to have given prompt attention to their work, as they made their report five days later, on January 8. At the next town meeting in Springfield, the thirteenth of the same month, an assessment was laid to pay a portion of the cost of building the minister's house, and another assessment to pay his salary. Everett was assessed £1: 10s. for the former, and £1 for the latter. Three days later he received his only grant of land in Springfield, a lot one rod wide, between John Woodcock's pall, and Goodman Gregory's lot. This lot of one rod wide was probably taken of the town with the view of adding it to Gregory's lot, which Everett was intending to purchase. The committee on certain highways in 1770 reported:

"Comparing Thomas Stebbins record with what was written in the old Town Booke, bearing date of January 16, 1638, namely, It is ordered that three rod wide of ground which lyes betwixt John Woodcocks pall and Goodman Gregorys that 2 rods shall be appropriated to Goodman Gregory, and one rod to Richard Everett. Goodman Gregory sold his lot to the town, and May 1st, 1645, the town gave said lot to Thomas Stebbins, but we find no mention of that rod that was given to Richard Everett, who deserted the Town. We suppose it fell into the Townes hands again."

On March 25, 1639, two months later, he was present at a Dedham town meeting. For the next twenty-one months we hear no more of him; undoubtedly he was most of the time at Springfield. December 29, 1640, he was again recorded present at a Dedham town meeting. Up to the preceding May, all affairs had been managed by the town meetings, but in that month it was

voted to put the execution of common affairs into the hands of seven men, who were called Selectmen.

In 1641 he was in Springfield, when a town meeting ordered a new road laid out by the side of his lot. There is no mention of him again for nearly two years, when he was recorded present at the Dedham annual town meeting, January 2, 1642-3. Meanwhile, he had been receiving grants of land in Dedham, — his dividends as a proprietor; February 6, 1642-3, he received 7 acres, 2 roods, 1 pole. This was upland ground for ploughing, being a dividend of land among all inhabitants, — 68 in number; in this division only nine had larger lots, showing that he was a thrifty, forehanded man, accumulating a considerable amount of this world's goods.

The next month, March 14, 1642-3, he was again mentioned at Springfield, when Henry Gregory proposed to sell his land to Richard Everett, but the town took it. Three months later appears the last record of him, in Springfield. Under the date of June 29, 1643, in the Town Records, is entered the marriage of Richard Everett and Mary Winch. She came, aged 15, in the "Francis" of Ipswich, April, 1638, with the family of Rowland Stebbins.

From that time forward he made Dedham his permanent home. At the annual town meetings, January 1, 1643-4, and 1644-5, he was recorded as present. This last meeting was one of the most important town meetings ever held in Dedham, as it inaugurated the system of free town schools, by a vote as follows: "The s^d Inhabitants takeing into Consideration the great necesitie of providing some meanes for the Education of the youth of o^r s^d Towne did with vnanimous consent declare by voate their willingnes to promote that worke promising to put too their hands to provide maintenance for a Free Schoole in our said Towne.

"And farther did resolue & consent testefying it by voate to rayse the some of Twenty pounds ꝑ annu: towards the maintaining of a Schoole m^r to keep a free Schoole in our s^d Towne."

Forty-two names are recorded as present, among whom were Richard Everett, John Dwight and Ralph Wheelock, ancestors of

five subsequent college Presidents: Edward Everett of Harvard, Alexander H. Everett of Jefferson, Timothy Dwight of Yale, Eleazer and John Wheelock of Dartmouth. In 1645 the "Great playne" was ordered to be fenced, and each proprietor was made to build a certain length in proportion to land owned; out of 70 owners, he was the thirteenth in amount required.

He was admitted into the church in Dedham, March 6, 1646, and his wife, Mary, was received the same day; on the fifteenth of the same month, "the children of our brother Everard were baptized." The General Court made him a freeman, May 6, 1646, and from this time on he served as a town officer, and on town committees, frequently being called on to lay out lots and roads. The first was January 1, 1646-7, when, with two others, he was appointed to lay out to Richard Wheeler and John Farrington, two acres of upland "beyond the house Lott of said Richard Euered."

The first tax found against him is for his "countrey rate," in 1648, when his house was valued at £4: 6: 10, being the fifty-seventh in point of value, out of 80; and his tax was 3s., being the seventy-eighth out of 90 persons assessed. He gradually acquired property, his tax increasing year by year, until 1660, when it was third in amount assessed, out of 87 names. About this time his children began to marry, to each of whom he gave lands, and his assessed value began to drop.

In 1649 he was reported behind in his highway tax, and fined 2s. In 1650 he was on a committee to take care of repairing the bridge over the little river near the house of John Dwight, and the bridge over the mill creek. At the town meeting, January 1, 1650-1, he was elected one of the three surveyors and a constable, and at a meeting of the selectmen August 30, they remitted the country rate of fourteen inhabitants, on account of sickness, lameness, etc.; among them was Richard Euered.

He was constable again in 1652 and '53. In the former year he also served on a committee to lay out the way between Dedham and Braintree, and in the latter year, to lay out to Ralph Freeman two acres beyond the end of the east street. He petitioned to

have his dividend and the remainder of his purchased land at the southerly end of the south plain, "as it abuts upon that brook that runs into south meadow, or if not all there, then what he may with convenience."

In 1655 he was again elected surveyor. The next year the general town meeting ordered the selectmen to divide the common rights of feeding and divisions of land, to the present inhabitants, by the rule of persons and estates. Under these instructions the selectmen found 79 persons entitled to shares, the richest man in town being Ensign Chickering, with a valuation of £309: 16: 0; the next was Rev. Mr. John Allen, £261; the tenth was Richard Evered, £185.

In 1659, he was on a committee of three, to act with a similar committee from Dorchester, to lay out the highway between Dedham and Dorchester, and he was also on a committee of eight to lay out 2000 acres granted by the town to the Indians at Natick. He was granted in June, 1660, land "adjoining Neponset plain, and northward thereof, or if that is already divided, at a place called 20 acre plain." It was finally laid out at the latter place.

In 1660, there was an upheaval in town affairs, and so much dissatisfaction with the town officers, that at the annual town meeting, January 1, 1660-1, all were turned out, and a new set elected; among the new selectmen was Richard Everett; and furthermore, the town meeting voted that the selectmen should not have as much authority as their predecessors had. This necessitated numerous town meetings, and at the end of the year a compromise was made, with half of these men re-elected and half of the old set again chosen to office. In this re-arrangement, Richard Everett lost his position as selectman, but was appointed fence viewer, and assigned to the "low plain." He not only lost his office as selectman, but he fell behind in his highway work three days, and was ordered to work it out between his house and that of Thomas Metcalf. Still more trouble came to him, as on January 21, 1661-2, a committee was appointed to treat with him, and examine whether all of his ratable estate was given in for the country rate. As there is no record of any answer, it is to be pre-

sumed that he satisfied the committee. This year the town clerk spelled his name Everit for the first time on the Town Records.

In 1663, he was on a committee to lay out land for John Farington, upon Neponset plain. In March the proprietors of Woolomonupake (Wrentham) drew their lots. He drew lot No. 8, containing $11\frac{1}{2}$ acres, 24 rods.

In 1664, he served on more land committees, and was again reported behind in his highway tax. There was recorded, this year, a list of all the dwellings, with values thereof. The most valuable was that of Timothy Dwight, rated at £40; next "Lieft. Josh Fisher," £25; then there were ten ranging from £20 to £14, followed by nine at £12, one of which was his. That of his oldest son, Capt. John, was valued at £6, and his second son, Samuel, was credited with two, valued at £6 and £4. This year his country rate was again questioned. He appears to have had some horses to board for Mr. Bumstead, of Boston, for which he paid no tax; on this account he is assessed 3s. 8d. more.

In 1665, he stands fifteenth out of 89 on the tax list. At a meeting of the selectmen, 26th of 10th mo., the request of James Mackrorey that a grant of five acres of upland, the gift of his father-in-law, Richard Euered, be laid out to him, somewhere near his house, was granted. At a division of land at Meadfield he drew lot No. 70, which appears to have been in the present town of Norfolk.

In 1666, the selectmen entered on their records a corrected list of legalized voters, 83 in number. Among them were Richard Everett, his two sons, John and Samuel, and his son-in-law, Cornelius Fisher. In 1667, Richard Everett collected from the town 20s. for killing two wolves.

In 1669, the town bought from Philip, sagamore, all his rights in lands within the town bounds, not yet purchased, for £17: 8: 0, and 80 town proprietors were assessed this amount. Everett's share was 6s. $9\frac{1}{2}d.$; two others paid the same, and eight others paid more, Ensign Fra. Chickering heading the list with 11s. 10d. The rate was 8d. per cow common according to the first grants. On the school tax list of 1670 appeared not only Richard Everett,

but also his two sons, and two sons-in-law; and henceforth all five names appear on the various tax lists.

Richard Everett's active work in town affairs ceased at this time and the labor fell upon his sons. He paid his taxes as they were assessed, and stood about tenth in wealth on a list that averaged one hundred names.

In 1673 and '74, a new meeting-house was built, and in assigning the seats many individuals became dissatisfied. From the Town Records it appears that Richard Everett asked to have his wife's seat changed, saying that the Widow Morse was willing to make a change. This request laid over one town meeting and was then granted, and the selectmen, the Elder being present, agreed that Sergt. Avery, Sen., and Richard Euerid "shall set in the Deacons' seat." The natural inference is that these two men had partly lost their sense of hearing.

January 1, 1678-9, the proprietors divided the money in hand from land sold, among themselves, at the rate of 1s. per cow common, and Richard Everett received 10s. 2d. On March 5 of the same year the selectmen granted him "permission to cut timber from the Town comon for 200 rayles and posts proportionable," and January 30, 1681-2, they again gave him "liberty to take timber of the Town commons for boards to repair his house and barn, so much as is necessary."

The last tax assessed him was April 27, 1681, and as he died the following year, it is fair to presume he was confined to the house, and perhaps to his bed, most of the intervening time, it being a custom of the town to exempt the sick and absentees from taxation.

Richard Everett died July 3, 1682. He made his will 12 d. 3 mo. 1680, or May 12, 1680, and it was proved July 25, 1682. [Suffolk Wills, 1233.]

In the yeare Anno one Thousand Six Hundred and Eightie the twelvth day of y^e theird month Comonly caled May I Richard Evered of Dedham in the Countie of Suffolke in the Massachusetts Collony in New England: Being Aged and theirby put in mind of my Great change: And for as much as I ame att the Date heerof: Sound in my vnder-

standing and of A disposing mind: Doe Constitut ordeine and make this my last will and testement for the setleing and disposing of such part of the things of this life over which the Lord hath made me steward In maner And forme following Vit

Inp^{rmis} I Doe heerby give and bequeath to my Loveing wife Mary Evered During the tearme of her naterall Life or widdowhood for y^e Comfort of her Life the Anuall profits and Income, of my whol Estat: excepting that which is leagaly Conveyed before The Date of this writting or heerafter in this will exprest To witt my Dwelling House barne orchyards gardens whom Lott pasturs meadows with all my out Lands and Cow Comons with all other my rights and previlidges to me belonging: with all my Houshold stuff of every Kind: and: all my Cowes oxen younge Cattle horses Swine: with Cart plowes as they now are with all y^e furnitur belonging to them and all those my Husbandry tools and a payr of Loomes with what belongs to them: And my will is that my executo^{rs} and Supavizors take care of y^e ordering and emproveing of the Estat mentioned So as my Loveing wif be not burdened with care and Cumber and if theire shall not be found A Sufficiency in the estat mentioned for her mayntaynanc then that my executo^{rs} and Supavizors will desposs of such part of the Estat as will be least Damage to y^e estat and that by noe means my wife should suffer and if y^e case should Require itt that Lands must be sould my will is that my Sons have the feirst proffer of them:

Item I give and bequeath to my Sone Jedediah Evered one bed with what belongs to itt: more one Cowe more twenty Acres of Land at A plaine called Comonly by y^e Name of twentie Acre playne this for y^e p^{rsent}.

Item: I give to my Daughter Abigall Puffer all that my tract of land lying att Easy playne as itt is Recorded in y^e Town book of Dedham:

Item I give and bequeath to James Mackerwithy Seaven acres of vpland adjoyning to his house of which he is now possesst Dureing the Tearme of his natorall Life and then my will is that my three grand children: James Daniell and Mary Mackerwithy being the Children that he sd Mackerwithy had by my daughte^r Mary should haue the Seaven Acres of land equally devided betwixt them

Item I give fourtie shillings to James Mackerwithy my grandchild

Item I give fourty shillings to Daniell Mackerwithy

Item I give to Mary Mackerwithy fourtie shillings: these three Children to Receive these Leagicies After my wifes decease or chang of Condition

Item I give onto my grand child Sarah Fisher five pounds to be payd to her After my wifes decease:

Item my will is that all my Esteat that is left After my wivs decease and y^e Leagicies payd to my fower grandchildren Aboue exprest: then that there be An equal devisiion made therof to my five Childern To witt to my Son John Evered on fift p^t to Samvell Evered one fift p^t to Jedediah on fift p^t to Abigall my Daughter one fift p^t to my daughter Ruth one fift p^t And my will is ane equall devisiion of my estat to those of these five Childern that are then Serviveing at my wifes desease.

Ittm I Doe Constitute and Ordeyn my Loveing Wife mary Everd my Executorix: And my Loveing Sons John Evered and Samvell Evered my Executo^{rs} And my trusty and wellbeloved brethren and freinds Leift Nath. Sterns and Serg^t Tho Meadcalfe my Supavizo^{rs} or o^rseers to Joyn with my Executo^{rs} and to se that my will be performed in all Respects And for y^e more full confirmation of this my last will I have set too my hand and Affixed my Seale the day and year Aboue written

In p^rsenc of

James Thorpe
hannah thorpe

RICHARD
EVERED



James Thorpe and Hannah Thorpe made oath in Court 25^o July 1682 that they was present wth Richard Evered ordered his name to bee hereunto Subscribed and y^t hee did then Seal and publish the same to bee his last will and Testam^t and being of sound disposing minde to their best understanding.

attest Isa. Addington Cl^{rk}

AN INVENTORY OF THE ESTATE OF RICHARD EVERED DECED.

TAKEN BY US SUBSCRIBERS 21TH. JULY 1682.

	£	s	d
Imprs. His wearing Linnen: 11s. Woolen Clothes, 40s. a			
Hatt 4s	02:	15:	00
His Bookes and money	00:	13:	09
In the Bed Roome.			
Three pair of Sheets 10s two pair of Sheets and one single			
Sheet 23s two old pillow Coates 2s.	01:	15:	00
A Table cloth 3s. Six Napkins 3s. a Rugg 12s.	00:	18:	00

A Bed two Bolsters and 2 pillows £3: 10. a bedstead, 10s	04: 00: 00
One joynd Chest, 12s. a box 2s. warming pan 5s	00: 19: 00
One trundle bed and bedstead wth the bedding thereto belonging 20s A Chamber vessel 1s. a chaire 3s	01: 04: 00
In the Fire Roome.	
Six Pewter dishes 20s. two Basons 5s. ten peices of pewter 12s. an old chest 1s. Smoothing Iron & Heaters 3s.	02: 01: 00
A Spit 3s. dripping pan and ladle 18d. a kettle Skillet and brass Scales 20s. Iron pot and pot hookes 9s	01: 13: 6
Two tramels 4/6. a peelee and pa. of tongs. 5s. Cobirons and a Hearth Iron 14s.	01: 03: 6
A chafing dish. 18d. ffrying pan. 1s. a table and Forme. 12s. five chairs. 7s. a gun 7. a musket. 12s A Sword 10s.	02: 00: 06
A pair of bullet moulds and bandileers	00: 02: 00
In the Cellar. One powdering tubb with some meat in it 6s. another Tubb 1s. two beer vessells 3s. butter with the pots 5s.	00: 15: 00
In the Leanto. A cheese press 4s. two cheese Fats 2/6. churn 3s. mashing tubb 2s. a cheese tubb 2s. (two Keelars 3s a bottle & a tray 2/6) a paille 1s. a piggen 1s.	00: 15: 06
Four milke vessels 2s. two keelars 3s. a bottle and a tray 2/6. two wheels and 3 pa. of Cards 9s.	00: 16: 06
Cotton yarne 4s. Linning yarn 8s Flax 2s	00: 14: 00
In the Chamber. Six bushels of Indian corne 18s. Rye 2/8. Cheeses 15s. meal trough 4s. two Sieves 1s. a basket 1s. whitelathr 1s.	01: 02: 00
3 yds. of Sackcloth 5s. trenchers dishes Spoones a bbl. & Lumber 5s.	00: 10: 00
An Axe 2s. hamer and pincers 1s. old iron 12s. Iron wedges 8s.	01: 05: 00
Three Hows and a bill Hooke 4/6. a Spade & Scupil 3/6. three Sickles 18d	00: 09: 06
A Tenant Saw 18d. weavers loome, wheele and other implements belonging thereto.	01: 11: 06
A Cart and wheelles £3. a plough 5s. two chaines 15s. two pa. Iron traise 15s. yokes 2/6. Cart rope 8s.	05: 05: 06
Two Acres of English Corne upon the ground £4, and four of Indian £6, and Oats 15s.	10: 15: 00
Two Oxen £6: 10: 0. a Steer £3. four Cowes £10, one yeare old and a Calf 30s.	20: 10: 00
Fruit in the Orchard 10s. garden Stufe and rootes 10s	01: 00: 00
Two Horses and a Mare £5. two Swine & a pigg 18s	05: 18: 00
Dwelling house barn Orchard & all the Land at home being about twenty two acres	102: 00: 00
Four acres at Swamp plain £12. Land at Ponsit plaine £12: 10	24: 10: 00
Land at easy plaine, ten Comons twelve acres to a Comon	15: 00: 00
Six Acres at Clapboard trees £4, twenty acres at 20 acre plain £10.	14: 00: 00
Meadow eleven or twelve acres at Fowle Meadow	30: 00: 00
Eight Comons with the present dividend	16: 00: 00
Six acres of Cedar Swamp	02: 00: 00
A pitch Forke 12d. two bottle glasses 12d. a Collar for a great plough 12d. two Sythes 5/6.	00: 08: 06
Jedediah Evered had a bed and bedstead with all that belonged to it, and a Cow delivered to him in the year 1682.	— — —
A Coulter for a plough	00: 10: 00
An iron rake & Six Iron runners	00: 04: 00
Daniel Fisher Nathaniel Sternes Thomas Metcalfe	£277: 15: 11

John Evered and Samll. Evered Excers. made Oath in Court 25 July 1682 that this is a just and true Inventory of the Estate of Richard Evered their late Father decd. to the best of their knowledge, and that when more appears they will adde it.

Isa. Addington Clre.

[Suffolk Probate Records, Vol. IX, p. 88.]

[N. B. The above has been carefully compared with the record and agrees therewith. It will be observed that some extensions do not correspond with the itemized values, nor with the total.]

Children, recorded in Dedham :

2. i. John,² bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646.
- ii. Israel, bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. 4 d. 2 mo. 1646.
- iii. Mary, b. 28 d. 7 mo. 1638; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. June 13, 1670; m. 9 mo. 1662, in Dedham, to James Mackerwithy.
3. iv. Samuel, b. 31 d. 1 mo. 1639-40; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646.
- v. Sarah, b. 14 d. 1 mo. 1641; d. Apr. 1, 1641.
- vi. James, b. 14 d. 1 mo. 1643; d. Apr. 21, 1643.

Children of second wife :

- vii. Sarah, b. 12 d. 4 mo. 1644; bapt. 15 d. 1 mo. 1646; d. Dec. 28, 1677; m. as second wife, July 25, 1665, Cornelius Fisher, son of Anthony Fisher, of Dorchester. He was probably born in England; m. 1st, Feb. 23, 1653, Leah Heaton, of Dorchester, who d. July 12, 1663. He lived in Wrentham and his will was dated Feb. 3, 1697.
- viii. Abigail, b. Nov. 19, bapt. 10th mo. 1647; d. Dec. 27, 1685; m. as second wife, Apr. 11, 1677, Matthias Puffer, probably son of George Poffer, of Boston. He m. 1st, Mar. 18, 1662, Rachel Farnsworth, of Braintree, who, with her eldest son, Joseph, was killed by the Indians in 1675, in the attack on Mendon. He m. 3d, May 14, 1697, Mary Crehore, of Milton. He d. May 9, 1717, in Dorchester.
4. ix. Israel, b. 14 d. 5 mo. 1651.
- x. Ruth, b. 14 d. 11 mo. 1653-4; bapt. 19th 12 mo. 1653; living, 1727; m. Mar. 23, 1681, in Dorchester, Richard Puffer, son of James and Mary (Swalden) Puffer, of Braintree. He was b. Mar. 14, 1657, in Braintree, and d. before Feb. 21, 1724, in Wrentham.
5. xi. Jedediah, b. 11 d. 5 mo.; bapt. 3 d. 6 mo. 1656.

SECOND GENERATION.

2

Capt. JOHN² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), baptized 15 d. 1 mo. 1646, in Dedham, Mass.; died June 17, 1715, in Dedham; married in Dedham, May 13, 1662, Elizabeth Pepper, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Johnson) Pepper, of Roxbury. She was born May 25, 1645, and died Apr. 1, 1714, at Dedham.

The name of John Everett first appears in the town records of Dedham in 1662, when in the tax list of that year he is assessed "0.. 4.. 8." In 1668 and 1674 he received small grants of land. He was chosen fence viewer eleven times between 1671 and 1700; constable in 1678, 1684 and 1698-9. In 1676 his house was valued at £5, his name being the thirty-ninth in a list of seventy-seven. He is named on a committee to run the line between Dedham and Dorchester in 1682, 1685-6, 1691, 1694 and 1697; and in 1684-5 on a committee to buy of Josias, sachem, a right of land south of Neponset River. In 1685 he and his brother Samuel paid 7s. 8d. for clearing the Indian title to their father's land. He was one of a committee to lay out highways in 1685-6; surveyor of highways in 1704 and 1705; tithing-man in 1700.

He is first styled captain in 1693, in the town records of Dedham.

During King William's War he was called into active service to command a company of men stationed in New Hampshire and Maine, to protect the inhabitants from the Indians.

After the massacre at Oyster River (Dover), N. H., in July, 1694, the Council of New Hampshire applied to Massachusetts for men to assist in protecting the frontier from further attack by the Indians. Massachusetts consented to send the men, provided New Hampshire would pay for their subsistence and ammunition,

and one-third of their wages. This New Hampshire agreed to do, and to the letter of agreement the following reply was sent by Governor Phips of Massachusetts:

BOSTON, Nov. 12th, 1694.

Sir—Yours of the 8th current I received, and in answer acquaint you, that there is care taken for the raising of sixty soldiers. Those that are detached out of Col. Gedney's and Col. Appleton's regiment, are ordered to Rendezvous at Newbury on Thursday next, and will be directed to march thence for your Province with speed; others raised in Boston, and the regiments near Boston will be ready on Thursday also, to take the first opportunity to come by water; and the remainder are to come from Plimouth, but cannot be expected here until next week, and then they shall be sent away by water to join with the rest for their Maj'ties' service, with all dispatch that can be.

Your humble servant

WILLIAM PHIPS.

[N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 141.]

That Capt. John Everett had command of the company thus raised is evident from the papers which follow. Just where he was first stationed does not appear, but Jan. 9, 1694-5 he was a witness to the will of Francis Hook, of Kittery, Me. [Maine Wills, p. 108.]

In May, 1695, the following petition was sent to Lieut.-Gov. Usher, then acting governor of New Hampshire, by Capt. John Everett:

To the Honn^{bl} John Vsher Esq^r his majisties Leif^t Goven^r and Coman^{dr} in Cheife and over the province of Newhampshire and to his Honn^{bl} Council now Sitting at New Castle

The Humble petition of John Eueret humbly showeth — That your petitioner hauing Received a Comission from Sr W^m Phips bearing date 19th Nouem^{br} 1694 for being Cap^t of a detached Company for their majists^s Service for the prouince Newhampsheir

it being now aboue Six months Since y^e Sd Comiss^s: and the Commis- sioners for the warr in the prouince Mathechusets Bay Signifying that the gouern^t of Prouince of Newhampsheir was to Suply with ameniction and prouition and one third part of wages due for Seruices and I having

bin forced to take up goods for Suply of the Soldiers for which I am become engaged, desire therefore Your Honn^r would Speedly order the payment of the hundred forty foure pounds three shill: being one third for pay due to the Soldiers as Pasco: lade before you and you will oblige your petitioner for euer to pray as in duty bound

JOHN EVERET

[Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 492.]

In answer to this petition the Council Records of New Hampshire show the following:

At a Council held at New Castle May 21, 1695.

Whereas Capt. Jno. Everitt preferred a Petition to this Board, that they would order him £144: 3: 0, for one third part of pay of the soldiers under his command for the 6 mo past;

The Board answers, it is not Capt. Everitts business to make any such demand, it concerning no one to demand any such thing, except the Government that gave him his Commission. [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 157. Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 492.]

Sixteen days later Lieut.-Gov. Stoughton sent the following letter to the President and Council of New Hampshire:

Hon^{ble} Gen^l.

You may please to remember that upon a motion and desire from yourselves for some assistance, there was a detachment of betwixt fifty and sixty men under the command of Capt. John Everet, posted in your Province, your General Assembly having engaged for to subsist and pay them one third part of their wages. The time proposed for their stay there is sometime since elapsed; I have received nothing from your Government of any desire for their continuance, altho' I wrote unto Lt. Govern^r Usher concerning the same; nor do I understand that they have received yo^r proportion towards their wages already grown due, or any provision made for the future; and there being occasion for a company of soldiers to wait upon our Commissioners, intended to be sent to Pemaquid on the negotiation there relating to the Indians, I have seen cause upon advisement to send orders to Capt. Everet to attend that service with his company; of which I thought fit to acquaint yourselves, that you may provide for the inforcement and security of

your out Posts upon their remove; and expect that for the time past you do advance your proportion towards their Wages before their drawing off.

Your Friend and Servant,

WM. STOUGHTON.

Boston, June 6th, 1695.

President & Council of New Hampshire.

[N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 158.]

At the same time Lieut.-Gov. Stoughton sent a letter to Capt. Everett:

Boston June 6^o 1695

Cap^{ne} John Everett

I have written unto y^e President & Council of New-Hampshire to pay and Satisfy yo^r Selfe and Company the proportion of yo^r wages due from the Province by order of their General Assembly, being one third part; And having Occasion for a Company of Souldiers to wait upon the Comission^{rs}: intended for Pemaquid during their negotiation with the Indians there; I Order that you and yo^r Company attend that Service; whereto you must be in readiness to Embarque upoⁿ the arrival of the Vessell that shall be sent to take you in by which also shall come Supplys of clothing &c. faile not to be ready for that Service for his maj^{ty} being necessary to be forthwth prosecuted

yo^r Lo: Friend. W. S.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

At a meeting of the Council June 12 an answer to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton was drawn up, in which excuse was offered for the non-payment of the soldiers, and a request made for their return.

Capt. Everitt has now drawn off his men from our frontiers to Portsmouth & New Castle, and waits only the arrival of the Vessel to attend your Honor's commands for Pemaquid; and if upon the despatch of that affair you will please to order his return to us, we are well assured our Assembly at the Sessions in September next will take effectual care for payment of our proportion of wages both for time past and future. [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 159.]

June 17, Capt. Everett addressed a reply to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton:

May it please

Y^r Hon^r

Y^{rs} I Received and forthwith attended yo^r Order of being in a readiness to wait upon y^e Comissioners motion for Pemaquid during their Negotiation with y^e Indians their. I haue once and again made application to y^e President and Council of this Province for paym^t of their third of Wages according to agreem^t who inform mee that they haue lately writt y^r Hon^r and Councill concerning it. for y^e accommo-
dation of my Souldiers I haue almost Expended the whole sum, would therefore humbly Supplicate y^r that y^e Gen^l here may make Speedy pay^{mt} according to pportion =

Yo^r Hon^{rs}

Newcastle

June 17th 1695

Most humble Serv^t

JOHN EVERETT.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

In the spring of 1695, the officers of Fort William Henry had met some of the Indians on an island near Pemaquid, and the Indians had agreed to a truce of thirty days, until commissioners from Boston might arrive to negotiate with them. The commissioners appointed were Col. Phillips, Lieut. Col. Hawthorne and Major Converse, and the conference was held June 19. It was upon these commissioners that Capt. Everett and his company had orders to attend. A few days later follows a letter from Lieut. Gov. Stoughton to Capt. Everett :

Cap^{no} Everett

The Govern^t of N. Hampshire have written unto me desiring that yo^r Selfe and your Comp^a might be ordered to yo^r Post with them upon yo^r return back from Pemaquid and have assured the payment of their proportion of wages both for time past & future. Upon which I have consented to yo^r return thither and do accordingly so order you to land yo^r men at Piscataqua; and dispose them to their late Posts; that they may then attend his Maj^{ty}s Service. And to that End, Acquaint the Comissioners, and master of ye Sloop with this Order; that so they may direct, that y^e Sloop touch at Piscataqua to put yo^r Selfe and Company on shore there.

yo^r Lo. Friend

Boston June. 27^o 1695

W. S.

[Mass. Archives, Vol. LI, p. 33.]

On Aug. 8, the Council of New Hampshire, in answer to Lieut. Gov. Stoughton, wrote that "in about a months time our assembly is to sitt, and then we are well assured effectual care will be taken therein, both for time past and for Future. In the meantime some particular Gentlemen of our Province are the sufferers, who have already advanced the money to Capt. Everitt, although at present he stands obliged, which we shall endeavor speedily to free him from." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 162.]

Sept. 9, a petition from Mr. Thomas Holland, agent for Mr. John Taylor, of London, merchant, was presented to the Council of New Hampshire, asking that Capt. Everett and his company be sent as a guard to some persons employed in hauling masts out of Exeter woods. Capt. Everett was the same day ordered to go to Exeter and "when that service is over to return to your several posts." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 163.]

Sept. 12, Lieut. Gov. Stoughton sent to the Council another letter, "to refresh the remembrance of your Engagement respecting the Support of Capt. Everet and his Company. The account of their Wages from the time of their detachment, until they were drawn off by order, amounts in the whole unto Five hundred and eight pounds, eight shillings and four pence. One hundred sixty-nine pounds, nine shillings and five pence being one third of the whole is your due to pay according to agreement, which I hope you will make effectual provision to see speedily discharged as also like provision for what is become due since their Return again, and that shall arise during their Continuance within your Province." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 163.]

A month later, Oct. 9, the Council answered to the effect that "the Assembly did their part for the support of Capt. Everitt and Company, and Rates are now collecting to answer the same forthwith for the time past, and for the future shall use our utmost endeavor to prevent any Complaint against us for not doing our part according to the Forms formerly agreed, soe pray your Honor by no means to Draw off Capt Everitt & Compa^y, their continuance here being so necessary for His Majestys Service, and the

defence of his subjects, the poor inhabitants of this Province." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 165.]

In reply, Lieut. Gov. Stoughton, on Oct. 12, informed the Council "that with the advice of the Council here, I have ordered Capt. Everitt, with his men, into the Province of Maine, there to remaine to supply the absence of Capt. Chub, who with a part of the Company under his command is forthwith to goe to Pemaquid for his Maj'tys Service in that Garrison. This I have done upon such considerations as were and still are, of great weight with me, so that I cannot Countermand anything at present." [N. H. Provincial Papers, Vol. II, p. 165.]

Capt. Chubb had been stationed at York, Me., as early as the previous May, "to range the woods as far as Casco Bay," and at Wells in September following. In October he was ordered to command Fort William Henry at Pemaquid, which he so ignominiously surrendered to D'Iberville and Castine, with their Indian allies, in August, 1696.

Jan. 7, 1695-6, a complaint was entered at the Court held at Wells, Me., by Capt. John Everett and Sergt. Daniel Black, against John Woodman of Kittery, for not "giuing due attendance at y^e fferry from Kittery to Portsm^o."

Nov. 18, 1696, a petition was presented to the Massachusetts General Court by Samuel Wheelwright and others, of Wells, Me., for an abatement of taxes, and a request made that Capt. Everett and his soldiers, then stationed there, might help them rebuild their fort. This petition was granted Dec. 5, 1696. [Mass. Archives, Vol. III, p. 384.]

The Treasurer's account of Massachusetts for 1697, shows the following item:—

Paid Cap^t Jn^o Everet & Comp^{an} being 153 men by turnes y^t served his Maj^{tye} und^r his Command posted at York & Wells p^t Anno 1695 p^t 1696 £658 .. 9 .. 9. [Mass. Archives, Vol. CXXII, p. 76.]

This is the last item found concerning Capt. Everett on the Massachusetts records, and as his name appears on the Dedham town records under the date Apr. 2, 1697, and peace was declared

during that year, his service for the Province probably closed with the rebuilding of the fort at Wells. His will was dated Aug. 16, 1710; proved July 7, 1715. [Suffolk Wills, 3668.]

In the year of our Lord one Thousand Seven hundred and Ten the Sixteenth day of August I John Euerit sen^r of Dedham in y^e County of Suffolk in the Province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England husbandman having by the Good providence of God been Continued to old age; And am by the in feirmitys of the same dayly put in minde of my Great change, and of makeing preparation for it, And being att the day of the date hereof by the goodness of God in understanding and memmory whole and Sound and of disposing minde for the Settlement of that worldly Estate with which God hath Intrusted me I do therefore make this my last will and Testament as followeth:

First, I commend my Soul in to the hands of the Lord Jesus christ my only hope and Redeemer; and my Body to the dust from whence it was taken to be Deasently buried at y^e decrection of my Executors herein hereafter named. And my mind and will is that all the Deeds of Gift and Conveuenses of Lands by me Given to my sons before the day of the date hereof shall remaine feirm & Good and I do by these presents Confirm the same.

And my will is that my well beloved wife after my Decease shall have all the benefit and Income of my whole Estate During her Natural Life for her use & Comfort allowing to an Agreement made by me with my son Richard Euerit; relating to said Estate; And my will is that my Estate be not divided untill after her Decease.

Item I give to my soninlaw John Newcomb Twenty shillings.

Item I give to my son in Law Simon Crosbee ten Shillings.

Item I give to Peter Thorp my son in Law five Shillings.

Item I give to my two gransons Isaac Newcomb and Ebenezer Newcomb Each of them twenty Shillings.

Item I Give vnto my Grandaughter Elisebeth Feesie Thirty Pounds.

Item I Give to my Grandaughter Abigal Lyon twenty Shillings.

Item I Give to my Grandaughter Hannah Crosbee Ten Pounds.

Item I Give unto my Grandaughter Rachel Thorp Two Pounds.

But if any of these Legatees aboue named die before he or she come of age or before the Decease of my self or my said wife then his or her portion or Legasie shall sease and be accounted a part of my Estate herein after disposed of. And my will is that the above said

Legasies be paid out of Moueable Estate as farr as that will Reach and if the moueables do not amount to so much as to pay said Legsies what shall remain to be paid after the moveables are all paid out shall be paid in Currant pay not Money not Exceeding ten pounds a year untill all be paid; further my will is that after the payment of the above said Legasies the Remainder of my Estate shall be Equally Divided to and among my four sons John Everit William Everit Israel Everit and Richard Everit only my Eldest son John Everit shall have a Double Share the other three sons Equal single Shares respect being had to what they haue already had Israel not to haue Land because his Dwelling is Distant from my Lands but he shall have what he hath already received made up an Equal Single Share with the rest.

And I do ordain & Constetute my Loving Sons John Euerit and Richard Euerit Sole Executors to whom I Giue and Commit all power and trust nessecary for the full performance of this my Last will and Testament.

In Witness whereof I the said John Euerit have put my hand and Seal the day & year above said hereunto.

Signed Sealed &
declared In presents of
Samuel Stearnes
Samuel Fuller
John Fuller

Further my will is to take off all manner of Conditions & Entailments in y^e Deeds of Gifts to my sons herein above mentioned and I do hereby Grant all y^e Lands in said Deeds Conveyed to my sons respectiuey their heirs & Assignes absolutely without any manner of condition or reserue whatsoever And as for the Legesie of Thirty Poundes aboue Giuen to Elisabeth Feeasie it is and shall be accounted the same Thirty Pounds which I have heretofore obliged my self to Giue unto her present husband John Feeasie by writing vnder my hand and seal

JOHN EUERIT



Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Elizabeth,^s b. Nov. 6, 1665; m. John Newcomb.
- ii. Hannah, b. Sept. 14, 1670; m. Simon Crosby.
- iii. Bethia, b. Oct. 3, 1673; d. Oct. 19, 1694; m. Peter Thorpe.
6. iv. John, b. June 9, 1676.
7. v. William, b. Jan. 20, 1679.
8. vi. Israel, b. Apr. 8, 1681.
9. vii. Richard, b. Aug. 4, 1683.

3

SAMUEL² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born 31, 1 mo. 1639-40, at Dedham, Mass.; died there Jan. 26, 1717-8; married Oct. 28, 1669, Mary Pepper, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth (Johnson) Pepper of Roxbury. She was born Apr. 27, 1651. His name appears on the tax lists of Dedham after 1664. He was fence viewer in 1674, 1686 and 1687. In 1714, he conveyed to his son Benjamin one half of his estate, they to occupy the homestead together. His will was dated Mar. 12, 1716; proved Mar. 6, 1717. [Suffolk Wills, 3972.]

I Samuell Everet of Dedham in the County of Suffolk within the province of the Massachusetts Bay in New England Husbandman being Infirme of Body, but of sound Minde and Memory Praised be God for it Knowing y^e Uncertainty of this Pr^sent life and being desireous to settle that outward Estate the lord hath lent me Doe therefore Make and ordaine this my will and Testament in Maⁿer and forme following. That is to say,

First and principally I Commend my soul into the hands of Almighty God my Creatore Hopeing for salvation through the merrets of Jesus Christ and my Body to the Earth to be Descently interr^d, according to y^e Discretion of my Executor here after Named. And as touching such worldly Estate y^e Lord hath lent me my will and meaning is that the same be Employed and bestowed as hereafter in and by this my will is expresd Hereby revoakeing renounceing and makeing voyd and Null all wills and Testementes here to fore by me made. Declaring and appointing this to be my last will and Testament.

Imp^s I will and ordaine that my Just Debttes and funerall Charges be well & truely payd or ordained to be payd in Convenient time next after my deceass by my Execut^r hereafter named.

Item I Give and bequeath the Use benefitt Income and Improvement of all my Estate both Reall and parsonall, w^tsoever and whearesoever (as also full Liberty power authorety to make sale of to ailinete convey assure & Confirme for ever any parte or parts of y^e same diffreyng any Nessesery Charges or her Comfortable subsistence) to my beloved wife Mary Everet, Dureing y^e time of her Naturell life in y^e world, whom also I make & ordaine & appoint y^e only & soale Executor of this my last will and Testament soe long as she shall

continue in y^e world, only In case she shall make sale of any part of my Estate she shall advise with & take councell of my Cosen Richard Everet & John Metcalfe about y^e same, whom I desire to advise to that which they think most convenient

And further my will is, y^t affter my s^d wifes Decass her Body be desently Buryed att the Descretion of my Executors here affter named & her funerall Expences & just Debtes be duely payed y^t y^e Remainder of my Estate If any be be Dissposed of & Divided as followes.

Viz one third part to my son Isac Everet, one third part to my Daughter Judeth Hearslop, & one third part to my daughter Mary Beñet to be thus Equely devided by my Exec^{ts} & In Case any of my sd Children shall die before such devision be made, there part of sd Devision shall be bestowed on thaire surviveing children by an equal distribution.

And I doe nomenate appoint & ordaine my Cosen Richard & my Neighbor John Metcalfe, to be joynt Executors of this my last will & testament to whom I Give full power & authorety to Execute y^e same after my sd wifes decass as above sd

Unto all which I set my hand & seall this twelfth day of March one thousand seven hundred & sixteen & in y^e second yeare of his Majties Raigne


signed & sealed in presence of

Jonathan Metcalfe

Nathanael Metcalf

Nathanael Johnson

Sam^l Everet

his  Marke



Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Judah,³ b. Feb. 12, 1670.
- ii. Judeth, b. Mar. 12, 1672; d. Feb. 22, 1717-8; m. Mar. 17, 1702-3, Thomas Heslop. He d. May 27, 1721.
- iii. Samuel, b. Oct. 7, 1681.
10. iv. Isaac, b. May 25, 1685.
- v. Mary, b. May 24, 1687; m. Apr. 24, 1711, John Bennett, of Braintree, Mass.; res. Attleboro', 1724.
11. vi. Benjamin, b. Mar. 20, 1692-3.

4

ISRAEL² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born July 14, 1651, at Dedham, Mass.; died Dec. 23, 1678, at Dedham; married Abigail Morse, daughter of John and Annis (Chickering) Morse, of Dedham.

She was born Mar. 2, 1646; married second, Oct. 18, 1687, William Jones, of Watertown, Mass., son of Deputy Governor William and Hannah (Eaton) Jones, of New Haven, Conn. They removed to Guilford, Conn., where she died Sept. 23, 1737.

Israel Everett's name appears on the tax list in the town records of Dedham several times between 1674 and 1678, and also as contributing to the minister's salary. In 1675 and 1678, he received money for killing wolves.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Tabitha,³ b. June 11, 1676; d. Sept. 27, 1755; m. 1st, Jan. 5, 1703, at Guilford, Benjamin Dudley, son of Joseph and Ann (Robinson) Dudley, b. June 11, 1671, at Guilford; d. Feb. 23, 1720. She m. 2d, Feb. 21, 1723, Jasper Saxton, who d. Apr. 14, 1738.
12. ii. Josiah, b. Aug. 3, 1678.

5

JEDEDIAH² EVERETT (*Richard*¹), born July 11, 1656, at Dedham, Mass.; died before May 18, 1699; married Rachel, probably daughter of John and Ann (Hackley) Rice, who was born Sept. 2, 1664, at Dedham. She married second, Joseph Dolliver, and lived at East Greenwich, R. I., where he died in 1731, and she about 1733.

Jedediah Everett's name appears frequently on the tax lists of Dedham between 1679 and 1692. In 1682, he received £2 for killing four wolves. May 18, 1699, the guardianship of Tabitha, aged about 18, Ebenezer about 17, Timothy about 14, children of Jedediah Everett, late of Dedham, deceased, was granted to their uncle John Everett. That the widow Rachel afterward married Joseph Dolliver and removed to R. I., is shown in deeds dated Oct. 20, 1717, when Joseph and Rachel Sweet, of East Greenwich, R. I., with the consent of father and mother Joseph and Rachel Dolliver, sell to John Everett and to William Bullard, of Dedham, Mass., land in Dedham, "being a tract formerly given by our grandfather Richard Everett to our father Jedediah Everett, deceased."

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Tabitha,^s b. Apr. 15, 1681.
- ii. Ebenezer, b. June 7, 1682.
- iii. Timothy, b. Aug. 12, 1685.
- iv. Abigail, b. Aug. 31, 1690.
- v. Rachel, b. Mar. 11, 1692; m. Joseph Sweet; res. E. Greenwich, R. I., 1717.

THIRD GENERATION.

6

DEA. JOHN³ EVERETT (*John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 9, 1676, at Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 20, 1750-1, at Dedham; married 1st, Jan. 3, 1699-1700, Mary Browne. She died Nov. 27, 1748, aged about 70. He married 2d, Aug. 31, 1749, Mrs. Mary Bennett, of Wrentham. He was selectman 1724-1732. His name appears on the valuation and assessment list in 1727, 1732 and 1742; also in 1729, on a petition to the General Court, for a new parish in the south part of the town. This, the Second Parish of Dedham, was established in 1730, and John Everett was moderator of the first meeting. He was also appointed an assessor. He was dismissed from the First Church of Dedham to the Second Church, June 20, 1736, of which he was the first deacon. His will, dated Jan. 1, 1749-50, proved Apr. 2, 1751, names wife Mary, sons Joseph, Ebenezer and Eleazer; grandson (son of Edward); daughters Mary Everett, Mersey Newcomb, Hannah Draper, Abigail Fales and Mary Newcomb.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. John,⁴ b. May 1, 1701.
13. ii. Joseph, b. July 31, 1703.
14. iii. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 5, 1707.
- iv. Eleazer, b. July 29, 1710; d. Sept. 3, 1710.
- v. Mercy, b. July 29, 1710; d. before 1771; m. May 3, 1737, Jonathan Newcomb, of Norton, son of Jonathan and Deborah Newcomb, b. May 13, 1711, at Braintree; d. Nov. 19, 1802. They lived at Norton, now Mansfield.
15. vi. Eleazer, b. Aug. 10, 1712.
16. vii. Edward, b. Oct. 18, 1714.
- viii. Hannah, b. Jan. 5, 1716-7; m. ——— Draper.
- ix. Abigail, b. Nov. 3, 1718; d. about Dec. 3, 1775; m. Dec. 16, 1740, Capt. Eliphalet Fales, of Dedham, who d. June 11, 1781, aged 64.
- x. Mary, b. Mar. 8, 1720-21; d. Apr. 15, 1808; m. Nov. 24, 1743, Benjamin Newcomb, of Norton, son of Jonathan and Deborah Newcomb, b. Apr. 9, 1719, at Braintree. He died in 1801.

7

WILLIAM³ EVERETT (*John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 20, 1678-9, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 23, 1765, at Dedham; married 1st, Feb. 24, 1703, Rachel Newcomb, daughter of Peter and Susanna (Cutting) Newcomb, of Braintree. She was baptized Aug. 15, 1680; died Dec. 8, 1747. He married 2d, Mar. 8, 1748-9, Mrs. Joanna Kingsbury, of Walpole, Mass. She died Jan. 31, 1760, aged about 70. He married 3d, July 10, 1760, Mrs. Hannah Boyden, of Walpole, who died Feb. 23, 1773.

He was an original member of the Second Church of Dedham, June 23, 1726, and his wife Rachel became a member in 1736. He probably lived near the line between Dedham and Walpole, as in 1738 and 1764, he sold land partly in Dedham and partly in Walpole, and is called of Walpole in deeds before and after his death, although in his will he is called of Dedham. His will, dated Jan. 21, 1756, proved Mar. 8, 1765, names wife Joanna; heirs of son William, namely, William, Elizabeth and Desire; heirs of son Peter, namely, Peter and Abigail; daughters Elizabeth Fuller, Rachel Savil, Susanna Ockington and Sarah Fisher; son-in-law Benjamin Fisher; grandson Josiah; and "to the church of the second parish of Dedham, of which I am a member, two ounces of silver."

Children, recorded at Dedham:

17.
 - i. William,⁴ b. Dec. 23, 1705.
 - ii. Elizabeth, b. Sept. 3, 1709; d. Feb. 1, 1800; m. Mar. 18, 1730, Capt. David Fuller, son of Thomas and Esther (Fisher) Fuller, of Dedham, b. Mar. 26, 1704; d. June 23, 1777.
 - iii. Rachel, b. —; d. May 6, 1770, aged about 58; m. May 5, 1737, William Savel, who d. Apr. 24, 1773, aged 62.
 - iv. Susanna, b. June 6, 1714; m. 1st, Nov. 17, 1737, Thomas Ockington, of Needham; m. 2d, Barachiah Lewis; living in Roxbury 1767.
 - v. Sarah, b. June 7, 1718; d. Aug. 2, 1795; m. Aug. 11, 1742, Benjamin Fisher, son of Eleazer and Mary (Avery) Fisher, b. May, 1721; d. Jan. 18, 1777.
18.
 - vi. Peter, b. Apr. 22, 1721.

8

ISRAEL³ EVERETT (*John*,² *Richard*¹), born April 8, 1681, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 6, 1751, at Windham, Conn.; married Nov. 9, 1710, at Lebanon, Conn., Sarah Culver, daughter of Edward and Sarah (Backus) Culver, of Lebanon. She was born at Norwich, Conn., 1694.

In 1715, he was of Lebanon and sold land in Coventry. In 1721, as of Windham, he bought 500 acres north of Mansfield, and in 1722, as of Lebanon, he bought 150 acres, partly in Windham and partly in Lebanon, in what is now South Windham. His name appears often in deeds up to 1738, when he sold one-half his farm to his son Israel, and one-half to his son Daniel. He and his wife were members of the Windham Church in 1726.

Children, i to iii recorded at Lebanon, v to xiv at Windham:

19. i. Israel⁴, b. Apr. 11, 1712.
20. ii. Daniel, b. Jan. 26, 1714.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 1, 1716; d. Oct. 29, 1752; m. Feb. 7, 1750, Benjamin Hitchcock, of Woodbury, Conn., who d. Sept. 24, 1800, aged 85.
- iv. Hannah, b. —; m. June 5, 1745, at Lebanon, Benjamin Badcock, of Windham, b. July 24, 1711; both living in Windham 1757.
- v. Sarah, b. Apr., 1720; d. June, 1720.
- vi. Sarah, b. May 28, 1721; m. Dec. 29, 1747, William Beaumont, of Lebanon.
21. vii. Ebenezer, b. —, 1722.
- viii. Bethia, bapt. Dec. 18, 1726; d. before 1756.
22. ix. John, bapt. Jan. 26, 1729.
- x. Mary, bapt. Aug. 23, 1730; m. July 11, 1753, Enos Hawley, of Woodbury, son of Henry Hawley, of Stafford, b. 1728; both living in Woodbury 1757.
- xi. Jonathan, bapt. June 4, 1732; d. 1756, unm.
- xii. Ann, bapt. Sept. 22, 1734; living in Lebanon 1757, unm.
23. xiii. Jeremiah, bapt. Feb. 6, 1737.
- xiv. Abner, bapt. Oct. 28, 1739.

9

RICHARD³ EVERETT (*John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 24, 1683, at Dedham, Mass.; died 1746, at Dedham; married Mar. 3, 1708–9,

Mary Fuller, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Fuller, of Dedham. She was born Dec. 21, 1687; died Jan. 7, 1782, at Attleboro', Mass.

His name appears on the valuation and assessment list of Dedham in 1727 and 1730, and in 1738, on a petition to have lands, lying within the westerly precinct of Stoughton, annexed to Dedham. He was selectman from 1736 to 1741. His will, dated Jan. 25, 1745-6, probated Feb. 25, 1745-6, names wife Mary; eldest son Joshua, buildings and land in Attleboro' and Stoughton; sons Jeremiah and Jonathan; son Israel, the homestead in Dedham, "he to take suitable care of my son Timothy both in health and sickness during his life;" daughters Mary Maxey, Bethia Day, Hannah and Abigail Everett; the First Church of Dedham "to which I belong £5." Wife Mary and son Israel, executors.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

24. i. Joshua,⁴ b. Dec. 4, 1709.
- ii. Mary, b. Dec. 17, 1711; m. Feb. 2, 1737-8, Joseph Maxey, of Attleboro', Mass., son of Alexander and Abigail Maxey.
25. iii. Jeremiah, b. Nov. 12, 1713.
- iv. Timothy, b. Oct. 4, 1715.
26. v. Jonathan, b. Aug. 3, 1717.
27. vi. Israel, b. Dec. 3, 1719.
- vii. Bethiah, b. Nov. 18, 1721; d. Nov. 24, 1722.
- viii. Bethiah, b. Oct. 7, 1722; m. Apr. 8, 1743, Jonathan Day, of Attleboro', afterwards of Killingly, Conn.
- ix. Hannah, b. Dec. 4, 1725; m. 1st, Nov. 30, 1748, Richard Seaver, b. 1710; m. 2d, — Dean, of Easton.
- x. Abigail, b. Dec. 3, 1727; m. George Robinson, of Attleboro'.

10

ISAAC³ EVERETT (*Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 25, 1685, at Dedham, Mass.; died —; married 1st, Mar. 1, 1709-10, Mary Hawes, daughter of John and Sarah (Derring) Hawes. She was born Feb. 10, 1683-4. He married 2d, May 21, 1728, Elizabeth Hambleton. She owned the covenant in the First Church of Dedham, Sept. 3, 1732. His name appears on the muster roll of Col. Shadrack Walton's company, July to Nov. 1722.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

28. i. Samuel,⁴ b. Feb. 2, 1710-11.

Children of second wife :

ii. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1728-9; m. May 5, 1752, in Roxbury, Mass., Ephraim Blancher.

iii. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 14, 1731-2; d. Oct. 4, 1736.

iv. Isaac, b. July 27, 1734.

11

BENJAMIN³ EVERETT (*Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 20, 1692-3, at Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 12, 1715, at Dedham: married Dec. 31, 1712, Bethia Fisher, daughter of Josiah and Meletiah (Bullen) Fisher, of Dedham. She was born Dec. 10, 1681, and married second, Oct. 18, 1726, at Wrentham, Daniel Lawrence. Administration on the estate of Benjamin Everett was granted to the widow, Mar. 19, 1715, and on the estate of Daniel Lawrence Oct. 4, 1749, when he was called of Dedham and she of Wrentham.

In 1712, Benjamin Everett received from his father a deed of gift of half his estate, they to occupy the homestead jointly during the life of Samuel. Benjamin died three years before his father, whose will, dated a year after the death of Benjamin, does not mention the widow Bethia or her daughter Rebecca; but that a part of the estate was set off to her is shown by the boundaries of land sold by Isaac Everett, brother of Benjamin, in 1724. This estate was sold, in 1735, by Roger and Rebecca Crary, of Woodstock, Conn., as "part of the estate of Samuel Everett late of Dedham and descended to said Rebecca by inheritance."

Child, recorded at Dedham :

i. Rebecca,⁴ b. Jan. 27, 1712-13; m. Nov. 8, 1734, Roger Crary, both of Walpole.

12

JOSIAH³ AVERED (*Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 3, 1678, at Dedham, Mass.; died Jan. 16, 1752-3, at Woodbury, Conn. (Bethlehem Society): married Dec. 20, 1703, at Guilford, Conn.,

Elizabeth Cooke, daughter of Thomas and Sarah (Mason) Cooke. She was born Feb. 22, 1684, at Guilford.

He removed to Guilford with his mother, after her second marriage with William Jones, in 1687, and remained there some years. In 1727, his name is found on the town account book of Durham, Conn., where he is called Sergeant. In 1732, he bought land in Wallingford, Conn., to which he removed and where he continued to buy and sell land until 1748, when he gave a deed of 45 acres of his estate to his son Abner.

Children, recorded at Guilford :

- i. Elizabeth,⁴ b. Nov. 5, 1704; m. July 8, 1724, at Guilford, Isaac Hotchkiss, son of Joseph and Hannah (Crittenden) Hotchkiss, b. Dec. 25, 1702; d. Sept. 17, 1752.
29. ii. Israel, b. May 4, 1708.
30. iii. Josiah, b. Aug. 4, 1710.
31. iv. Reuben, b. Nov. 7, 1712.
- v. Sarah, b. July 18, 171-; m. June 12, 1735, at Wallingford Ebenezer Lewis.
32. vi. Abner, b. Apr. 7, 1721.
33. vii. Timothy, b. May 9, 1727.
34. viii. Seth.

FOURTH GENERATION.

13

JOSEPH⁴ EVERETT (*John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 31, 1703, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 16, 1774, at Stoughtonham, now Sharon, Mass.; married Feb. 1, 1727-8, Hannah Richards, daughter of James and Hannah (Metcalf) Richards. She was born Oct. 10, 1707, at Dedham; died Jan. 21, 1786.

He was received into the membership of the First Church of Dedham, Feb. 21, 1724-5, and was one of the original members of the Second Parish of Stoughton, in 1741. This parish became the First Parish of Stoughtonham, when the new town was organized in 1765. He was elected warden in 1766; surveyor of ways 1770. Mar. 4, 1774, Oliver Everett of Stoughtonham was admitted administrator of the estate of Joseph Everett of Stoughtonham, cordwainer. The heirs named in the distribution of the estate, Apr. 4, 1774, were widow Hannah; sons John, Edward, Oliver, Joseph and Jesse; Nathan Clark, Jr., and Hannah his wife; Jacob Hewins and Abigail his wife; Micah Allen and Katherine his wife; Isaac Dean and Elizabeth his wife.

Children, recorded at Sharon:

35. i. John,⁵ b. Jan. 3, 1728-9.
 - ii. Hannah, b. Nov. 1, 1730; m. Aug. 5, 1760, Nathan Clark, Jr., of Stoughtonham.
36. iii. Joseph, b. Feb. 10, 1732-3.
 - iv. James, b. July 23, 1735; d. Dec. 16, 1755, unm.
37. v. Jesse, b. Aug. 29, 1738.
 - vi. Abigail, b. Dec. 25, 1740; d. June 26, 1781; m. 1st, Oct. 9, 1760, Elijah Hawes, son of Eleazer and Mary (Belcher) Hawes, b. Nov. 30, 1733; d. Oct. 1769; m. 2d, Dec. 16, 1773, Dea. Jacob Hewins, of Sharon.
 - vii. Catherine, b. May 20, 1743; m. Oct. 24, 1764, Micah Allen, of Stoughtonham.
38. viii. Edward, b. Oct. 26, 1745.
 - ix. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 8, 1748; m. 1st, Samuel Randall, who d. Nov. 25, 1772; m. 2d, Isaac Dean, of Mansfield, Mass., b. May 8, 1734; d. Nov. 22, 1803.
39. x. Oliver, b. Apr. 11, 1750.

14

Dea. EBENEZER⁴ EVERETT (*John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 5, 1707, at Dedham, Mass.; died June 19, 1778, at Dedham married Mar. 9, 1734, at North Andover, Mass., Joanna Stevens, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Sprague) Stevens, born Sept. —, 1711; died June 21, 1791.

In 1731, Ebenezer Everett, of Dedham, bought for £55, lot No. 47 in Suncook, N. H.; in 1732, for £160, 40 acres in Methuen, Mass.; in 1734, for £48, 12 acres in Methuen adjoining his previous purchase. In 1738–9, he was called of Methuen; but in 1745 and 1752, was again called of Dedham, when he sold land in Methuen. He was dismissed from the First Church of Methuen, and his wife Joanna from the First Church of Andover, to the Second Church of Dedham, March 22, 1741. He was chosen deacon of the Second Church, Nov. 30, 1760, and was selectman 1760–1764. His will, dated Jan. 10, 1776, proved July 17, 1778, names wife Joanna, sons Ebenezer, John, Asa, Moses, Andrew, Phinehas, Aaron and Oliver; daughter Joanna.

Children, ii and iii recorded at Methuen, i, iv to ix at Dedham:

40. i. Ebenezer,⁵ b. Oct. 7, 1734.
41. ii. John, b. June 23, 1736.
42. iii. Asa, b. Aug. 30, 1739.
43. iv. Andrew, b. June 3, 1741.
- v. Joanna, b. Mar. 4, 1743–4; d. at Foxboro', Sept. 1, 1813, unm.
44. vi. Phinehas, b. Sept. 1, 1745.
45. vii. Aaron, b. June 5, 1748.
46. viii. Moses, b. July 15, 1750.
47. ix. Oliver, b. June 11, 1752.

15

ELEAZER⁴ EVERETT (*John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 10, 1712, at Dedham, Mass.; died Jan. 28, 1786, at Dedham; married 1st, Aug. 12, 1735, Judith Dean, daughter of Ebenezer and Judith Dean. She was born June 6, 1716, at Dedham; died Sept. 16, 1758. He married 2d, Nov. 29, 1759, Mrs. Bethiah (Lewis) Morse, daughter of William and Bethiah (Colburn) Lewis

and widow of Ezra Morse, Jr. She was born Nov. 4, 1720, and dismissed to the church at Francestown, N. H., Sept. 9, 1791.

Eleazer Everett renewed his baptismal covenant with the First Church of Dedham, June 20, 1736, and was admitted to the Second Church, Nov. 7, 1756, where he was an active member in 1776. Judith Everett, wife of Eleazer, was admitted to full communion in the Second Church, Mar. 14, 1741-2. His will, dated Sept. 12, 1782, proved June 20, 1786, names wife Bethiah; sons Nathaniel, Abel and Eleazer; daughters Judith Wight, Sarah Everett, Lois Smith and Melatiah Fales.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Mehitable^s, b. May 19, 1736; d. Jan. 30, 1738-9.
- ii. Judith, b. June 18, 1738; d. Dec. 4, 1818; m. Sept. 16, 1762, Joseph Wight, son of Joseph and Miriam (Stanley) Wight, b. Dec. 17, 1740; d. Sept. 13, 1809. They removed from Dedham to Rutland, Mass., 1763; thence to Norwich, Mass.
- iii. Eleazer, b. July 12, 1740; d. June 22, 1759, at Fort Cumberland, N. S.
- iv. Mehitable, b. Sept. 28, 1742; d. Dec. 29, 1760.
- v. Lois, b. Mar. 17, 1744-5; m. Dec. 3, 1772, Jesse Smith, of Stoughton.
48. vi. Nathaniel, b. July 19, 1747.
- vii. Melatiah, b. Jan. 22, 1749-50; d. 1825; m. Apr. 13, 1779, Eliphalet Fales, of Dedham, son of Eliphalet and Abigail (Everett) Fales, b. Nov. 3, 1743; d. Dec. 18, 1825.
- viii. Sarah, b. Aug. 5, 1752.
49. ix. Abel, b. Feb. 18, 1756-7.

Child of second wife :

50. x. Eleazer, b. Apr. 25, 1761.

16

EDWARD⁴ EVERETT (*John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 18, 1714, at Dedham, Mass.; died June 30, 1745, at Dedham; married Jan. 23, 1738-9, Mary Allen, daughter of Eleazer and Mary (Battle) Allen. She was born June 10, 1717; died Jan. 4, 1810; married, second, Aug. 10, 1763, Gamaliel Gerould, of Wrentham.

Mary, wife of Edward Everett, was received into the Second Church of Dedham, Dec. 2, 1739, and he was received Oct. 4, 1741. Administration on the estate of Edward Everett, house-wright, was granted his widow Mary, Sept. 17, 1745. Six small children were mentioned, but not named. Oct. 10, 1755, Mary was made guardian of her son Edward, aged about 15, and Aug. 26, 1763, he was appointed guardian of his brother David, aged above 14.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

51.
 - i. Edward,⁵ b. Dec. 9, 1739.
 - ii. Mary, b. Dec. 10, 1739; d. at Concord, Oct. 21, 1822; m. Mar. 8, 1764, Joseph Fisher, of Dedham, son of Joseph and Mary (Metcalf) Fisher, b. May 17, 1739; d. Dec. 2, 1790.
 - iii. Mercy, b. June 29, 1741; d. Mar. 25, 1828; m. Feb. 15, 1763, Ebenezer Colburn, son of Joseph and Mehitabel Colburn, b. May 15, 1738; d. Sept. 17, 1824. They removed to Natick, Mass., and in 1779 to Rindge, N. H.
 - iv. Abigail, b. Mar. 9, 1742-3; d. Oct. 5, 1777; m. (int.) Dec. 7, 1770, Eliphalet Fales of Dedham, son of Eliphalet and Abigail⁴ (Everett) Fales; b. Nov. 3, 1743; d. Dec. 13, 1825.
52.
 - v. David, b. Apr. 16, 1745.
 - vi. Hannah, b. Apr. 16, 1745.

17

WILLIAM⁴ EVERETT (*William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 23, 1705, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 8, 1752, at Dedham; married Dec. 8, 1727, Mary Thorp, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (White) Thorp, of Dedham. She was born Feb. 24, 1703-4; died Feb. 5, 1799.

He recognized his baptismal covenant in the First Church of Dedham, Aug. 10, 1729, in order to have his first child baptized. He was selectman 1744-1748. Administration on his estate was granted to his widow Mary, May 1, 1752, and June 15, 1753, she was made guardian of Elizabeth, aged about 18, and Desire, aged about 11.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. William,⁵ b. Dec. 22, 1728; d. Feb. 28, 1730.
- 53. ii. William, b. Apr. 19, 1730.
- iii. Mary, b. Jan. 25, 1732; d. July 31, 1738.
- 54. iv. Josiah, b. Oct. 17, 1733.
- v. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 14, 1735; d. Sept. 14, 1810; m. 1st, Aug. 31, 1755, James Wetherbee, son of Thomas Wetherbee, bapt. June 23, 1734; d. Dec. 10, 1760; m. 2d, Feb. 8, 1769, Seth Clap, of Walpole, son of Joshua and Silence (Bird) Clap, b. Nov. 4, 1722; d. Sept. 10, 1788.
- vi. Sybil, b. Oct. 18, 1737; d. Jan. 15, 1742.
- vii. David, b. Jan. 15, 1740; d. Jan. 2, 1742.
- viii. Desire, b. Aug. 12, 1742; d. July 3, 1822; m. May 22, 1777, John Holmes, of Stoughtonham.

18

PETER⁴ EVERETT (*William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 22, 1721, at Dedham; died Mar. 19, 1748, at Dedham; married Mar. 21, 1744-5, at Walpole, Abigail Clap, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Clap, of Dedham. She was born Apr., 1724; died Nov. 20, 1777; married second, Oct. 12, 1749, Jonathan Lewis, son of John. He was born Dec. 6, 1708, at Dorchester; died Oct. 24, 1786.

Peter Everett and his wife Abigail owned the covenant in the Second Church of Dedham, Aug. 25, 1745. She was appointed administratrix of his estate Oct. 4, 1748. The heirs named in the distribution of the property, 1763, were his children Peter and Abigail, and his widow, then Abigail Lewis.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Abigail,⁵ b. Sept. 4, 1745.
- 55. ii. Peter, b. Apr. 5, 1747.

19

ISRAEL⁴ EVERIT (*Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born April 11, 1712, at Lebanon, Conn.; living, 1788, at Norwich, Conn.; married Feb. 11, 1739-40, at Windham, Conn., Hannah West. His wife was admitted to the church at Windham, May 15, 1745, and he was admitted to the same church the following month, June, by

transfer from the church at Goshen, a parish in the adjoining town of Lebanon. He bought and sold much land, living according to deeds 1734-1747 at Windham, 1760-1770 at Lebanon, and 1771-1783 at Norwich, in which latter town he was taxed, 1774-1788. Dec. 24, 1756, he was appointed administrator of the estate of his unmarried brother Jonathan, deceased, and with his account, filed and approved Sept. 1, 1757, are receipts signed by all his brothers, sisters and brothers-in-law, specifying their amounts received, proportion and relationship.

Child, recorded at Windham:

56. i. Israel,⁵ b. Jan. 14, 1740-41.

20

DANIEL⁴ EVERIT (*Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 26, 1714, at Lebanon, Conn.; died Dec. 21, 1792, at Woodbury, Conn.; married Mar. 25, 1747, at Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn., Elizabeth Steele, daughter of Lieut. John and Mary (Newell) Steele. She was born Oct. 23, 1719, at Farmington, Conn., and died Jan. 30, 1794, at Woodbury.

June 6, 1738, as "of Windham," he bought one half of his father's farm in that town for £200, and on Jan. 8, 1739, he sold the same to his brother Israel for £400. Probably it was at this time that he settled at Woodbury, where for many years he served as a magistrate. At a town meeting, Sept. 19, 1775, he was elected one of the Committee of Observation.

Children, born at Woodbury, Conn.:

57. i. Daniel,⁵ b. May 1, 1748.
 ii. Sarah, b. Nov. 14, 1749; m. Nov. 21, 1769, Asaph Parmely.
 iii. Mary, b. June 6, 1754; m. Dec. 5, 1776, David Frisbie.
58. iv. Abner, b. May 12, 1760.

21

EBENEZER⁴ EVERIT (*Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born about 1722, at Windham, Conn.; died July 24, 1810, aged 88 years, at Sharon, Conn.; married Lucy Moulton, who was born about 1728 and died Sept. 28, 1813, aged 85 years, at Sharon. He lived in early years at Hebron, moved in 1745 to Sharon, and lived in

that part of the town which was set off in 1800 as the parish of Ellsworth. He and his wife were among the original members of the church organized, Mar. 15, 1802, in the new parish. His sons and daughters married and settled within one and a half miles of his home. The town records show, that as a householder in Sharon, in 1776, he enlisted in a company of minute men under Capt. Caleb Jewit.

Children, recorded at Sharon :

- i. Lucy,⁵ b. May 1, 1750; m. May 8, 1770, William Avery, son of William and Mary Avery. He was b. about 1751, at Sharon, where he lived until 1800, when he moved to Duaneburg, N. Y.
59. ii. Isaiah, b. Apr. 11, 1752.
60. iii. Ebe or Ebenezer, b. Jan. 17, 1754.
61. iv. Eliphalet, b. Dec. 3, 1757.
 - v. Olive, b. Feb. 14, 1760; m. Dec. 9, 1779, at Sharon, John Lord, son of Joseph and Esther (Chapman) Lord. He was b. Feb. 22, 1757, at Sharon.
 - vi. Mehitabel, b. Oct. 11, 1762; d. unm.
 - vii. Sylvia, b. —; m. David Marvin.
- viii. Lois, bapt. June 5, 1768; m. Apr. 7, 1785, at Sharon, Thomas St. John.
- ix. Irene, b. Feb. 20, 1771; d. Oct. 7, 1854; m. Aug. 9, 1789, Caleb Chapman.

22

JOHN⁴ EVERIT (*Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Jan. 26, 1729, at Windham, Conn.; m. Dec. 10, 1752, at Sharon, Sarah Gay. He was a blacksmith by trade, lived at Windham until about 1750, when he moved to Sharon, and in the early settlement of Ohio again moved to the northern part of that State, where he is said to have died. While at Sharon, in 1776, he enlisted with his brother Ebenezer in a company of minute men, under Capt. Caleb Jewit.

Children, born at Sharon :

- i. Elizabeth,⁵ b. Mar. 3, 1753; m. Oct. 8, 1767, Simeon Sprague, son of Capt. John Sprague, who came from Lebanon in 1737.
- ii. Jonathan, b. July 15, 1755; d. Oct. 31, 1755.
- iii. John, b. Jan. 6, 1757.

23

JEREMIAH⁴ EVERIT (*Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Feb. 6, 1737, at Windham, Conn.; married Lydia ——. From deeds and town records, he appears to have lived at Windham, Conn., until about 1765, when he moved to Norwich, Conn., where the tax list of 1783 shows him still a resident. By deed dated Feb. 18, 1769, recorded April 10, 1788, at Torrington, he, as "of Norwich, Co. New London, Conn.," buys 41 acres of land in Torrington, Conn., being right No. 97. By deed dated March 23, 1789, recorded July 4, 1789, at Torrington, he, as of "Franklin, Co. New London, Conn.," transfers this same land to Oliver Everit, probably his son, also of Franklin. He is said later to have been a preacher in Western New York.

Nov. 6, 1780, he was a Second Lieut. in Capt. Hungerford's company, Col. McClellan's regiment, New London and Groton, and was discharged, Jan. 4, 1781. Possibly it was his son who served.

Children, i and ii born at Windham, iii-viii, at Norwich:

- i. Jeremiah,⁵ b. May 10, 1762.
- ii. Lydia, b. Jan. 14, 1764; d. a few years after marriage; m. Nov. 25, 1784, at Windham, probably to Joseph Manning. He was b. Dec. 9, 1761, at Windham, moved to Windsor and later to Poultney, Vt., where he d. about 1849.
- iii. Oliver, b. Sept. 18, 1766. By deed he received from his father, both called as "of Franklin, Co. New London" in 1789, 41 acres of land, in Torrington, and the following year, 1790, as "of Lebanon," he transferred the same land to Stephen Fyler and others.
- iv. Vine, b. Jan. 8, 1768; served as private in Capt. Hungerford's company, Col. McClellan's regiment, New London and Groton, from Nov. 12, 1780, to Jan. 10, 1781.
- v. Clarissa, b. Oct. 1, 1769.
- vi. Israel, b. Feb. 18, 1771.
- vii. Alice, b. July 28, 1772.
- viii. Betsey, b. Aug. 9, 1774.

24

Dea. JOSHUA⁴ EVERETT (*Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 4, 1709, at Dedham, Mass.; died Aug. 31, 1786, at Attleboro',

Mass.; married 1st, Dec. 12, 1734, Margaret Avery, daughter of William and Esther Avery, of Dedham. She was born Jan. 25, 1713-4; died Mar. 3, 1754-5. He married 2d, Jan. 24, 1759, Patience (Carpenter) Stanley, daughter of Zachariah and Margaret Carpenter, of Rehoboth, and widow of Abner Stanley, of Attleboro'. She was born June 27, 1729; died July 28, 1787.

He settled at Attleboro' about 1733, where he purchased an estate of the Woodcock family, on the Post Road, which has since been intersected by the dividing line between Wrentham and Attleboro'. To the house, now situated in North Attleboro', he added the west part. During the Revolution the Count Rochambeau, Baron Steuben, Gens. Knox and Lafayette slept for a night under its roof. In 1734, he received by deed of gift as his share of his father's estate — a double portion — 70½ acres in Attleboro' and Stoughton.

He joined the church in Dedham in 1728, and was dismissed to the church in Attleboro', in 1735. In 1747, he was one of the founders and deacon of a church called "The Church of the New Light, or Separatists," which was reorganized, in 1709, as a Baptist church. He was a man of sound judgment and liberal views, commanding the respect of the community in which he lived.

His will, dated Feb. 2, 1781, proved Apr. 3, 1787, names wife Patience, sons Joshua, Josiah and William; daughters Margaret Blackington, Mary Sprague and Esther Orne.

Children, recorded at Attleboro' :

- i. Margaret,⁵ b. Oct. 7, 1735; m. Peter Blackington, of Attleboro'.
- ii. Mary, b. Sept. 27, 1737; m. Sept. 30, 1756, John Sprague, of Wrentham.
- iii. Esther, b. Oct. 24, 1739; m. James Orne, of Attleboro'.
62. iv. Joshua, b. Sept. 21, 1741.
63. v. Josiah, b. June 6, 1743.
- vi. David, b. June 2, 1745; d. Apr. 18, 1752.
- vii. Samuel, b. Nov. 5, 1751; d. Jan. 12, 1777. He was taken prisoner at the battle of Long Island and confined on board the *Fidelity*; was released, but died at Milford, Conn., on his way home.
64. viii. William, b. Jan. 10, 1754.

25

JEREMIAH⁴ EVERETT (*Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 12, 1713, at Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 27, 1798, at Halifax, Vt.; married 1st, Apr. 22, 1736, Rebecca Blackington, daughter of Pentecost and Rebecca (Figget) Blackington, of Attleboro', Mass. She was born Nov. 7, 1717; died Nov. 25, 1753. He married 2d, Mindwell Woodward, daughter of Ebenezer and Mindwell (Stone) Woodward, of Newton, and widow of Rev. Nathaniel Shepard, of Attleboro'. She was born Feb. 26, 1717; died Sept. 21, 1794.

He resided at Attleboro' and is called "house joyner" and "husbandman" in numerous conveyances of land, between 1743 and 1765. He served as private in Capt. Caleb Richardson's company, Col. Timothy Pond's regiment, in 1775. He removed to Halifax, Vt., where he died.

Children, recorded at Attleboro':

65. i. Richard,⁵ b. Jan. 3, 1736-7.
- ii. Rebeckah, b. Dec. 12, 1738; m. Mar. 19, 1761, William Follett, of Attleboro'.
66. iii. Jeremiah, b. Nov. 25, 1740.
- iv. Anne, b. June 20, 1743; m. Feb. 18, 1767, Henry Lyon, of Ashford.
67. v. John, b. Jan. 30, 1744-5.
- vi. Mary, b. June 13, 1749; m. Sept. 26, 1769, John Williams, of Concord.
- vii. Hannah, b. Sept. 26, 1752; d. Nov. 24, 1753.

Children of second wife:

68. viii. Samuel, b. Nov. 16, 1756.
- ix. Hannah, b. Nov. 16, 1756; m. Feb. 3, 1777, William Freeman, of Attleboro'.
69. x. Pennel, b. Sept. 3, 1758.
70. xi. Levi, b. Sept. 23, 1760.

26

Dea. JONATHAN⁴ EVERETT (*Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 3, 1717, at Dedham, Mass.; died Dec. 15, 1796, at Wrentham; married Sept. 5, 1744, Jemima Mann, daughter of Pelatiah

and Jemima (Farrington) Mann, of Wrentham. She was born Dec. 21, 1722.

In 1742, he bought for £510 a homestead in Attleboro', Mass., where he lived until 1753, when he removed to Wrentham. He was admitted to the First Church of Dedham, Jan. 17, 1741-2, and in 1744, was dismissed to the church in Attleboro'. He was a minute man from Wrentham, in Oliver Pond's company, which marched on the Lexington alarm of Apr. 19, 1775; and he also served in the same company from September to December of that year.

His will, dated Sept. 3, 1791, proved Jan. 3, 1797, mentions his wife Jemima; sons Jonathan, Pelatiah, Abijah, Timothy and Daniel; daughters Jemima Messenger, Susanna Mann, Tryphena Shepard and Melatiah Hawes; and grandson Samuel Bugbee, "son of my daughter Eunice Bugbee."

Children, i to vi recorded at Attleboro', vii to xii at Wrentham:

- i. Jemima,⁵ b. Dec. 12, 1745; m. Aug. 15, 1765, at Wrentham, Wigglesworth Messenger, son of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Sweetzer) Messenger, b. Dec. 16, 1743; d. Nov. 26, 1818.
- ii. Susannah, b. May 5, 1747; m. Aug. 28, 1766, at Wrentham, George Mann.
71. iii. Jonathan, b. June 16, 1748.
- iv. Tryphena, b. Nov. 5, 1749; m. Aug. 8, 1771, at Wrentham, Jonathan Shepard.
72. v. Pelatiah, b. Dec. 11, 1750.
- vi. David, b. May 23, 1752; minute man on Lexington Alarm.
- vii. John, b. Apr. 20, 1754; d. June 1, 1754.
73. viii. Abijah, b. Apr. 29, 1756.
- ix. Eunice, b. Apr. 15, 1758; d. Oct. 15, 1758.
- x. Eunice, b. Aug. 11, 1759; m. Feb. 27, 1781, at Wrentham, Samuel Bugbee.
74. xi. Daniel, b. June 21, 1761.
75. xii. Timothy, b. Nov. 7, 1763.
- xiii. Melatiah, b. Aug. 8, 1767; m. Jan. 10, 1787, Capt. Amos Hawes, son of Joseph and Hannah (Fisher) Hawes, of Wrentham, b. July 26, 1761; d. Jan. 18, 1804.

27

ISRAEL⁴ EVERETT (*Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 3, 1719, at Dedham, Mass.; died Apr. 21, 1803, at Dedham; married

Oct. 13, 1743, Sarah Metcalf, daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Gay) Metcalf, born Nov. 18, 1720. He resided at Dedham and was admitted to the First Church, Apr. 11, 1743, where his children were baptized.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- 76. i. Israel,⁵ b. Oct. 13, 1744.
- 77. ii. Nathaniel, b. Dec. 1, 1745.
- 78. iii. Ebenezer, b. Sept. 26, 1747.
- 79. iv. William, b. Oct. 10, 1749.
- v. Sarah, b. July 22, 1751.
- 80. vi. Richard, b. Apr. 17, 1753.
- vii. Mary, b. Jan. 9, 1755; m. Feb. 17, 1780, Nathaniel Fales, lived at New London, N. H.
- viii. Joseph, b. Jan. 7, 1757; d. July 26, 1794.
- 81. ix. Aaron, b. Nov. 18, 1758.
- 82. x. David, b. Aug. 20, 1763.
- xi. Margaret, b. May 26, 1765; d. 1843; m. Aug. 8, 1799, at Cambridge, Mass., John Norcross, son of Nathaniel and Jenima (Abbott) Norcross, of Lexington, Mass. He was b. May, 1771; d. 1823.

28

SAMUEL⁴ EVERETT (*Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 2, 1710–11, at Dedham; died before Feb. 11, 1754; married Margaret —.

His name is on the first assessment roll of the Third Parish of Dedham (West Dedham), in 1737. Jeremiah Dean was appointed administrator of the estate of Samuel Everett, housewright, Feb. 11, 1754.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Margaret,⁵ b. Dec. 31, 1738; d. Dec. 29, 1817; m. (int.) June 4, 1768, Elijah Seabury.
- 83. ii. Samuel, b. Apr. 3, 1741.
- iii. Mary, b. May 12, 1744; d. unm.
- iv. Rebecca, b. July 26, 1747; m. Jan. 26, 1769, Aaron Ayers, of Needham, b. June 15, 1735.
- v. Sybil, b. June 5, 1750.
- 84. vi. Isaac, b. Jan. 11, 1754.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 11, 1754.

29

ISRAEL⁴ AVERED (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 4, 1708, at Guilford, Conn.; died about 1794, at Torrington, Conn.; married Aug. 25, 1731, at Durham, Conn., Abigail Beach, perhaps daughter of Richard and Hannah Beach, born Feb. 5 or 15, 1710-11, at Durham, Conn.

In 1736, he bought seventy-five acres of land at Torrington, Conn., when he was called of Wallingford. He removed to Torrington, in 1737, and lived in the west part of the town. He was a miller and in 1739, built the first corn mill in Torrington. He died about 1794, as is shown by a deed dated Jan. 29, 1795, in which Abigail, Anna and Hannah Everett, of Torrington; Sarah Green, of Clarendon, Vt.; Titus and Eunice Andrews, of Stillwater, N. Y., sell land belonging to the estate of Israel Everett, of Torrington, deceased.

Children, born at Durham and Torrington :

- i. Mical,⁵ b. July 29, 1732.
- ii. Abigail, b. Mar. 1, 1733-4.
85. iii. Samuel, b. Feb. 6, 1739.
- iv. Anna, b. Jan. 15, 1740-1.
- v. Sarah, bapt. May 6, 1744; m. (Peleg?) Green; res. 1795, Clarendon, Vt.
- vi. Hannah, b. May 7, 1747.
- vii. Eunice, bapt. Sept., 1750.
86. viii. Israel, b. June 16, 1752.
- ix. Eunice, b. Apr. 16, 1755; m. Titus Andrews; res. 1795, Stillwater, N. Y.

30

Capt. JOSIAH⁴ AVERED (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 5, 1710, at Guilford, Conn.; died Feb. 23, 1765, at Woodbury (Bethlehem Society); married Mar. 20, 1740, Hannah Hinman, daughter of Capt. Andrew and Mary (Noble) Hinman, of Woodbury. She was born Dec. 5, 1714, at Woodbury; died May 19, 1803, at Winchester, Conn.

He lived at Woodbury (Bethlehem Society), and in 1751 bought, for £200 and £500, two lots of undivided land in Winchester, Conn. Soon after this, he became disabled by the kick of

a horse and was confined to his bed until his death. His will was proved Mar. 19, 1765.

After the death of her husband, Hannah Avered removed with her mother and children to Winchester, where there were then but three families. She kept a tavern on the North Road; owned the covenant in 1771; took the oath of fidelity Jan. 18, 1782, and was assessed £14-1-6 in 1783.

Children, born at Woodbury:

- i. Elihu,⁵ b. Mar. 5, 1741-2; d. Oct. 25, 1759.
- ii. Mary, b. Feb. 13, 1743; d. Mar. 9, 1760.
- iii. Aaron, b. Apr. 3, 1745; d. Dec. 4, 1761.
87. iv. Noble, b. Mar. 3, 1747.
88. v. Josiah, b. Feb. 27, 1749-50.
- vi. Hannah, b. Jan. 1, 1750-51; m. Mar. 2, 1774, Thomas Hosmer, son of Thomas Hosmer, of Hartford, Conn.
- vii. Diana, b. Feb. 14, 1753; d. Dec. 11, 1843; m. Dea. Theophilus Humphrey.
89. viii. Andrew, b. July 31, 1755.
- ix. Mabel, b. July 31, 1755; d. Feb. 24, 1804; m. May 30, 1776, Daniel Corbin, son of Capt. Peter and Abigail (Benedict) Corbin, b. Oct. 1, 1757, at Danbury, Conn.; d. 1809, at Colebrook, Conn.
- x. Amelia, b. May 14, 1757; d. Oct. 22, 1843; m. May 15, 1782, Dr. Solomon Everitt, of Canton, Conn.

31

Lieut. REUBEN⁴ AVERED (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 7, 1712, at Guilford, Conn.; married 1st, Mar. 27, 1743, Bethiah Thompson, who died Aug. 25, 1751, at Woodbury, Conn.; married 2d, Apr. 30, 1755, Lydia Beach, who died Sept. 22, 1809, aged 84 years, at Woodbury, Conn.

He was one of the first settlers, in 1734, in the Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn.; was admitted a member of the First Congregational Church at Woodbury, June 10, 1739; was styled lieutenant in the record of his second marriage and served as a Revolutionary soldier from Woodbury.

Children, born at Woodbury:

- i. Elizabeth,⁵ b. July 9, 1740; m. Sept. 12, 1774, Atwood Bird.
- ii. Moses, b. Apr. 1, 1744; d. Jan. 17, 1759.
- iii. Hannah, b. June 6, 1750; d. July 9, 1750.

Children of second wife :

- iv. Lydia, b. May 25, 1756.
- v. Reuben, b. May 22, 1762.

32

ABNER⁴ AVERED (AVERY) (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 7, 1721, at Guilford, Conn.; died —, 1804, at Wallingford, Conn.; married Dec. 5, 1744, at Wallingford, Eunice Hall, daughter of Ens. Amos and Ruth (Royce) Hall, born Aug. 21, 1724, at Wallingford, and died there Jan. 21, 1776.

His name and his children's names were written indifferently Avered and Avery. In 1747, he received a gift from his father, Josiah Avered, of 45 acres in Wallingford. In 1771, as "Avery" he sold land, and in 1777, as "Avery" he bought land. In 1793, he sold to Abner Avered, Jr., "the mansion house where I now live and half of other buildings etc.," all in Wallingford; this deed was signed Abner Avered, and his oldest son, as a witness, signed Amos Averit.

By deed dated March 8, 1779, and recorded Mar. 23, 1784, Abner Avered, of Wallingford, transferred to his sons Amos Avered and Ambrose Avered 130 acres of land in parish of Northbury, township of Waterbury, Conn., now the town of Plymouth.

His will, dated Oct. 27, 1797, and proved May 31, 1804, mentions sons Edmond, Amos, Abner and Ambrose Avery, and daughter Eunice Whitney, wife of Enos Whitney.

Amos and Ambrose gradually changed their name to Everett, while Edmond and Abner changed to Avery.

Children, recorded at Wallingford :

- 90. i. Amos,⁵ b. Sept. 22, 1745.
- 91. ii. Abner, b. April 21, 1748.
- 92. iii. Edmund, b. Nov. 22, 1750.
- 93. iv. Ambrose, b. Dec. 7, 1752.
- v. Eunice, b. May 22, 1760; d. Oct. 20, 1838, at Gibson, Pa.; m. 1787, Enos Whitney, of Wallingford, son of John and Deborah (Smith) Whitney, b. Aug. 10, 1761, at Branford, Conn.; d. Oct. 8, 1846, at Gibson, Pa.

33

TIMOTHY⁴ AVERED (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 9, 1727, at Guilford, Conn.; married May 4, 1772, Mary Comstock. He lived in Woodbury, Conn. (Bethlehem Society.)

Child, born at Woodbury:

- i. Mary,⁵ b. June 3, 1773.

34

SETH⁴ AVERED (*Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born at Guilford, Conn.; married Feb. 26, 1752, Eunice Minor. He probably settled at Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn., with his brother Reuben, in 1734. He signed the petition, in 1739, to separate the Bethlehem Society from the mother church at Woodbury. His name was, in later years, written Everit.

Children, born at Woodbury:

- i. Lois,⁵ b. Oct. 26, 1752.
- ii. Eunice, b. Apr. 4, 1754.
- iii. Damaris, b. May 14, 1756.
- iv. Seth, b. Nov. 14, 1760.
- v. Moses, b. Oct. 18, 1770.

FIFTH GENERATION.

35

JOHN⁵ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 3, 1728-9, at Stoughton, Mass.; died Jan. 26, 1811, at Wrentham, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 27, 1760, Mary Smith, of Wrentham, who died June 18, 1773. He married 2d, Dec. 9, 1773, Isabel Hodges, daughter of Eliphalet and Abigail (Fillebrown) Hodges, of Stoughton, born Nov. 4, 1746; died Jan. 27, 1830, at Wrentham.

He was admitted to the First Church of Stoughton, Dec. 21, 1760, and his wife, Nov. 13, 1761. Born in that part of Stoughton which later became Sharon, he lived there until about 1776 or 1780, when he removed to Mansfield, Mass., and later to Wrentham. He was surveyor of ways, at Sharon, 1769, and served on the Lexington Alarm, as private, in the 7th company, under Capt. Israel Smith.

Children, i, ii recorded at Stoughton, iii, iv, v, at Sharon, vi-viii, at Mansfield:

- i. Mary,⁶ b. Mar. 31, 1762.
- ii. Susanna, b. May 9, 1764.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 7, 1766.
- iv. Sinthe, b. June 4, 1770.
- v. Jason, b. July 24, 1772.

Children of second wife:

- 94. vi. Eliphalet, b. Mar. 14, 1783.
- 95. vii. George, b. Apr. 22, 1785.
- viii. Sally, b. May 12, 1788; m. Oct. 14, 1817, at Wrentham, Abijah Metcalf, of Charlton.

36

Lieut. JOSEPH⁵ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 10, 1732-3, at Stoughton, now Sharon, Mass.; died Sept. 17, 1785, at Foxboro', Mass.; married Oct. 22, 1755, at

Wrentham, Mass., Kezia Ware, daughter of Nathaniel and Priscilla (Grant) Ware, born Mar. 14, 1735-6, at Wrentham; died Apr. 4, 1824, at Foxboro'. He lived in that part of Wrentham which became Foxboro'. He was commissioned Apr. 21, 1776, 1st Lieut. in Capt. Samuel Fisher's company, Col. Ephraim Wheelock's (4th Suffolk co.) regiment. His will, dated Apr. 30, 1781, proved Oct. 4, 1785, names wife Keziah; daughters Keziah, Betty, Tryphena, and Peggy; sons Joseph, Richard, and George. Children, born at Wrentham and Foxboro':

- i. Keziah,⁶ b. Oct. 4, 1757; d. Jan. 28, 1847, unm.
- ii. Betsey, b. July 18, 1760; d. Oct. 25, 1787; m. June 11, 1786, Capt. Alexander Foster, of Attleboro', Mass., son of Alexander and Esther (Pratt) Foster, b. May 25, 1762; d. Feb. 23, 1808, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.
- iii. Tryphena, b. Aug. 26, 1764; d. May 8, 1857, at Attleboro'; m. June 30, 1785, at Walpole, Jacob Balcom, b. May 31, 1763; d. Apr. 29, 1839.
96. iv. Joseph, b. Oct. 3, 1766.
97. v. Richard, b. —, 1771.
- vi. Peggy, b. Apr. 30, 1774; d. Oct. 29, 1859, at Attleboro'; m. Nov. 29, 1798, at Foxboro', Samuel Holbrook Everett, son of Aaron and Abigail (Holbrook) Everett.
- vii. George, b. June 2, 1780; d. Nov. 2, 1781.

37

JESSE⁵ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 29, 1738, at Stoughton, now Sharon, Mass.; died Oct. 20, 1802, at Framingham, Mass.; married 1st, Mar. 7, 1759, at Wrentham, Mass., Sarah Hews, who died there, Dec. 12, 1770, in her 30th year; married 2d, Oct. 20, 1771, at Bristol, R. I., Elizabeth Salisbury, daughter of Benjamin Salisbury. She died at Wrentham, Dec. 29, 1819.

He lived in Wrentham and Framingham, and received lands, in Walpole, on the division of his father's estate. He served as sergeant in the Revolution. His will, dated Oct. 9, 1802, proved Nov. 2, 1802, names wife Elizabeth; grandchildren Elias and Maria Hawes, children of George Hawes and Nancy his wife: son Jesse; grandson George Norton: granddaughters Sally and

Eunice Everett, daughters of Jesse; sons Benjamin and James, deceased.

Children, born at Wrentham :

- i. Sarah,⁶ b. Oct. 29, 1760; m. June 3, 1783, Dr. Jenks Norton, d. May 1, 1796, in his 37th year.
- ii. James, b. Mar. 17, 1763; d. Oct. 9, 1777.
- iii. Otis, b. Mar. 10, 1765; d. Nov. 7, 1767.
- 98. iv. Jesse, b. Aug. 18, 1767.
- v. Cynthia, b. Sept. 9, 1770; d. Nov. 5, 1770.

Children of second wife :

- vi. Benjamin, b. Aug. 9, 1773; d. Aug. 9, 1801, unm.
- vii. Nancy, b. Aug. 9, 1773; d. July 6, 1801; m. Oct. 27, 1796, Col. George Hawes, of Wrentham, son of Benjamin and Olive Hawes, who d. May 9, 1847, aged 85.
- viii. Polly, b. —, 1775; d. Oct. 12, 1777.
- ix. James, b. —, 1780; d. Mar. 28, 1800, unm.

38

EDWARD⁵ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 26, 1745, at Stoughton, now Sharon, Mass.; died at Sharon, 1806; married 1st, Nov. 21, 1771, Mary Capen, daughter of Elijah and Elizabeth (Bird) Capen; baptized Mar. 8, 1747, at Stoughton; died Apr. 24, 1781, at Sharon. She was admitted to the church June 14, 1778. He married 2d, May 8, 1782, Hannah Leonard, of Mansfield, who died Nov. 30, 1823, aged 70. She was admitted to the church, at Sharon, Mar. 2, 1794, and married second, Nov. 22, 1808, John Smith, of Sharon; known as "Baptist John," having been the first Baptist in town. He died May 26, 1825, aged 90.

Children, born in Sharon :

- i. James,⁶ b. Aug. 9, 1778; d. Nov. 11, 1815; m. Phebe Thayer, of Mansfield, d. Feb. 27, 1822.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 7, 1781; d. Jan. —, 1782.
- iii. Mary, b. Apr. 7, 1781; d. unm.

Children of second wife :

- iv. Hannah, b. Aug. —, 1785; pub. Mar. 24, 1805, to Elijah Bardens, Jr., of Walpole.
- 99. v. Leonard, b. Sept. 26, 1787.

- vi. Abigail, b. Aug. —, 1789; d. Apr. 15, 1831; m. Apr. 11, 1819, Joseph Bicknell, of Sharon.
vii. Betsey, b. Feb. —, 1792; d. July 26, 1817.

39

Dea. OLIVER EVERETT⁵ (*Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 11, 1750, at Stoughton, now Sharon, Mass.; died July 28, 1827, at Sharon; married Nov. 15, 1773, at Sharon, Susannah Capen, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Leeds) Capen, born Sept. 18, 1751, at Stoughton; died Sept. 10, 1812, at Sharon.

He and his wife were admitted to the church at Sharon, then called Stoughtonham, Dec. 11, 1774. In 1776, he was elected town warden, and in 1779, tythingman. He was deacon of the church, and in 1798, a member of the committee to provide preaching. He served in the Revolution, as private in Capt. Edward B. Savell's company, Col. Gill's regiment.

Children, recorded at Sharon :

- i. Hannah,⁶ b. Aug. 11, 1774; d. Dec. 4, 1848; m. Nov. 6, 1794, Benjamin Reynolds, of Sharon, who died Sept. 15, 1840, aged 72.
100. ii. Oliver, b. Aug. 19, 1776.
101. iii. Otis, b. Oct. 17, 1778.
102. iv. Moses, b. Dec. 26, 1780.
103. v. Aaron, b. Jan. 2, 1783.
vi. Susanna, b. Feb. 23, 1785; d. Apr. 16, 1858; m. Apr. 18, 1813, at Sharon, Nathaniel Kimball, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Tenney) Kimball, b. Apr. 28, 1780; d. Jan. 12, 1869. They removed to Goffstown, N. H.
vii. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 9, 1788; d. Jan. 2, 1861, at Boston; m. 1st, May 9, 1809, Ebenezer Tisdale, b. Aug. 14, 1784; d. Aug. 31, 1811; m. 2d, Apr. 16, 1818, Samuel Tolman, Jr., b. May 17, 1787.
viii. Joseph, b. Sept. 14, 1790; d. May 18, 1794.

40

Capt. EBENEZER⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 7, 1734, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 1, 1808, at Bradford, Mass.; married 1st, Dec. 16, 1756, at Dedham, Abigail Bacon, daughter of William and Abigail (Dean) Bacon, born July 24, 1738, at Dedham; died there, June 12, 1789. He married 2d,

Mar. 22, 1791, at Dedham, Abigail (Fisher) Kingsbury, daughter of Eleazer and Mary (Penniman) Fisher, born Mar. 8, 1736-7; died June 14, 1809; married first (int.), Sept. 30, 1757, Jeremiah Kingsbury, Jr., who died June 3, 1788, aged 57.

Ebenezer Everett lived in Dedham, where he and his first wife Abigail were received into the Second Church, Mar. 2, 1760. He was elected deacon, July 30, 1778, and was town treasurer, in 1789. He served in the French and Indian War, and also in the Revolution. He was appointed captain of the 7th company, Col. William McIntosh's (1st Suffolk co.) regiment, May, 1776; resigned on account of ill health, in 1780.

His will, dated Nov. 25, 1805, proved Nov. 1, 1808, mentioned wife Abigail; daughters Abigail Guild and Chloe Everett; son Ebenezer and grandson Moses Everett. His brother Aaron, of Foxboro', named as executor.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Daughter,⁶ b. Mar., 1759; d. Apr. 4, 1759.
- ii. Abigail, b. Aug. 8, 1760; d. Aug. 11, 1822; m. Sept. 18, 1788, at Dedham, Moses Guild, son of Moses and Rhoda (Mann) Guild, b. July 20, 1756; d. Nov. 9, 1829.
- iii. Ebenezer, bapt. Apr. 3, 1763; d. Apr. 15, 1765.
104. iv. Ebenezer, b. May 12, 1766.
- v. Chloe, bapt. May 6, 1781; d. Jan. 7, 1820; m. as 2d wife, Nov. 21, 1805, Joel Andrews, son of Daniel and Hannah Andrews, b. May 27, 1777; d. Jan. 24, 1820.

41

JOHN⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 23, 1736, at Methuen, Mass.; died Mar. 25, 1799, at Foxboro', Mass.; married 1st, Mar. 5, 1761, Abigail Nicholson, daughter of John and Mary Nicholson, of Wrentham, Mass., born Sept. 25, 1738; died Dec. 15, 1775, at Wrentham. He married 2d, Apr. 25, 1776, Melatiah (Metcalf) Ware, daughter of Samuel and Judith (George) Metcalf, of Wrentham, born Oct. 16, 1736; died July 28, 1821, at Foxboro'. She married, first, Jonathan Ware, born Apr. 16, 1734, at Wrentham; died Mar. 8, 1774, at Mansfield. She married, third, Feb. 25, 1802, John Whiting, of Wrentham, who died 1811. She had six sons and two daughters by

her first husband, all under age when she married John Everett, a widower, with three young children, and by her second marriage she had three more. As if these were not enough, she adopted two other children. She was a woman of much personal attractiveness, and of unusual strength of character, who brought up her numerous family with rare courage and ability, educating four of her sons at college.

John Everett was a blacksmith, and settled in that part of Wrentham which was set off as Foxboro' in 1778. He lived in the western part of Foxboro', near the Wrentham line, in a large house sheltered by two fine old trees, an elm and a whitewood, and, on a limb of the latter, he hung a tavern sign. He was a selectman seven years, 1778, '79, '88, '92, '93, '98, '99; representative to the General Court, 1779, '80, '81, '84, '85, '92; was a member of the Convention for framing the State Constitution, in 1780; and a volunteer in the forces which marched to Springfield to suppress Shays' rebellion, in 1787. Administration on his estate was granted to his son, Melatiah, Apr. 2, 1799.

Children, recorded at Wrentham and Foxboro':

- i. John Nicholson,⁶ b. Mar. 6, 1762; d. Nov. 6, 1783, unm. He served in the Revolution.
- ii. Cyrus, b. Feb. 28, 1767; d. Dec. 20, 1794, in New York, unm.
- iii. Abigail, b. Aug. 28, 1773; d. May 11, 1831. She was a member of the New Jerusalem Church, in Boston.

Children of second wife :

105. iv. Melatiah, b. June 24, 1777.
106. v. Metcalf, b. June 24, 1777.
107. vi. Horace, b. July 18, 1779.

42

Sergt. ASA⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 30, 1739, at Methuen, Mass.; died Jan. 4, 1827, at Dedham; married Apr. 21, 1785, at Dedham, Eleanor Fuller, daughter of Seth and Sarah Fuller, born May 1, 1754, at Dedham; died Oct. 3, 1824. They lived in the third parish of Dedham, commonly known as the Clapboardtree district, and their four children lived

and died on the old homestead. He served in Capt. William Bullard's company, Col. Heath's regiment, Apr. 19, 1775.

Children, born at Dedham:

- i. Joel,⁶ b. —, 1787; d. Sept. 8, 1856, unm.
- ii. Eleanor, b. —, 1788; d. Dec. 22, 1863, unm.
- iii. Irene F., b. —; d. Jan. 20, 1893; taught school in the Clapboardtree district, in 1821–22; m. Dec. 16, 1832, Joel Ellis, son of Joel and Azubah Ellis, b. Sept. 14, 1788, at Dedham; d. Feb. 26, 1852.
- iv. Seth, b. Jan. 13, 1792; d. Feb. 26, 1870, unm.

43

Sergt. ANDREW⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 3, 1741, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 12, 1813, at Peru, Mass.; married 1st, Jan. 6, 1763, at Wrentham, Mass., Mary Smith, daughter of Dea. John and Elizabeth (Woodcock) Smith, born Oct. 29, 1743, at Wrentham; died May 8, 1802; married 2d, Mrs. Merriam, of Dalton.

He was a tanner by trade, and resided in Dedham until 1795, when he removed to Partridgefield, now Peru, Mass. He and his wife Mary were received into full communion by the Second Church of Dedham, Jan. 12, 1766, and dismissed, Sept. 22, 1799, to the Congregational Church of Partridgefield, where he was deacon during the last years of his life. He served in the French and Indian War, and was a sergeant in the Revolution.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Mary,⁶ b. Jan. 28, 1765; d. June 8, 1815; m. Nov. 2, 1786, William Seaver, of Middleboro'. Children: 1. *James E*: 2. *William*: 3. *Joseph Warren*: 4. *Lyman H*: 5. *Mary*: 6. *Maria*: 7. *Marina*: 8. *Horace*.
108. ii. Linus, b. June 28, 1767.
109. iii. James, b. Oct. 16, 1771.
110. iv. Jason, b. July 16, 1774.
111. v. Andrew, b. May 7, 1777.
112. vi. Oliver, b. May 27, 1782.

44

PHINEHAS⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 1, 1745, at Dedham, Mass.; died May 27, 1813, at Montville, Me.; married June 6, 1770, Mary Clap, daughter of Seth

and Mary (Bullard) Clap, of Walpole, born Jan. 28, 1742; died Apr. —, 1833. He removed to Rutland, Mass., and, about 1805, to Montville, Me. He died suddenly in his chair after supper.

Children:

- i. Mary,⁶ b. Sept. 30, 1772; d. Apr. 12, 1853, in Stockport, O.; m. Aug. 5, 1794, Jotham Keyes, son of Cyprian Keyes. Children: 1. *Tyler*⁷: 2. *Amory*: 3. *Phinehas*: 4. *Mary*: 5. *Horace*: 6. *David*: 7. *Jotham*: 8. *Cynthia*.
113. ii. Phinehas, b. Apr. 22, 1776.
- iii. Betsey, b. Sept. 20, 1779; d. Jan. 27, 1870, at Cummington, Mass.; m. Feb. 7, 1803, her cousin, Andrew⁶ Everett, son of Andrew and Mary (Smith) Everett.
114. iv. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 23, 1782.
- v. Cynthia, b. Mar. 4, 1785; d. Apr. 15, 1847, at South Thomaston, Me.; m. 1st, June 15, 1815, John Ranlett, of Montville; m. 2d, 1838, Capt. Joseph Watts, of St. George, Me. Children: 1. *Charles E. Ranlett*,⁷ b. 1816: 2. *Rozina Ranlett*, b. 1818: 3. *John Watts*.
- vi. Sarah, b. Mar. 15, 1787; d. about 1855, at Montville; m. 1st, ——— Bean; m. 2d, Moses Bean. Children: 1. *Harriet*⁷: 2. *Mary*: 3. *Sarah*: 4. *Moses*: 5. *Hannah*: 6. *Seth*.

45

Sergt. AARON⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 5, 1748, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Apr. 17, 1824, at Foxboro'; married 1st, Apr. 25, 1771, Abigail Holbrook, who died May 6, 1785, at Foxboro'; married 2d, Nov. 13, 1785, Chloe Holbrook, who died Feb. 10, 1790, at Foxboro'; married 3d, Nov. 17, 1791, at Wrentham, Mass., Eunice Guild, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Graves) Guild, born Mar. 5, 1763; died Mar. 8, 1830, at Foxboro'.

He was a carpenter, and deacon of the church at Foxboro', where he owned pew 32 in the old meeting house; he was selectman, 1781–85; town clerk, 1789–1800, and justice of the peace. He owned a surveyor's compass, which he used when a young man, and which descended to his nephew, Melatiah, and from him to his nephew, Col. John M. Everett. For several years he lived in Mendon. He served as sergeant in the Revolution. His will,

dated Dec. 2, 1820, proved May 18, 1824, mentions wife Eunice Everett; sons Marcus, Samuel Holbrook, and Daniel; daughters Joanna Pettee, wife of Joseph Pettee, and Eunice Guild; grandsons Joshua and Everett Stetson.

Children, i-iv born in Mendon, v-ix in Foxboro':

115. i. Marcus,⁶ b. Feb. 29, 1772.
 116. ii. Samuel Holbrook, b. Oct. 5, 1773.
 iii. Abigail, b. Sept. 28, 1775; d. May 28, 1807, at Walpole, Mass.; m. (int.) Sept. 29, 1798, Joshua Stetson, of Walpole.
 iv. Joanna, b. Nov. 30, 1777; d. July 25, 1845, at Salisbury, Conn.; m. Joseph Pettee.
 v. Aaron, b. July 31, 1781; d. Jan. 24, 1807. He was a physician.
 117. vi. Daniel, b. June 1, 1783.

Children of second wife:

- vii. Chloe, b. June 1, 1787; d. Aug. 8, 1811; m. W. Black.
 viii. Tyler, b. Jan. 14, 1790; d. May 6, 1790.

Child of third wife:

- ix. Eunice Guild, b. Nov. 2, 1792; d. Feb. 9, 1877, unm. She is said to have made the first straw bonnet in Foxboro'. Her will, dated Dec. 23, 1873, proved Mar. 15, 1876, mentions the Church of the New Jerusalem, Bowdoin St., Boston; nephews and nieces and other relatives.

46

Rev. and Judge MOSES⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 15, 1750, at Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 25, 1813, at Dorchester, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 24, 1774, at Dedham, Lucy Balch, daughter of Rev. Thomas and Mary (Sumner) Balch, born Jan. 10, 1748-9, at Dedham; died Mar. 13, 1778. He married 2d, Oct. 2, 1778, at Dorchester, Joanna Bird, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Robinson) Bird, who died May 28, 1783, in her 24th year. He married 3d, Dec. 28, 1784, Mrs. Hannah (Clapp) Gardner, daughter of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Hall) Clapp, born Mar. 19, 1759; died Oct. 22, 1819, and widow of Henry Gardner, of Stowe, Treasurer of the Province of Massachusetts.

Moses Everett was graduated at Harvard College, 1771; admitted to the Second Church of Dedham, Sept. 6, 1772; transferred to the First Church of Dorchester, over which he was ordained as its ninth minister, Sept. 28, 1774; resigned on account of ill-health, Jan. 14, 1793. In 1808, he was appointed Judge of the Court of Common Pleas for Norfolk co. His will, dated Sept. 15, 1812, proved Apr. 6, 1813, mentions wife Hannah; sons Moses, to whom he gave all his lands in Ohio; Francis, George, Charles, Thomas, Stevens, James, and Ebenezer; unmarried daughters Hannah and Elizabeth; grandchild Joanna Harriet Gardner, daughter of Henry Gardner.

Children, recorded at Dorchester:

- i. Moses,⁶ b. Nov. 25, 1775; d. about 1813, at Gallipolis, Ohio; H. C., 1796; taught school at Dorchester, and at Gallipolis during the early settlement of that town.

Children of second wife:

- ii. James, b. Aug. 9, 1779; d. Jan. 10, 1781.
- iii. Johanna Bird, b. Dec. 7, 1780; d. Jan. 31, 1807; m. June 9, 1803, Dr. Henry Gardner [H. C., 1798], of Roxbury; d. 1858.

118. iv. James, b. Oct. 13, 1782.

Children of third wife:

- 119. v. Charles, b. Oct. 25, 1785.
- vi. Elizabeth, b. July 2, 1787; d. July 17, 1787.
- 120. vii. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 15, 1788.
- 121. viii. Thomas, b. Feb. 2, 1791.
- ix. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 1, 1793; d. Feb. 3, 1826, unm.
- 122. x. Francis, b. Nov. 25, 1795.
- 123. xi. Stevens, b. Dec. 14, 1797.
- xii. Hannah, b. Oct. 7, 1800; d. Feb. 26, 1881; m. Apr. 10, 1828, Dr. Henry Bartlett [H. C., 1820], of Roxbury; d. 1872.
- xiii. George, b. Mar. 1, 1804; d. Oct. 24, 1830, unm.

47

Rev. (afterwards Judge) OLIVER⁵ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), was born June 11, 1752, in the Second or South Parish, of Dedham, Mass., now Norwood; died Dec. 19, 1802, at Dedham; married Nov. 6, 1787, by Rev. John Eliot, Lucy Hill, daughter of Alexander Sears and Mary (Ritchie) Hill, of Boston

and Philadelphia, born Jan. 12, 1768, at Philadelphia; died May 4, 1824, at Dedham.

Oliver Everett was apprenticed to his older brother, Aaron, to learn the cooper's trade: but as soon as he became of age he determined, if possible, to get a college education. He succeeded in this effort, entering Harvard College in 1775. The college buildings were then in the occupation of the revolutionary army, and the pupils transferred to Concord. Mr. Everett was graduated here in 1779, but there was no public commencement. Among his classmates were Hon. William Gordon, of Amherst, N. H., a member of Congress, in 1797-1800, and Hon. Nathaniel Appleton Haven, M. D., of Portsmouth, N. H., member of Congress, in 1808-10. He was admitted to the Second Church, of Dedham, Apr. 23, 1780, and pursued the study of Divinity under his brother Moses, and on the 4th of Oct., 1781, received an invitation to settle at the New South Church, on Church Green, at the fork of Summer and Bedford Streets, Boston. His residence at this time was at the foot of Summer Street, a site afterwards occupied by a mariner's chapel. Mr. Everett was considered as belonging to the liberal wing of the Congregational body, and a great personal regard existed between him and Dr. Freeman, of King's Chapel. His preaching was esteemed as serious and practical, unadorned in matter and unimpassioned in manner. After a successful ministry of ten years, his health, which had never been robust, compelled his resignation, and he was dismissed May 26, 1792. He retired to an interesting Colonial house at "Five Corners," in Dorchester, lately destroyed to make way for the new boulevard. It had been built, about 1770, by a Royalist, Col. Robert Oliver.

Mr. Everett resided here in rural retirement, broken only by one or two visits to Philadelphia, and to Saratoga Springs, then recently discovered. On the 22d of Feb., 1800, he delivered, in the meeting house in Dorchester, one of the first orations in memory of General Washington, for whom he entertained the most affectionate reverence, having seen him at Cambridge, in 1775, and having been introduced to him at Philadelphia, in 1791; and

although in extremely feeble health, he felt it his duty to perform this memorial service. The meeting house was of course hung with black, and it is recorded that, when the hangings were taken down, the orator was "complimented with a suit of clothes from them."

Mr. Everett was appointed a judge of the Court of Common Pleas in 1799, and in 1802 was nominated for Congress in the interest of the Federal party, being a supporter of the policy of President Adams. The Federalists, however, were unpopular in Norfolk county, and Mr. Everett was defeated by a large majority. He did not long survive the election, being struck with paralysis, from which he died.

Mr. Everett was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, and the intimate friend and correspondent of some of the most conspicuous and estimable characters of his day, among whom may be named his fellow-townsmen, Hon. Fisher Ames, and Rev. Manasseh Cutler. He was a great lover of books, as far as the limited resources of the time allowed, and is spoken of, in Allen's Biographical Dictionary, as a man of great intellectual force.

Children, born at Boston and Dorchester :

124. i. Oliver,⁶ b. May 15, 1788.
125. ii. Alexander Hill, b. Mar. 19, 1790.
- iii. Lucy, b. Oct. 17, 1791; m. Aug. 22, 1812, at Dorchester, Francis S. Durivage.
126. iv. Edward, b. Apr. 11, 1794.
127. v. Sarah Preston, b. Sept. 5, 1796.
128. vi. Thomas Huse, b. Feb. 6, 1799.
- vii. John, b. Feb. 22, 1801; d. Feb. 12, 1826, unm.; was graduated at Harvard College, 1818; became a tutor in Transylvania University, Lexington, Ky.; returned to Mass. and entered Harvard Law School, while he studied under Daniel Webster. Before completing his legal studies he visited Europe, and for a time was connected with the American legation at the Hague, where his brother Alexander was *chargé d'affaires*. He was a leader among young men in politics, of considerable practical ability, and his early death cut short a career that promised unusual brilliancy.
- viii. Enoch Huse, b. July 27, 1803; d. —, 1826, at Salem, N. H., unm.

NATHANIEL⁵ EVERETT (*Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 19, 1747, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 14, 1802; married May 9, 1775, at Stoughton, Mass., Rhoda Smith, daughter of Joseph and Experience Smith, born May 19, 1755, at Stoughton; died Oct. 8, 1836, at Northampton, Mass.

Apr. 19, 1775, on the Lexington Alarm, he served as private, in the 8th company, Capt. Peter Talbot, from Stoughton. March 12, 1793, as of Dedham, he bought for £150, 150 acres in town of Norwich, now Huntington, Hampshire co., Mass., and the following year, 1794, sold them to his brother-in-law, Eliphalet Fales, of Dedham, who, in 1797, sold them to Nathaniel Everett, Jr. In 1801, the father, Nathaniel Everett, bought back from his son 100 acres, out of which he sold 50 acres. In 1805, Oliver Everett, administrator of the estate of Nathaniel Everett, sold the remaining 50 acres, subject to the widow's dower. The widow, Rhoda, the same year, sold her right of dower.

Children:

- i. Nathaniel,⁶ b. Jan. 31, 1776; d. Feb. 6, 1776.
- ii. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 21, 1777; m. 1st, Dec. 25, 1800, Eliza Jones Rupp, d. Apr. 21, 1818, aged 37, buried in tomb 66, on Boston Common; m. 2d, June 16, 1818, Elizabeth Hodgkins, d. Nov. 6, 1826, aged 39, buried in tomb 8, South Boston. He was called of Norwich, 1799, and of Boston, 1801-1831.
- iii. David, b. Oct. 29, 1778; d. Jan., 1804, at Grand Isle, Vt.
- iv. Chloe, b. June 25, 1780; d. Oct. 3, 1801.
- v. Oliver, b. Mar. 27, 1782; was a farmer and lived at Norwich; said to have been a lieutenant in the War of 1812, to have drawn land and settled at Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.
- vi. Jesse, b. Apr. 19, 1784; was a farmer and lived at Norwich, until 1805, when he removed to Wheeler or Prattsburg, Steuben co., N. Y.
129. vii. Melatiah, b. Apr. 26, 1786.
- viii. Rhoda, b. May 19, 1789; d. at Heart Prairie, Wis.; m. Sept. 9, 1814, at Northampton, Benoni Bartlett, d. Feb. 2, 1834, aged 49.
- ix. Abigail, b. Nov. 14, 1791; d. at Northampton; m. Mar. 10, 1811, at Northampton, Zenas Joy, b. at Plainfield, Mass.; d. Apr. 19, 1872, aged 82, at Northampton.

- x. Eleazer, b. Aug. 17, 1794; d. Sept. 15, 1794.
 xi. Experience, b. Feb. 3, 1798; m. 1st, May 30, 1816, at Northampton, Jared Wright; m. 2d, — Rude; is said to have removed to Norwich, Conn.

49

Capt. ABEL⁵ EVERETT (*Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 18, 1757, at Dedham, Mass.; died there Apr. 2, 1813; married 1st, Sept. 1, 1779, at Stoughton, Mass., Mary Smith, daughter of Joseph and Experience Smith, born June 23, 1760, at Stoughton; died Mar. 17, 1801, at Dedham. He married 2d, July 21, 1801, Abigail Guild, daughter of John and Thankful (Harrington) Guild, born Jan. 27, 1765, at Stoughton; married second, Daniel Fuller; died Dec. 20, 1842, at Dedham.

He was a farmer and lived at Dedham, where he and his wife Mary were admitted to the Second Church, Oct. 22, 1780, and his second wife, Abigail, Jan. 3, 1808. William Phipps, a neighbor, was appointed administrator of his estate, Apr. 6, 1813. He returned an inventory, showing real estate amounting to \$6,134, and personal estate, \$1,027. The widow's dower was set off Jan. 4, 1814, the personal estate divided among nine children, and the real estate sold.

The will of the widow, Abigail Everett, dated Sept. 2, 1840, proved Feb. 7, 1843, names son Abel Everett, of Stoughton; son Horace Everett, of Wendell, N. H.; daughters Hannah Bishop, Hitty Ellis, Mary Arnold, Lucy Littlefield, Julia Bowker; granddaughter Vina Dorcas Leland Hooper, child of daughter Vina Hooper.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Hannah,⁶ b. July 6, 1780; d. Apr. 15, 1868; m. 1st, Feb. 18, 1811, at Dedham, Ebenezer Jackson, of Eaton, N. H.; m. 2d, Apr. 16, 1818, at Dedham, Mr. Samuel Fairbanks, b. Apr. 15, 1757; d. Dec. 28, 1832; m. 3d, July 11, 1833, at Dedham, Capt. Benjamin Bishop, of Sharon, son of Simeon Bishop, b. at Attleboro', Mass.; d. Nov. 29, 1852, aged 84, at Dedham.
- ii. Molly, bapt. Nov. 17, 1781; d. Nov. 24, 1781.
- iii. Abel, bapt. May 18, 1783; d. July 24, 1783.
- iv. Hitty, b. Mar. 13, 1785; m. Joel Ellis.

- v. Mary, b. Feb. 13, 1787; m. — Arnold, of Cumberland, R. I.
- vi. Lucy, bapt. June 21, 1789; d. Feb. 20, 1791.
- vii. Lucy, b. July 29, 1791; m. June 3, 1811, at Dedham, David Littlefield, of Hopkinton, Mass.
- viii. Lavina, b. Jan. 20, 1794; d. June 3, 1825; m. William Hooper, b. 1794; d. Sept. 3, 1828; a missionary to the Choctaws.
- ix. Julia, bapt. Sept. 11, 1796; m. Ira Bowker, of Milford, Mass.

Children of second wife:

- 130. x. Abel, b. Apr. 12, 1802.
- 131. xi. Horace, bapt. Oct. 2, 1803.
- xii. Cyrus, bapt. Oct. 13, 1805; d. Dec. 6, 1820.

50

ELEAZER⁵ EVERETT (*Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 25, 1761, at Dedham, Mass.; died Dec. 22, 1828, at Francestown, N. H.; married Nov. 20, 1783, at Dedham, Lucy Battle, daughter of Col. Ebenezer and Prudence Battle, born Dec. 10, 1764, at Dedham; died Dec. 10, 1857, at Francestown. She was admitted to First Church of Dedham, Nov. 2, 1783, and dismissed to the church at Francestown, Nov. 21, 1790. He lived at Dedham until 1786, when he moved to Francestown.

Children, i born at Dedham, ii–xii at Francestown:

- 132. i. Willard,⁶ b. Apr. 8, 1785.
- ii. Nancy, b. Jan. 4, 1787; d. Sept. 23, 1876, at Metamora, Ill.; m. Nov. 3, 1820, Amos Sleeper, son of Nathaniel and Betsey (Clough) Sleeper, b. Nov. 21, 1785, at Francestown; d. Sept. 13, 1861, at Wauwatosa, Wis.
- 133. iii. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 31, 1789.
- iv. Lucy, b. June 14, 1792; d. Oct. 30, 1793.
- v. Betsey, b. Aug. 25, 1794; d. Mar. 21, 1799.
- vi. Lewis, b. June 15, 1796; d. Sept. 7, 1799.
- vii. Sarah, b. Mar. 26, 1798; d. Sept. 8, 1799.
- viii. Lewis, b. Jan. 26, 1800; d. May 8, 1840.
- ix. Sarah, b. Sept. 22, 1801; m. May 7, 1822, George Kingsbury, son of Joseph Kingsbury, b. Feb. 1, 1795, at Francestown; d. there Oct. 14, 1869.
- x. Betsey, b. June 19, 1803; d. Oct. 18, 1877; m. Dec. 9, 1827, Joseph Kingsbury, Jr., b. Dec. 29, 1802, at Francestown; d. there Oct. 17, 1884.

- xi. Lucy, b. Mar. 31, 1806; d. Nov. 5, 1879, unm.
 xii. Mary, b. Apr. 7, 1808; d. July 26, 1856, at Hartford, Conn.; m. Nov. 5, 1844, Rev. Alvah C. Page (A. C. 1829), son of Phineas and Cynthia (Macomber) Page, b. Mar. 17, 1806, at Hawley, Mass.; d. Sept. 1, 1877, at Elgin, Ills.

51

Capt. EDWARD⁵ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 9, 1739, at Dedham, Mass.; died about 1815, at Peru, N. Y.; married —, 1762, at Milton, Mass., Ruth Field, of Milton, died at Peru, N. Y., between 1807 and 1815.

They were both received into the Second Church of Dedham, Dec. 25, 1763, and after their removal to New York, are reported as being Quakers. He was a land surveyor, and about 1769 removed from Stoughton to Rumney, N. H. He was one of a committee, in 1779, to settle the town lines of Rumney, and in 1785 was a town assessor. In 1781–2, he removed to New Holderness, and represented that town in the Legislature of 1782. In 1786, he crossed Vermont and Lake Champlain to that part of Plattsburg, N. Y., which was set off, in 1793, as Peru, when he was elected the first supervisor of the town, and re-elected three times. His name appears, May 3, 1757, as private on the muster roll of Stephen Miller's company, in Col. Miller's regiment, of Stoughton. He was captain, from Rumney, N. H., in Col. Bedel's regiment of New Hampshire Rangers, in 1776, in the expedition to Canada; was taken a prisoner, at the Cedars, May 19, 1776, and later released.

Children:

134. i. George,⁶ b. Oct. 26, 1763.
 ii. Persis, b. Jan. 20, 1767.
 iii. Hannah, b. July 2, 1769; d. at Peru, N. Y.; m. 1st, Robert Whitcomb, of Peru, d. about 1805; m. 2d, Eleazer Nichols.
 135. iv. Edward, b. —.
 136. v. Robert, b. —.
 vi. Susan, b. —; d. at Peru, N. Y.; m. Capt. David Cochran, of Peru.
 vii. Ruth, b. —; m. Elisha Green, of Peru.
 viii. Polly, b. —; d. at Peru; m. John Stafford.
 137. ix. David Allen, b. May 23, 1786.

52

DAVID⁵ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 16, 1745, at Dedham, Mass.; died June 26, 1775, while in the army; married Oct. 27, 1767, Susannah Rolfe, daughter of Stephen Rolfe (or Ralph), born Feb. 22, 1743, at Mendon, Mass.

He lived at Princeton, Mass. He served as private in Capt. Jonathan Holman's company, Col. Ephraim Doolittle's regiment, engaged in the battle of Bunker Hill. His widow, Susannah, was appointed administratrix of his estate, Nov. 6, 1775.

Children, born at Princeton, Mass.:

- i. Olivia,⁶ b. July 22, 1768; d. at Dayton, Ohio; m. Benjamin Adams, son of Benjamin and Priscilla Adams, b. Sept. 9, 1763, at New Ipswich, N. H.; d. there in 1825.
- 138. ii. David, b. Mar. 29, 1770.
- iii. Marah, b. Dec. 29, 1771.
- 139. iv. Stephen, b. Feb. 2, 1774.
- 140. v. John, b. Feb. 18, 1776.

53

WILLIAM⁵ EVERETT (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 19, 1730, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 4, 1793, at Dedham; married Aug. 30, 1750, at Dedham, Sarah Clap, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Clap, of Walpole, Mass., born Oct. 8, 1729; died Oct. 3, 1811. He and his wife owned the covenant in the Second Church, Nov. 12, 1752. They lived at South Dedham, now Norwood, and are buried in the South Parish cemetery.

Children, born at South Dedham:

- i. Sybil,⁶ b. Oct. 29, 1751; d. Dec. 16, 1765.
- ii. Sarah, b. Dec. 30, 1754; d. Apr. 16, 1838; m. Apr. 13, 1781, at Dedham, Nathaniel Fisher, Jr., son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Clapp) Fisher, b. May 22, 1753; d. Aug. 22, 1810.
- 141. iii. William, b. May 5, 1757.
- iv. Hepzibeth, bapt. Feb. 13, 1763; m. July 3, 1783, at Dedham, Aaron Clark Fales, of Wrentham.

- v. Ichabod, bapt. July 13, 1766; d. —, 1851, at Billerica, Mass.; m. 1st, June 29, 1803, at Medfield, Mass., Lucy Morse, daughter of Eliakim and Abigail Morse, b. Jan. 11, 1766; d. Sept. 6, 1805, at Boston; m. 2d, Feb. 20, 1812, at Billerica, Martha Richardson, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Wilson) Richardson, b. Oct. 20, 1780, at Billerica; d. there Nov. 6, 1848. He lived at Walpole, in 1802, and at Boston, 1806–1819. In the latter year he moved to Billerica, where he invested largely in real estate, and served as a selectman, 1826–1830. An administration on his estate was granted Oct. 14, 1851, which was divided among his brothers and sisters and their heirs.
- vi. Issachar, b. —, 1768; d. Apr. 17, 1856, at Wrentham; m. (int.) Dec. 29, 1798, Dolly Thayer, daughter of Noah and Dorothy (Hunt) Thayer, b. —, 1776, at Randolph, Mass.; d. Apr. 28, 1870, at Wrentham, Mass.

54

JOSIAH⁵ EVERETT (*William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 17, 1733, at Dedham, Mass.; died there, Dec. 4, 1814; married 1st, Oct. 14, 1756, at Dedham, Jane Alexander, daughter of William and Mary Alexander, baptized Oct. 30, 1743, at Dedham; died there about Dec., 1775. He married 2d, June 24, 1779, at Dedham, Mrs. Sarah Billings, who died Mar. 14, 1814. He and his wife, Jane, owned the covenant in the Second Church, Dedham, Jan. 28, 1759. He lived at South Dedham, now Norwood.

Children, recorded at Dedham :

- i. Josiah,⁶ bapt. Jan. 28, 1759; d. Oct. 14, 1759.
142. ii. Josiah, b. Mar. 18, 1760.
- iii. Lucy, b. Mar. 18, 1760; m. 1st, Oct. 7, 1779, at Dedham, Reuben Turner, of Walpole. They moved to Winthrop, Me., and in 1790, to Farmington, Me., where he died in 1814. She m. 2d, July, 1820, at Farmington, Joseph Sanders. Their youngest daughter, Calista Turner, m. Nov. 25, 1827, her cousin, Samuel F.⁷ Everett, son of Josiah and Rebecca (Farrington) Everett.
- iv. Mary, b. June 23, 1763; d. at New Portland, Me., aged about 60, having lived unmarried with her brother, Josiah.

- v. Joanna, b. Jan. 21, 1767; d. Sept. 17, 1852; m. July 13, 1788, at Walpole, Orion Day, son of Ichabod Day, of Sharon, Vt., b. —, 1762, at Wrentham, Mass.; served as private in Capt. Josiah Richards' company, Mass. Militia, on duty in R. I., Aug., 1779, and as private in Capt. Samuel Holden's company, Col. Ebenezer Thayer's Suffolk County regiment, July, 1780. His will was dated Sept. 19, 1835, and proved Nov. 4, 1835, at Woodstock Dis., Windsor Co., Vt.
- vi. Alexander, b. Sept. 22, 1770. He followed the sea, and married, in advanced years, Miss Dolly Laben.
143. vii. Francis, b. July 25, 1773.

55

PETER⁵ EVERETT (*Peter*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born April 5, 1747, at Dedham, Mass.; died Nov. 25, 1804, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Sept. 27, 1775, Lucy Whiting, died Sept. 20, 1788, aged 38 years, at Roxbury.

He was a victualler, and appears, at one time, to have kept a half-way house in Roxbury, on the road from Boston to Dedham. In 1778, he bought from Nathaniel Whiting, for £380, 41 acres of land, with house and shop, in Roxbury, on the road from Boston to Dedham, which he sold in 1784 for £400. Later, through some unknown misfortune, he became bankrupt, as Sept. 14, 1789, the Supreme Judicial Court gave judgment against him for £50 4s. 10*d.*, and the deputy sheriff levied on all his goods, lands and chattels. His lands brought only £7; his household furniture, sold at public vendue, £24 8s. 11*d.*, and he was turned out into the cold with six small children to care for. He seems to have provided for them, for, on his death, his administrator found property valued at \$512, but not enough to pay his debts.

He served as private in the 3d company of Roxbury, Capt. Lemuel Child, in Col. Wm. Heath's regiment, on the Lexington alarm. He and his wife owned the covenant, July 14, 1776, in the First Parish Church, West Roxbury. He bought a pew in the church, Mar. 10, 1783, which was later taken by execution and sold.

Children, born in Roxbury :

- i. Joseph,⁹ bapt. Aug. 11, 1776; d. before 1804.

- ii. Nathaniel, bapt. Aug. 23, 1778; d. Aug. 17, 1807; m. Apr. 12, 1801, at West Roxbury, Sally Baker, who m. 2d, Mar. 19, 1809, Thomas Legallee.
- iii. Moses, bapt. Sept. 10, 1780; d. Jan. 14, 1798.
- iv. Sarah, bapt. Dec. 29, 1782; d. before 1804.
- v. Lucy, bapt. July 3, 1785; Benjamin Davis, of Roxbury, cordwainer, appointed her guardian, Feb. 4, 1806.
- vi. Paul, bapt. June 24, 1788; d. Sept. 20, 1790.

56

ISRAEL⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born January 14, 1740-1, at Windham, Conn.; died —, 1770, at Norwich, Conn.; married —, Lucy —.

Apr. 30, 1767, as of Lebanon, he bought land in Chelsea Society, Norwich, Conn., and May 18, 1767, sold to his father, Israel Everet, one-half of above lot. May 6, 1769, as of Lebanon, he relinquished to his father his right to this land, on which his father had dug a cellar, with stone and brick walls, in order to build a dwelling. Sept. 21, 1770, his father, Israel Everett, of Norwich, and Amos Thomas, of Lebanon, were appointed administrators of his estate.

Children :

- i. Molly Anna,⁶ b. April 16, 1765.
- ii. Hannah, b. —.

57

DANIEL⁵ EVERITT (*Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 1, 1748, at Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn.; died Jan. 20, 1805, at New Milford, Conn.; married Jan. 1, 1778, at New Milford, Urania Taylor, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel Taylor, born July 23, 1751, at New Milford; died there May 28, 1823.

He read law with Judge Andrew Adams, of Litchfield, and removed to New Milford in 1772, being the second member of the bar in that town. In 1774, '76 and '78, he was on the town committee of correspondence, and in 1780, on the committee for inspection of provisions as per act of the Assembly. Feb. 21, 1776, he enlisted for one year in Capt. John Stevens' company, Col. Burrall's regiment, to reinforce troops for Quebec under Gen.

Arnold, then stationed at Ticonderoga, and was discharged Sept. 19, 1776. He was a member of the General Assembly, Oct., 1780, May, 1781, May and Oct., 1783; and delegate to the convention which ratified the Federal Constitution. He was appointed judge of probate, May, 1790, and the first postmaster in town, Jan. 1, 1795, both of which positions he held until his death. He was one of the original subscribers to the Union Library of New Milford, Feb. 18, 1796. In the Presbyterian meeting-house he was seated in second rank, his pew being in centre aisle, near the middle of the church. Yale College conferred the honorary degree of M. A. upon him in 1785.

Children, born at New Milford :

144. i. Hermon,⁶ b. Sept. 23, 1778.
 ii. William, b. Nov. 11, 1780.
 iii. Daniel Taylor, b. Mar. 20, 1784; d. Jan. 17, 1819.
 iv. Tamar Urania, b. July 1, 1786; d. Mar. 14, 1812.
 v. Nathaniel Shelton, b. Dec. 7, 1796; d. Nov. 27, 1799.

58

ABNER⁵ EVERITT (*Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 12, 1760, at Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn.; died Nov. 25, 1852, at Warren, Conn.; married Sept., 1786, at Woodbury, Jedidah Brownson, daughter of Israel Brownson, born Nov. 16, 1764, in Woodbury; died Oct. 7, 1827, at Warren, being thrown from a wagon on Sunday on her way to church.

In 1778, he served in Capt. Enos Hawley's company, Col. Increase Moseley's regiment, and in Capt. Hinman's company; in 1779, in Capt. Hine's company, Col. Caufield's regiment, and was a Revolutionary pensioner. He lived at Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, until about 1795, when he moved to Warren, Conn., where he lived until his death.

Children, i-iv born at Woodbury, v-viii at Warren :

145. i. Charles,⁶ b. July 19, 1787.
 ii. Charity, b. Oct. 16, 1789; d. Dec. 30, 1876; m. Oct., 1810, Homer Curtis.
 iii. Betsey, b. Mar. 13, 1792; d. Mar. 21, 1848, at Warren, unm.

- iv. Abigail, b. Jan. 10, 1794; m. Nov. 12, 1812, Daniel Bee-
man.
146. v. Daniel Brownson, b. Feb. 29, 1796.
147. vi. Abner, b. Apr. 15, 1798.
148. vii. Abraham Brownson, b. June 8, 1802.
- viii. Thursa J., b. Feb. 25, 1807; d. June 6, 1878; m. Jan. 14,
1830, Stephen Hine Strong. They lived at Brunswick,
Medina County, Ohio.

59

ISAIAH⁵ EVERITT (*Ebenzer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 11, 1752, in Ellsworth Society, Sharon, Conn.; died there Aug. 4, 1834; married 1st, May 2, 1773, Deborah Lord, daughter of Joseph and Esther (Chapman) Lord, born Mar. 31, 1755, at Sharon. He married 2d, Nov. 11, 1779, at Sharon, Elizabeth Chapman, daughter of Joshua and Mary (St. John) Chaffee, and widow of Asa Chapman, of New Concord, N. Y. She was born May 11, 1757, at Sharon; married 1st, Jan. 2, 1777; died Oct. 27, 1844. Isaiah Everitt was a farmer, and held the rank of captain in the State militia.

Children, born at Sharon:

149. i. Martin,⁶ b. Mar. 1775.
- ii. Sylve, b. —, 1776; m. Jan. 8, 1792, Thomas Rexford,
of Wallingford.
150. iii. Adolphus, b. —.

Children of second wife:

151. iv. Asa, b. Sept. 22, 1780.
- v. Deborah, b. Dec. 26, 1783; m. June 4, 1807, Charles Gil-
lett. They settled at Watertown, N. Y.
- vi. Betsey, b. —; m. May 12, 1787; d. Sept. 2, 1861, at
Great Barrington, Mass.; m. 1810, David Washington
Beardsley, son of Joseph Beardsley, b. —, 1781, at
Huntington, Conn.; d. Mar. 8, 1854.
152. vii. Roswell, b. May —, 1790.
153. viii. Russell, b. Nov. 22, 1792.
154. ix. Gamaliel, b. Nov. 12, 1794.
- x. Lavinia, b. Feb. —, 1796; d. Oct. 11, 1834; m. Sept. 18,
1818, at Ellsworth, Joseph Lord, son of John and —
(St. John) Lord.

- xi. Ruth, b. Aug. 28, 1798; d. Aug. 3, 1851, at Bridgeport, Conn.; m. July 19, 1818, Alpha Carrier, of Ellsworth, son of John and Lervey (Daley) Carrier, b. Sept. 26, 1796, at Torrington, Conn.; d. Apr. 3, 1847, at Bridgeport, where they had settled.
155. xii. William, b. July 17, 1802.

60

EBE⁵ (EBENEZER) EVERITT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 17, 1754, at Sharon, Conn.; died Jan. 5, 1840, at Sharon; married May 24, 1779, at Sharon, Mabel Elmore, daughter of Col. Samuel and Mary (Pardee) Elmore, b. Jan. 14, 1756, at Sharon.

He was a farmer and lived all his life in Ellsworth Society, Sharon. He enlisted as a private, April, 1775, in the 3d company of the 4th Conn. regiment, Col. Hinman, raised in Litchfield County to serve in the Northern army under Gen. Montgomery, and was discharged Nov. 24, 1775. He re-enlisted, June 24, 1776, in Capt. Mills' company, Bradley battalion, Wadsworth brigade, and was discharged, Jan. 11, 1777. In 1832, his name was on the roll of Revolutionary pensioners in Litchfield County.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Samuel E.,⁶ b. Apr. 20, 1781; d. Oct. 6, 1870; m. Mar. 23, 1840, Mrs. Hannah E. Chaffee, who d. Sept. —, 1886, aged 95. He was a farmer, and for fifty years a practical land surveyor for Sharon and vicinity; a selectman; a representative of his town in the General Assembly nine sessions between 1811 and 1832; a magistrate for forty years, and a member of the convention of 1818 that formulated the State Constitution. He had the title of major.
156. ii. Augustus, b. May 17, 1783.
- iii. Ann, b. July 21, 1788; d. Mar. 25, 1858; m. Jan. 22, 1826, Clark Pardee.
- iv. Elmore, b. Apr. 21, 1791; d. Apr. 21, 1860, unm.; representative from Sharon in the General Assembly, 1837–1846; later, removed to Waverley, N. Y.
157. v. John, b. June 11, 1793.
- vi. Mary, b. Apr. 16, 1796; d. Apr. 9, 1831, unm.
158. vii. Hovey, b. Dec. 25, 1800.

61

ELIPHALET⁵ EVERITT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 3, 1757, at Sharon, Conn.; d. Apr. —, 1816, at Watertown, N. Y. He was a farmer, lived many years in Ellsworth Society, in the south part of Sharon, and later removed to Watertown. He enlisted as a private, Mar. 3, 1777, for three years, and in April, 1778, was transferred to Gen. Washington's Life Guards, where he remained till 1780. Family tradition says he was the steward of Gen. Washington's military family for many years.

Children:

159. i. Elias, b. —.
- ii. Austin, b. —.
- iii. Laura, b. Sept. —, 1788; m. Nov. —, 1807, Harry Hatch, of Watertown, N. Y.
- iv. Mary, b. —, 1794.
- v. Hampton, b. —.

62

Lieut. JOSHUA⁵ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 21, 1741, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Feb. 4, 1825, at Princeton, Mass.; married June 21, 1764, at Attleboro', Molly Titus, born Mar. 11, 1738, at Attleboro'; died June 5, 1823, at Princeton.

Soon after coming of age he settled at Westminster, Mass., as his name appears on the assessors' list of 1763, and dwelt in the first house erected in that town. He was a farmer, but added to that the occupation of a tanner, the first in the place. In 1765, he bought the north-east corner of lot No. 10 and removed to it, building a large house which, in 1777, he opened as a tavern. In 1781, he sold this property and purchased the confiscated homestead of John Bowen, a loyalist absentee of Princeton. There he founded the village of Everetville, and followed, as before, the united occupations of farming and tanning.

His name appears on the Lexington alarm list, as sergeant in Capt. Elisha Jackson's company. He was commissioned, Mar. 23, 1776, second lieutenant, 8th company, 8th Mass. regiment, Capt. Elisha Jackson, and July 6, 1780, first lieutenant, 2d

company, 8th regiment, Mass., Capt. Samuel Sawin. These commissions are now in possession of his great-grandson, George Titus Everett, of Fitchburg, Mass.

His will, dated July 3, 1807, proved Feb. 24, 1825, names wife Molly, sons William and Joshua, and daughter, Rhoda T. Osgood. Children, born at Westminster:

- 160. i. William,⁶ b. Apr. 15, 1765.
- 161. ii. Joshua, b. Feb. 4, 1767.
- iii. Rhoda Titus, b. Jan. 31, 1770; d. May 7, 1853, at Princeton; m. Nov. —, 1794, Houghton Osgood, of Princeton. He was b. Sept. 27, 1768, at Shutesbury, Mass.; d. Sept. 6, 1844.

63

JOSIAH⁵ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 6, 1743, at Attleboro, Mass.; died in 1803, at Attleboro': married 1st, about 1768, Hannah Fisk, who died May 18, 1799, aged 61, at Attleboro'; married 2d, Oct. 1, 1800, Mrs. Mercy Babcock, daughter of Andrew and S. Starkey, born Sept. —, 1757, at Attleboro'; died there Jan. 10 or 11, 1851. She had one son, Daniel Babcock, by her first husband, born —, 1782, and died —, 1873.

By deed of gift, dated Sept. 7, 1773, he received from his father, Joshua Everett, 53 acres 120 rods in Attleboro' and Stoughton. He bought in 1786, 5 acres from Thomas George, and 1787, 11 acres from his brother, William Everett, adjoining his own homestead.

His will, dated Sept. 21, 1803, proved Dec. 6, 1803, names wife Marey; daughter Patty Richardson; grand-daughters Abigail Daggett and Rhoda Daggett, children of Hannah Daggett, deceased; First Baptist Church; sons Samuel, Paul, Silas and Gilbert; Silas to be executor. Apr. 1, 1806, one-fourth of the real estate was set off to William Everett, guardian to Paul Everett, *non compos mentis*; and Sept. 11, 1806, Silas Everett bought of Samuel Everett, of Attleboro', and Gilbert Everett, of Taunton, all their interest in the estate.

Children, recorded at Attleboro' :

- i. Patty,⁶ b. Sept. 30, 1770; m. John Richardson.
- ii. Elias, b. Sept. 22, 1771 or '73; d. before 1803.
- iii. Hannah, b. Sept. 6, 1774; d. Oct. 11, 1800; m. Daniel Daggett.
- 162. iv. Samuel, b. Feb. 17, 1777.
- 163. v. Paul, b. Oct. 27, 1779.
- 164. vi. Silas, b. Oct. 27, 1779.
- 165. vii. Gilbert, b. Jan. 22, 1782.

64

WILLIAM⁵ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 10, 1754, at North Attleboro', Mass.; died there Mar. 7, 1824, and buried in Plainville cemetery, Wrentham; married 1st, Nov. 25, 1778, Sarah Richards, daughter of Nathan Richards, who died Sept. 24, 1789, in her 36th year; married 2d, June 23, 1791, at Attleboro', Rebecca Allen, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Torrey) Allen, who died July 14, 1820, in her 62d year; married 3d, Mar. 28, 1821, at Seekonk, Huldah Ellis, daughter of James French, and widow of Capt. Arthur Ellis. She was born Mar. —, 1774; died Nov. 4, 1854, at Seekonk.

He settled on the Everett homestead at North Attleboro' with his father, and died in the room in which he was born. He became a member of the Baptist church early in life, and his hospitable house was the constant resort of clergymen and many other visitors. He was a selectman, 1810–11. His will, dated Apr. 23, 1822, proved June 1, 1824, names wife Huldah; sons Jesse, William and Hervey; daughter Sally Balkeom, wife of John Balkeom; daughter Polly Everett; son William, executor.

Children, born at North Attleboro' :

- 166. i. Jesse,⁶ b. Aug. 25, 1779.
- ii. William, b. Nov. 30, 1782; d. Jan. 11, 1783.
- 167. iii. Sarah, b. Feb. 22, 1785.

Children of second wife :

- iv. Mary, b. Nov. 5, 1792; d. Nov. 16, 1839, at Philadelphia, Pa.; m. Johnson Tolman, of Stoughton, probably son of Thomas and Sarah Tolman, b. Nov. 14, 1796.
- 168. v. William, b. July 3, 1797.
- 169. vi. Hervey, b. June 21, 1800.

65

RICHARD⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 3, 1736-7, at Attleboro', Mass.; died probably between 1775 and 1780; married Drucilla Shurtliff, thought to be the daughter of John and Abigail (Fuller) Shurtliff, named in Davis' Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, page 242. She is also thought to be the Drusilla Everett who married Dec. 18, 1780, at Wrentham, William Thomas.

Richard Everett is said to have been a sea captain, and to have been lost at sea during the Revolutionary war.

Children, born at Attleboro':

- i. Abigail,⁶ b. Sept. 27, 1761; m. John W. Schermerhorn. They were living, Apr., 1801, at Stephentown, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., as appears by deed on record in Bristol Co., Mass.
170. ii. Richard Clair, b. Mar. 28, 1762-3.

66

Dr. JEREMIAH⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 25, 1740, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Aug. 11, 1831, at Halifax, Vt.; married Sept. 7, 1766, Elizabeth Warren, who was born at Westminster, Mass., and died Aug. 31, 1831, at Halifax, Vt., aged 83 years.

In 1763 he settled at Westminster, Mass., where he was the first practicing physician, and at the same time a schoolmaster. In 1776, he was appointed surgeon of Col. Nicholas Dike's regiment on duty at Dorchester Heights, and discharged Mar. 30, 1777. He removed in 1784, to Halifax, Vt.

Children, i to vii born at Westminster, viii to xi at Halifax:

- i. Elizabeth Warren,⁶ b. June 5, 1767, at Westminster; d. April 21, 1851, at Halifax; m. Joel Sumner, oldest son of Daniel and Lydia (Fairbanks) Sumner. He was b. —, prob. at Woodstock, Conn., and d. April 3, 1813, at Smithfield, Penn.
- ii. Jeremiah, b. Nov. 29, 1768.
- iii. Lucy, b. June 9, 1770; d. May, 1777.

- iv. Sarah, b. July 15, 1772; m. Nov. 24, 1791, Rev. William Pattison. He lived at Kingsbury, N. Y., Benson and West Haven, Vt., and died at New Britain, Conn., at 84 yrs.
- v. Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1775; d. June, 1777.
- vi. Lucy, b. Feb. 16, 1779.
171. vii. Jacob, b. June 24, 1781.
172. viii. Samuel, b. Aug. 1, 1784.
- ix. Martha, b. Jan. 7, 1787; d. at Adams, Jefferson co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 27, 1804, Reuben Breed.
- x. Mary, b. July 25, 1789, at Halifax; d. Nov., 1791.
173. xi. John, b. Mar. 13, 1791.

67

JOHN⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 30, 1744-5 at Attleboro', Mass.: died between 1807 and 1810, at Litchfield, Herkimer county, N. Y.; married Dec. 27, 1770, at Lunenburg, Mass., Elizabeth Gill, both called of Westminster, Mass.

He was in early years a school teacher, probably at Westminster. After his marriage he lived at Temple, Hillsborough county, N. H., until sometime between 1788 and 1798. In 1788, as of Temple, he bought lot No. 2, south range, 125 acres, in Gilsun and Sullivan, Cheshire county, N. H., and in 1798, as of Litchfield, Herkimer county, N. Y., sold the same. In 1772 he was constable at Temple. On the Lexington alarm, he marched in the Temple company for Cambridge, which went part way and returned, being on duty 6½ days. He was a private in Capt. Stephen Parker's company, Col. Moses Nichols' regiment, Gen'l Stark's brigade of N. H. militia, which marched July 19, 1777, to join the Continental army at Stillwater; he was discharged Sept. 20, 1777. In 1784 he was one of seven men declaring themselves Baptists and protesting against paying church taxes.

Children, born at Temple:

- i. John,⁶ b. May 15, 1771; d. Aug. 3, 1771.
- ii. John, b. May 21, 1772; a farmer at Litchfield, N. Y. He left a large family.
- iii. Jesse, b. July 15, 1774; a farmer and died at middle age on the Wabash river, Indiana.

- iv. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1776; d. very aged at Fulton, N. Y.; m. — Hitchcock.
174. v. Jonas, b. Feb. 1, 1778.
- vi. Joel, b. April 14, 1781; d. aged about 50 years at Sackett's Harbor. He was a school teacher for 30 years at Watertown and Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.
- vii. Jeremiah, b. Dec. 27, 1783; a farmer, and died at middle age near the Miami river, in Ohio.
- viii. Josiah, b. Jan. 30, 1788; d. July 14, 1832, at Detroit, Mich. He was appointed from Mass. a surgeon's mate, 21st U. S. Inf. July 21, 1813; discharged June 15, 1815; reinstated 2nd U. S. Inf., Sept. 13, 1815; post surgeon, Aug. 10, 1818; major and surgeon Light Artillery, June 28, 1820; which position he held until his death.
- ix. Cyrus, b. July 17, 1792; a carpenter, and died near the Raisin river in Mich.

68

SAMUEL⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 16, 1875, at Attleboro', Mass.; died in 1816, at Attleboro'; married July 13, 1780, at Attleboro', Susanna Wallcott.

He served as private in Capt. Caleb Richardson's company, Col. Timothy Walker's regiment, April 24 to Aug., 1775, and is said to have served later at the siege of Boston. May 13, 1816, his widow, Susanna Everett, petitioned the Probate Court to have Mr. Richards, one of the selectmen, settle the estate, and the following day, Jesse Richards was appointed administrator.

Children, recorded at Attleboro':

- i. Jabez,⁶ b. June 13, 1781; d. June 14, 1781.
175. ii. Sylvester, b. Aug. 12, 1782.
- iii. Roxanna, b. May 2, 1784; m. — Foster.
- iv. Chloe, b. Aug. 18, 1786; d. June 17, 1787.
- v. Chloe, b. June 22, 1788; m. May 20, 1806, Eliphalet Foster of Walpole, Mass.
176. vi. Susanna, b. July 2, 1790.
177. vii. Fanny, b. April 28, 1792.
178. viii. Charlotte, b. Feb. 15, 1794.
179. ix. Richard, b. Aug. 3, 1796.
180. x. Mandana, b. —; m. Feb. 17, 1828, at Attleboro', Josiah Draper.

69

PENUEL⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 3, 1758, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Feb. 5, 1813, at New London, N. H.; married Jan. 16, 1783, at Attleboro', Hannah Slack, of Attleboro', who died in 1816 at New London, N. H.

He served as private in Capt. Caleb Richardson's company, Col. Timothy Walker's regiment, April 24 to Aug., 1775; as private in Capt. Richardson's company, which marched to Rhode Island, April 21, 1777; and again enlisted, for six months, July, 1780. About the time of his marriage, he, with his brother, Levi, settled in New London, N. H., and there signed petitions to the legislature in 1784, 1787, and 1790.

Children, i to v and ix to xii born at New London, vi and vii at Lunenburg, Vt., viii at Haverhill, N. H.:

- i. Achsah,⁶ b. Feb. 18, 1784; d. Dec. 3, 1857, at Sparta, Ohio; m. Feb. —, 1807, Frederic Ballard, of New London.
- ii. Eunice, b. Dec. 10, 1785; d. Mar. 25, 1813, unm.
- 181. iii. Clarissa, b. Dec. 12, 1787.
- 182. iv. Otis, b. Feb. 18, 1789.
- 183. v. Richard C., b. March 7, 1791.
- vi. Leonard, b. and d. June 10, 1793.
- vii. Sally, b. and d. June 21, 1794.
- viii. Fanny, b. Dec. 18, 1796; d. June 6, 1868, at Bangor, Me.; m. Oct. 31, 1820, at New London, John Clement.
- ix. Sally, b. April 13, 1798; m. Nov. 7, 1822, Zenas Herrick, of New London.
- x. Polly, b. Oct. 21, 1800; d. Mar. 13, 1803.
- 184. xi. Leonard, b. June 4, 1802.
- 185. xii. Lyman, b. Sept. 30, 1804.

70

LEVI⁵ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 23, 1760, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Mar. 5, 1844, at New London, N. H.; married Lucy Titus; born Oct. 7, 1762, at Rehoboth, Mass.; died Oct. 25, 1832, at New London.

He served as a private, from Attleboro', in Capt. Caleb Richardson's company that marched to Rhode Island, April 21, 1777. He probably settled at New London, at the same time as his brother,

Penuel, about 1780, and there signed petitions to the legislature in 1784, 1787, and 1795. He was a selectman in 1796.

Children :

- i. Olive,⁶ b. April 9, 1786; said to have m. — Backus, of Lowell, Mass.
- ii. Lucinda, b. April 26, 1788; m. Aug. 28, 1808, Israel Hunting, of New London.
- 186. iii. Dexter, b. Mar. 30, 1790.
- iv. Eunice, b. Mar. 17, 1792; said to have m. — Ayer.
- 187. v. Milton, b. Feb. 28, 1794.
- vi. Dolly, b. April 12, 1796; m. Aug. 27, 1815, Abraham Adams.
- vii. Mindwell, b. Sept. 10, 1798; m. Nov. 29, 1821, Nathan Brown, of Wilmot, N. H.
- viii. Levi, b. May 20, 1803.

71

JONATHAN⁵ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 16, 1748, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Nov. 13, 1816, at New London, N. H.; married Nov. 27, 1782, at Wrentham, Mass., Mary Messinger, of Wrentham, born Mar. 9, 1764; died April 18, 1833. She married second, Rev. Job Seamans, of Attleboro', Mass., later of New London, where he in 1788, organized the first Baptist church in that place, and remained its pastor until his death in 1830, aged 82 years.

Jonathan Everett was a farmer and lived at Wrentham, Mass., until about 1787, when he removed to New London, N. H., where he lived until his death. As a resident of New London he signed petitions to the N. H. legislature in 1787, 1790, and 1796. His wife had a good education for those days, kept school in one room of their house, and wrote tax lists for the selectmen.

Children, i to iii born at Wrentham, iv to viii at New London :

- 188. i. David,⁶ b. Sept. 6, 1783.
- ii. Susan, b. Mar. 21, 1785; m. Sept. 28, 1808, at Attleboro', Roger Farnum.
- iii. Emily, b. Jan. 20, 1787; d. Feb. 8, 1862; m. May 28, 1809, at Attleboro', John Gates.
- 189. iv. Jonathan, b. June 21, 1789.
- 190. v. Daniel M., b. May 9, 1791.
- vi. Marcus, b. Aug. 10, 1793; d. Sept. 22, 1794, at New London.

General Washington presents his Compliments to

J. B. Smith

and requests the favor of his

Company at Dinner tomorrow at 3 o'Clock.

Yours

Yours if you please

18

Dear Mother

W. Smith

Shipping on 1st class morning at 10 o'clock.

Respectfully

Yours affectionately

- vii. Mary, b. Nov. 25, 1795; d. June 18, 1837; m. Nov. 24, 1814, Anthony Colby, b. Nov. 13, 1792, at New London; d. there July 20, 1875. He was Governor of New Hampshire in 1846.
- viii. Rhoda, b. Aug. 21, 1798; d. Oct. 29, 1836.

72

Lieut. PELATIAH⁵ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 11, 1750, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Oct. 19, 1821, at Westminster, Mass., published Apr. 7, 1773, to Rebecca Hoar, but no record of marriage is found; married 1st, Jan. —, 1784, Mary Cutting, daughter of Josiah and Lydia (Merriam) Cutting, of Princeton, Mass., born May 15, 1757; died Apr. 28, 1800; married 2d, Apr. 25, 1802, Dorcas Fessenden, daughter of Samuel and Sally (Pierce) Fessenden, born Jan. 25, 1779; died Jan. 2, 1840.

He was a saddler and harness-maker. He went to Westminster, Mass., about 1760. In 1784, he bought the so-called "Pond House," where he opened a store the next year, and later a public house, which he kept until 1796. He sold out in 1805 and moved to the westerly end of the village, on the border of Tophet swamp. In May, 1775, he enlisted as private in Capt. Edmund Bemis' company, Col. Whitcomb's regiment of eight-months' men. He re-enlisted as sergeant in 5th Mass. regiment, Apr. 1, 1777; promoted ensign Nov. 7, 1777; second lieutenant, Aug. 10, 1778; first lieutenant, Apr. 25, 1781; transferred to 1st Mass. regiment, June 12, 1783, and discharged Nov. 3, 1783. His service extended from the minute-man to the final discharge. His name was placed on the pension roll of 1818. He was an original member of the "Cincinnati." An invitation to dinner with Gen. Washington is preserved by a grandson.

Children, born in Westminster;

191. i. David Mann,⁶ b. June 26, 1785.
192. ii. Pelatiah Mann, b. June 3, 1787.
- iii. Mary, b. May 28, 1789; d. Feb. 26, 1860, at Medfield, Mass., unm.
193. iv. Joel, b. Sept. 9, 1791.
- v. John Cutting, b. May 10, 1794; d. July 21, 1879, at Lunenburg, Mass.; m. May 10, 1840, Anna Fessenden.

- vi. Melatiah, b. Jan. 29, 1797; d. Jan. 22, 1821; m. Apr. 3, 1816, at Franklin, Mass., Isaac Sawin, of Dedham, Mass.
- vii. Asa Cutting, b. Mar. 28, 1809; d. July 22, 1874, at Ashby, Mass.; m. 1st, Dec. 2, 1824, Rowena Spalding, daughter of Merari and Betsey (Heald) Spalding, b. Mar. 5, 1803; d. Sept. 23, 1865; m. 2d, Sarah P. —.

Children of second wife :

- viii. Hiram, b. June 26, 1802; d. May 31, 1803.
- 194. ix. Sally, b. June 23, 1804.
 - x. Hiram, b. Oct. 7, 1806; d. before 1877; was a member of the Westminster Fire Engine Co., 1825; removed to New York City.
- 195. xi. Leonard Fessenden, b. June 1, 1809.
- xii. Tryphena Shepard, b. June 30, 1811; d. Dec. 15 or 22, 1843; m. Ephraim Martin.
- xiii. George Augustus, b. Sept. 27, 1817; d. before 1877; last heard from at Troy, Minn.
- xiv. Susan Augusta, b. Sept. 27, 1817; d. —, 1837; m. Nathan Hersey, of Spencer, Mass.

73

DR. ABIAH EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 29, 1756, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Jan. 2, 1804, at Franklin, Mass.; married Apr. 27, 1786, at Attleboro', Mass., Abigail Ellis, daughter of Jabez Ellis, who died Sept. 20, 1849.

He settled in the east parish of Attleboro', and afterwards moved to Franklin, Mass. He was a teacher in the town school, as well as physician.

Children :

- 196. i. Amherst,⁶ b. Mar. 9, 1787.
- ii. Virgil, b. Mar. 27, 1789; d. —, 1818, unm.
- iii. Charlotte, b. July 22, 1791; d. —, 1840; m. Aug. 16, 1810, Otis Read, of Attleboro'. In 1826, they were living at North Providence, R. I.
- iv. Sally, b. Feb. 10, 1794; d. prob. before 1826, unm.

74

DANIEL⁵ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*³, *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 22, 1761, at Wrentham, Mass.; married Dec. 22, 1785, at Wrentham, Eunice Haws.

He was a farmer, at Wrentham, until 1802, when he bought eight pieces of land at Keene, N. H., where he settled. In Sept., 1804, he sold the same land, and all attempts to trace him or his family have failed.

Children, i to ix recorded at Wrentham, x born at Keene, N. H. :

- i. Sula,⁶ b. Nov. 21, 1786.
- ii. Olive, b. July 18, 1788.
- iii. Clary, b. Nov. 5, 1789.
- iv. Eunice, b. Dec. 10, 1791; d. Jan. 28, 1792.
- v. Nancy, b. Mar. 12, 1793.
- vi. Daniel, b. Jan. 31, 1795.
- vii. Polly Haws, b. Nov. 2, 1796.
- viii. Pedda, b. Sept. 12, 1798.
- ix. John Adams, b. Dec. 6, 1800.
- x. George Washington, b. June 15, 1802.

75

TIMOTHY⁵ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 7, 1763, at Wrentham, Mass.; died there Dec. 10, 1807; married Nov. 22, 1787, at Attleboro', Mass., Sarah Pitcher. He lived at Wrentham, near his father's homestead.

Children, four recorded at Wrentham :

197. i. Manning,⁶ b. Aug. 8, 1788.
- ii. Abigail, b. Aug. 12, 1790; m. Sept. 30, 1807, at Wrentham, Obed Robinson, Jr., of Attleboro'.
- iii. Sarah, b. Mar. 22, 1793; d. Jan. 5, 1796.
- iv. Sarah, b. —; m. Zebulon White, of Norton.
- v. Juline Ellis, b. Nov. 5, 1798.

76

Sergt. ISRAEL⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 13, 1744, at Dedham, Mass.; married Aug. 21, 1781, Rebecca Little. He was wounded at the battle of Lexington, where he served as sergeant in Capt. Gould's company. May 8, 1776, the Mass. General Court voted to him, a wounded soldier, £7, 3s., for his nursing. He was admitted to the First Church of Dedham, May 30, 1784.

Children:

- i. Rebecca,⁶ bapt. June 20, 1784; m. Dec. 1, 1803, James Simpson, of Boston.
- ii. Abigail, bapt. June 20, 1784; m. Nov. 25, 1802, David Simpson, of Boston.

77

NATHANIEL⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 1, 1745, at Dedham, Mass.; died Feb. 14, 1791, at New London, N. H.; married Mar. 3, 1769, Rebecca Connelly. She married second, Nov. 19 or 20, 1795, at Hanover, N. H., Salmon or Lemuel Dow.

He was a minute-man in Capt. Aaron Fuller's company, Apr. 19, 1775, was present at the battle of Bunker Hill, served through the war, and afterward went to New London, N. H., where he signed petitions to the legislature in 1784 and 1787. He later removed to Hanover, N. H. While returning from a journey to Boston, he died at New London and was buried there. His wife Rebecca was admitted to the First Church of Dedham, Apr. 1, 1770, and was dismissed, as his widow, to the Church in Hanover, Feb. 19, 1793.

Children, i-v recorded at Dedham:

198. i. Nathaniel,⁶ b. Jan. 5, 1770.
199. ii. John, b. Mar. 5, 1773.
- iii. Rebecca, b. Mar. 18, 1774.
- iv. Grace, bapt. July 10, 1775; m. ——— Shepard.
200. v. Jesse, bapt. Feb. 10, 1777.
- vi. Rebecca, b. ———; d. May 25, 1780, aged 5 weeks, 3 days (grave-stone, New London).
- vii. Rebecca, b. ———, at Hanover; d. Sept. 7, 1862, aged 81 years, 4 months, 3 days, at Dedham (Dedham Town Records); m. about 1806, Nathaniel Fales, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Everett) Fales. He was b. Mar. 14, 1780, at Dedham; d. Sept. 26, 1854.
201. viii. Samuel, b. ———.
- ix. Comfort, b. ———; m. John Bond, of Dalton, N. H.
- x. Sarah, b. ———; unm.
- xi. Israel, b. ———; d. Oct. 27, 1789, aged 2 years, at New London.
- xii. Betsey, b. ———; m. ——— Cutting, of Concord, Vt.

78

EBENEZER⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 26, 1747, at Dedham, Mass.; died Sept. 15, 1816, at Dedham; married Apr. 8, 1774, at Waltham, Mass., Catherine Bemis, who died at Walpole, Mass., Mar. 4, 1849, aged 92 years, 5 months.

Children:

- i. Jonathan,⁶ b. Oct. 17, 1775; d. July 30, 1781, at Walpole.
202. ii. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 23, 1777.
- iii. Samuel, b. Aug. 15, 1779.
- iv. Katherine, b. July 2, 1782; m. Nov. 21, 1802, Reuben Allen, of Walpole.

79

WILLIAM⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 10, 1749, at Dedham, Mass.; died Jan. 1, 1815, at Dedham; married 1st, Nov. 27, 1784, Margaret Buckman; she was born at Medway, Mass., and died July 20, 1800, at Dedham. He married 2d, Apr. 15, 1801, Catherine Clark, who died Feb. 7, 1830, aged 67. He was admitted to the First Church at Dedham, Feb. 1, 1801.

Children, born at Dedham:

203. i. Willard,⁶ b. Aug. 27, 1785.
204. ii. Leonard, b. July 20, 1787.
- iii. Lucy, bapt. June 26, 1791; m. May 4, 1815, Oliver Smith.
205. iv. Nathan, b. Sept. 14, 1793.

80

RICHARD⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 17, 1753, at Dedham, Mass.; married May 15, 1780, Susannah Myrick, both called of Watertown. In 1783, he bought land at Watertown, and also one hundred acres in "Shirley District;" in 1796, four hundred acres at Chesterfield, N. H., to which place he removed. His name last appears on the records of Cheshire county, N. H., Sept. 2, 1806.

Children, i to iv born at Watertown, v at Chesterfield:

- i. Abigail,⁶ b. Apr. 16, 1781.
- ii. Susannah, b. Nov. 8, 1783.
- iii. Sarah, b. May 20, 1786.
- iv. Richard, b. Sept. 26, 1788; living, 1806, at Chesterfield.
- v. Martha, b. Apr. 21, 1799; d. Oct. 28, 1869, at Dedham.

81

AARON⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 18, 1758, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 18, 1838, at Brighton, Mass.; married 1st, Polly —; married 2d, Apr. 2, 1793, at Cambridge, Sarah Safford, who died Dec. 11, 1838, at Brighton. He lived at Watertown and that part of Cambridge set off as Brighton.

Children, ii born at Cambridge, iv to vii at Watertown:

- i. Maria,⁶ b. Nov. 19, 1794; m. Sept. 27, 1821, John Herrick, of Brighton.
- ii. Joseph, b. July 3, 1796.
- iii. Aaron, b. Apr. 27, 1798.
- 206. iv. George, b. Dec. 3, 1799.
- v. Sarah, b. Sept. 3, 1801; d. Nov. 10, 1842, at Brighton.
- 207. vi. Abner, b. Feb. 29, 1804.
- vii. Eliza, b. Aug. 20, 1805.

82

DAVID⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 20, 1763, at Dedham; died at Saxton's River, Vt.; married June 1, 1791, Jemima Haven, of Dover, Mass. In 1796, he lived at Chesterfield, N. H.; was chosen a trustee of the academy in 1806, which office he held till his removal, in 1819, to Saxton's River Village, in the town of Rockingham, Vt.

Children:

- 208. i. Charles,⁶ b. —, 1792.
- ii. Betsey, b. —; m. Rev. — Brown.
- iii. Abigail, b. —; m. Dr. — Clark.

83

SAMUEL⁵ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 3, 1741, at Dedham, Mass.; married Oct. 7, 1770, at Needham, Mass., Lydia Beal. In the marriage record, both are called of Needham. He was living at Packersfield, now Nelson, N. H., Sept. 21, 1776, at his enlistment from Col. Enoch Hale's regiment of militia, into Capt. Abijah Smith's company, for New York service. In 1782, he lived at Packersfield; 1783 to 1797, at Marlow, N. H.

Child :

- i. Samuel,⁶ b. —; m. Sept. 5, 1799, at Packersfield, Lydia Beal, of Packersfield; intention of marriage, Aug. 11, 1799, gives his residence as Marlow. Nov. 14, 1799, he sold the Everett farm of fifty acres, at Marlow.

84

ISAAC⁵ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹) born Jan. 11, 1754, at Dedham, Mass.; died —, 1802; married Jan. 15, 1786, at Dedham, Elizabeth Tower, daughter of Gideon Tower, who died Oct. 16, 1842, aged 86.

He lived at Walpole, near the Dedham line, and later built the house at West Dedham, in which he died. He was a private in Capt. William Ellis's company, Col. Heath's regiment, Apr. 19, 1775, and Nov. 5, 1777. His widow, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix of his estate, Dec. 7, 1802.

* Child :

209. i. Joel,⁶ b. Feb. 15, 1788.

85

SAMUEL⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 6, 1739, probably at Durham, Conn.; died Nov. 1, 1821, at Granville, Ohio; married May 27, 1762, at Torrington, Conn., Mindwell Strong, daughter of Jacob and Mindwell (Lyman) Strong, of Torrington, born July 28, 1742, at Torrington; died Dec. 6, 1812, at Granville, Ohio.

At the time of his marriage, his father gave him a farm of 74 acres, at Torrington, and in 1770 he bought a share in the Wilson mill, and became a miller as well as farmer. In July, 1775, he did nine half days' duty in the 9th company, 17th regiment, Capt. John Strong. In the winter of 1787-88, he removed from Torrington to Granby, Conn. In 1804 he became interested in the Scioto land company, and in 1808 he and his children went with the company which formed the town of Granville, Ohio. He and his wife joined the church at Torrington in 1762, and were the first signers of the covenant of the church organized at Granville, Mass., before the colony started for Ohio.

Children :

- i. Mindwell,⁶ bapt. May 8, 1763; d. young.
- 210. ii. Samuel, b. Apr. 30, 1769.
- iii. Mindwell, b. Jan. 30, 1771; d. July 24, 1869, at Hartford, Ohio; m. 1st, Jan. 20, 1787, Arunah Clark, b. Feb., 1759; d. Aug. 1, 1816; m. 2d, July, 1822, Enoch Graves.
- iv. Experience, b. Feb. 21, 1776; m. — More, and moved to Illinois.

86

ISRAEL⁵ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born June 16, 1752, at Torrington, Conn.; died at Ballston, N. Y.; married Sept. 26, 1782, Abi Fyler, of Newfield, daughter of Silas and Catherine (Drake) Fyler, born May 24, 1748, at Windsor, Conn.; died at Ballston, N. Y.

He was a farmer at Torrington until 1795, when he sold the farm of 70 acres, that he inherited from his father, and moved to Ballston, Saratoga county, N. Y., and there he lived until his death. July, 1775, he did 12 half days' duty in the 5th company, 17th regiment, Capt. Amos Wilson.

Children, recorded at Torrington :

- i. Israel,⁶ b. June 18, 1783.
- ii. Josiah, b. Nov. 14, 1785.
- iii. Fyler, b. Apr. 7, 1787; living at Ballston, N. Y., in 1810.
- iv. Abi, b. Dec. 28, 1792; d. at Tyringham, Mass.; m. —, 1819, Arvin Miller.

87

REV. NOBLE⁵ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 3, 1747, at Woodbury, Conn.; died Dec. 30, 1819, at Wareham, Mass.; married May 22, 1785, at Colchester, Conn., Abigail Lord, born Jan. 2, 1761, died Aug. 30, 1845, at Wareham.

As a boy he lived with his father, at Winchester, Conn. He was graduated at Yale in 1775, took the oath of fidelity to the State of Connecticut, at a town meeting in Winchester, Jan. 13, 1778, and in 1782 was settled in the ministry at Wareham, where he continued to preach until his death. He received a salary of two hundred and fifty dollars a year, and the additional recom-

pense of three dollars a year for taking care of the meeting house. As was customary, he usually had one or more young men in his family, whom he fitted for college.

Children, recorded at Wareham :

- i. Abigail,⁶ b. Mar. 21, 1786; d. Sept. 23, 1861, at West Winsted, Conn.; m. Apr. 27, 1812, at Wareham, George Lord, of Marlboro', Conn.
211. ii. William, b. Oct. 18, 1787.
- iii. Josiah, b. June 14, 1789; d. July 14, 1881, at Wareham; m. Aug. 5, 1829, at Wareham, Mrs. Lydia W. Hall, daughter of Lothrop and Lydia (White) Shurtleff; b. at Carver, Mass.; d. July 23, 1867, at Wareham, aged 78 years, 3 mos., 19 days. He was a mariner.
- iv. Lucy, b. Jan. 30, 1791; d. Sept. 3, 1867, at Wareham, unm.
- v. Hannah, b. Oct. 26, 1792; d. Dec. 21, 1883, at Woburn, Mass., unm.
- vi. Eunice Amelia, b. Mar. 28, 1794; d. Apr. 8, 1853, at South Coventry, Conn.; m. Oct. 5, 1817, at Wareham, Gardner Lord, of Marlboro', Conn.
212. vii. Noble, b. Feb. 28, 1796.
213. viii. John Lord, b. Apr. 20, 1800.
214. ix. Elisha Hinman, b. Nov. 28, 1803.

88

JOSIAH⁵ EVERIT (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 27, 1749, at Bethlehem, Conn.; died Feb. 5, 1829, at Winchester, Conn.; married 1st, Dec. 5, 1776, at Farmington, Conn., Esther Hinman, who died Sept. 30, 1783, in her 30th year. He married 2d, Feb. 23, 1785, Nelly Pease, daughter of Capt. Samuel Pease, of Enfield, Conn., born Dec. 23, 1762; died Nov. 12, 1791. He married 3d, Sept. 26, 1794, Hannah (Butler), widow of Samuel Stanley, of Hartford, who died June 27, 1826.

He studied medicine with Dr. Bird, of Bethlehem, and Dr. Hall, of Woodbury, Conn., and settled at Winchester in the practice of that profession. His long and useful career as a physician is one of the memories of the town.

Children of second wife, recorded at Winchester :

215. i. Nelly Minerva,⁶ b. July 30, 1786.
216. ii. Noble Josiah, b. Dec. 10, 1788.
- iii. Chester, b. Nov. 12, 1790; d. Apr. 24, 1807, unm.

Children of third wife :

- iv. A son, b. Jan. 8, 1796; d. Jan. 16, 1796.
- v. Hannah, b. June 7, 1798; d. Jan. 10, 1846; m. Mar. 8, 1825, Rev. Henry Bushnell.
- vi. Mary, b. Dec. 29, 1799; d. May 29, 1807.

89

ANDREW⁵ EVERIT (*Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born July 31, 1755, at Woodbury, Conn.; died Jan. 31, 1835, at Vernon, N. Y.; married 1st, May 18, 1780, Abigail North, who died June 2, 1795, aged 31. He married 2d, Dec. 26, 1799, Statira (Hills) Marshall, daughter of Dea. Seth and Abigail (Soper) Hills and widow of John Marshall, of Torrington, Conn. She was born July 6, 1762.

He lived at Winchester, Conn., with his mother, until her decease, and continued to own and occupy the homestead until 1809, when he sold it and removed to Vernon. In 1778, he took the oath of fidelity and was drummer in Capt. John Hill's company. In 1790, he was a member of the school committee, and in 1796, selectman.

Children, recorded at Winchester :

- i. Elihu,⁶ b. Dec. 16, 1780; d. Sept. 11, 1781.
- 217. ii. Elihu, b. Jan. 21, 1783.
- iii. Andrew Hinman, b. Oct. 27, 1788; d. Mar. 9, 1791.

Children of second wife :

- iv. Andrew Hinman, b. Nov. 26, 1800; d. in infancy.
- v. Truman, b. Dec. 26, 1801; d. Oct. 9, 1804.
- vi. Elisha, b. Feb. 15, 1805; d. in youth.

90

AMOS⁵ AVERED (AVERY, AVERIT, EVERIT) (*Abner*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 22, 1745, at Wallingford, Conn.; married Anna Page, daughter of Enos and Bethiah Page, of Wallingford.

He lived at Wallingford until 1779, when he moved to the Northbury society, at Waterbury. The following year this society was set off as part of the town of Watertown, and in 1795 it was included in the territory incorporated as Plymouth.

His father, Abner Avered, of Wallingford, bought in May, 1777, in consideration of £30 continental money, of Timothy Foster, Jr., a farm in society of Northbury, town of Waterbury, known as the Dr. Porter Poland farm. By deed executed Mar. 8, 1779, he transferred the farm of 130 acres to his sons, Amos and Ambrose. By deed dated Jan. 21, 1791, Jotham Gaylord sold land at Watertown to Amos Avery and Ambrose Avery, all of Watertown. On the same day, Ambrose Averet and Amos Averet divided land held in partnership at Watertown. By deed dated May 14, 1794, Aaron Dunbar, of Watertown, sold to Ambrose Everit land in Watertown.

In 1779, Amos Avered and Anna Avered gave, for love, a lot of land, at Wallingford, to Desire Hobson, wife of Ashbel Hobson. In 1784, Amos Avered and Anna Avered, of Watertown, sold to "our sister Sarah Page," land at Wallingford, distributed to said Anna from her father's estate. In 1786, Amos Avery and Anne Avery, of Watertown, sold land at Wallingford, set off to widow, Bethiah Page. In 1785, Amos Avered, of Watertown, joined his brothers and sisters in conveying land at Wallingford, inherited from their mother. In the body of this deed all their names are written Avered, while in the signatures two are Avered and three are Avery.

Children, recorded at Plymouth:

- i. Eunice,⁶ b. Mar. 1, 1780.
- ii. Augustus, b. Aug. 7, 1782.
- iii. Sarah, b. July 26, 1784.
- iv. Ransom, b. July 3, 1786.

91

ABNER⁵ AVERED (AVERY) (*Abner*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born April 21, 1748, at Wallingford, Conn.; died, probably 1836, at Northampton, Mass.; married Dec. 11, 1777, at Wallingford, Eliphah Shattuck.

He appears to have lived at Wallingford until about 1802, when he moved to Northampton, Mass., where he lived until his death. In 1785, he received land in Wallingford by deed from his father, Abner Avered, who also conveyed to him in 1793 "my mansion

house, where I now live, and half of other buildings." Between 1775 and 1785 this name is usually written Avery, sometimes Avered, and in some deeds both ways. In the Wallingford town records of births the oldest child is called Avered, and the next two Avery; the other three are not recorded. In the Lexington alarm list from Wallingford appears Abner Avered, Jr., eight days' service in Capt. Isaac Cook's company.

His will, dated at Northampton, Jan. 25, 1832, proved Nov. 1, 1836, begins: "I, Abner Avery, of Northampton," and names daughter, Elisabeth S. Hough, wife of Serrajah Hough, of New Haven, Conn.; daughter, Paulina Clapp, of Easthampton, Mass.; daughter, Philena Clark, of Bloomingburg, N. Y.; son, Worcester Avery, of Easthampton; son, Lyman Avery, of Northampton, executor.

Children, born at Wallingford:

- i. Noyes,⁶ b. Apr. 10, 1779.
- ii. Elizabeth Shattuck, b. Sept. 27, 1782; m. Feb. 18, 1801, at Wallingford, Serrajah Hough, of New Haven, Conn., son of Lent and Rebecca (Tuttle) Hough, b. Mar. 26, 1780; d. Aug. 3, 1853, at Meriden, Conn.
- iii. Worcester, b. July 8, 1784.
- iv. Paulina, b. —; m. — Clapp, of Easthampton, Mass.
- v. Philena, b. —; m. Nov. 16, 1809, at Northampton, Lucius Clark, of Easthampton.
- vi. Lyman, b. —.

92

EDMUND⁵ AVERED (AVERY) (*Abner*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 22, 1750, at Wallingford, Conn.; died, probably 1806, at Wallingford; married 1st, Aug. 6, 1771, at Wallingford, Sarah Roys [Rice], daughter of Joseph Rice; married 2d, —, Anna —.

He lived all his life at Wallingford, where he was a tanner, and in 1773 received a life lease of a tanyard from Joseph Rice, who calls him son-in-law. His name was spelled, before 1790, Avered or Avery, indifferently, but in later years it was written Avery. The town records use both names,—his daughter, Nancy, being recorded born as an Avered, and married as Avery.

Mar. 31, 1806, Anna Avery and John Scarrit were appointed administrators of estate of Edward Avery, late of Wallingford.

Children, recorded at Wallingford :

- i. Billious,⁶ b. Jan. 14, 1773.
218. ii. Wyllis, b. Feb. 24, 1775.
- iii. Thaddeus, b. Feb. 15, 1777 ; d. Mar. 26, 1777.
- iv. Thaddeus, b. May 14, 1778.
- v. Nancy, b. Sept. 28, 1781 ; m. Dec. 25, 1800, Ira Rice.
- vi. Edmund, b. Sept. 18, 1783.

Child of second wife :

- vii. Harry P., b. July 6, 1787.

93

AMBROSE⁵ AVERED (AVERY, EVERIT) (*Abner*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 7, 1752, at Wallingford, Conn. ; died Mar. 31, 1813 ; married Hannah Mattoon, who died Apr. 23, 1835, aged 82.

July 11 to Dec. 19, 1777, private Ambrose Avered served in the 2d company, Capt. Street Hall, of Wallingford, 7th regiment, Col. Chas. Webb. Sept. 14, the regiment was ordered to Boston and assigned to Gen. Sullivan's brigade, on Winter Hill, where it remained until expiration of service, Dec., 1775. In 1779 he, with his brother, Amos, received 130 acres of land in the society of Northbury, town of Waterbury, Litchfield county, Conn., from their father, Abner Avered. In 1791, the brothers, Ambrose Averet and Amos Averet, divided the land, which they held in common. In 1794, Ambrose Everit bought additional land in the same society. When Plymouth was incorporated in 1795, embracing this society, Ambrose Averit was one of the incorporators.

Children :

- i. Polly,⁶ b. —, 1782 ; d. Sept. 18, 1814 ; m. — Barnes, and removed to N. Y.
- ii. Betsey, b. Oct. 22, 1786 ; d. June 28, 1864 ; m. Chauncey Bradley, b. Apr. 13, 1784 ; d. Sept. 20, 1863. Residence, Plymouth.
- iii. Ambrose, b. —, 1791 ; d. Apr. 11, 1858, unm.

SIXTH GENERATION.

94

ELIPHALET⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 14, 1783, at Mansfield, Mass., died Apr. 11, 1835, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Apr. 3, 1809, Eliza Burrell, daughter of Lemuel and Jerusha Burrell; born Jan., 1790, at Roxbury; died Sept. 19, 1858, at Boston. He was a blacksmith and resided at Roxbury.

Children, recorded at Roxbury:

- i. Eliza Maria,⁷ b. Feb. 2, 1810; bur. Mar. 8, 1895; m. Benjamin F. Campbell; bur. July 1, 1878.
219. ii. Isabel, b. July 19, 1811.
- iii. Eliphalet, b. Aug. 12, 1813; d. July 27, 1851, unm.
220. iv. William, b. Jan. 26, 1821.
221. v. George, b. Jan. 14, 1824.
222. vi. Harriet A., b. Oct. 28, 1825.
223. vii. Ellen Louise, b. Dec. 7, 1828.

95

GEORGE⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 22, 1785, at Mansfield, Mass.; died June 11, 1864, at Wrentham, Mass.; married Oct. 24, 1811, at Wrentham, Nancy Whiting, daughter of John and Lois (Fairbanks) Whiting, born Jan. 22, 1783, at Wrentham; died there May 16, 1867. He was a farmer and resided at Wrentham. He was a lieutenant in the State militia in 1813, and captain in 1817.

Children, recorded at Wrentham:

224. i. George Whiting,⁷ b. Oct. 30, 1813.
- ii. Oliver, b. Dec. 6, 1817; living, 1893, on the family homestead, unm.

96

JOSEPH⁶ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 3, 1766, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Sept. 23, 1838, at Foxboro'; married Dec. 22, 1792, at Foxboro', Abigail Caswell, born Aug. 29, 1774, at Foxboro'; died there Apr. 3, 1824. He was a currier and glove maker, and always lived at Foxboro'.

Children, born at Foxboro' :

- i. George,⁷ b. Nov. 2, 1793; d. Sept. 24, 1826.
- ii. Betsey, b. Sept. 8, 1795; d. Nov. 9, 1795.
- 225. iii. Joseph Caswell, b. Aug. 23, 1796.
- iv. Eliza, b. Jan. 9, 1799; d. Feb. 19, 1801.
- 226. v. Cyrus, b. Nov. 25, 1800.
- vi. Abigail, b. Jan. 3, 1803; d. Oct. 31, 1884; m. Nov. 6, 1831, at Foxboro', James Westcott.
- vii. Peggy, b. Aug. 23, 1805; d. Sept. 23, 1806.
- viii. William Jenkins, b. Sept. 19, 1807; d. Sept. 15, 1827.
- 227. ix. Nathaniel Ware, b. Nov. 18, 1810.
- x. Samuel Baldwin, b. Sept. 18, 1813; d. Feb. 28, 1858, at Newton, Mass.; m. Oct. 25, 1837, at Newton Upper Falls, Sarah Keyes, dau. of Stephen and Sally Keyes, b. May 11, 1812, at Newton Upper Falls; d. there Sept. 9, 1885.
- xi. Betsey, b. Sept. 19, 1816; m. Nov. 27, 1836, at Foxboro', Nelson Morse.

97

RICHARD⁶ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born 1771, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Dec. 22, 1834, at Foxboro'; married Nov. 30, 1800, at Walpole, Mass., Caty Ellis. He lived at Foxboro'; held pew 9 in the old meeting house; was in 1794 an active militia man.

Child, born at Foxboro' :

- i. Tryphena,⁷ b. Nov. 2, 1801; d. Feb. 22, 1823; m. Jan. 24, 1822, Stephen Westcott.

98

JESSE⁶ EVERETT (*Jesse*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 18, 1767, at Wrentham, Mass.; died May 24, 1824, at Foxboro', Mass.; married June 27, 1793, at Stoughton, Mass., Eunice Hartwell, of Stoughton, who died June 23, 1823, aged 51 years.

He lived at Wrentham at time of marriage, when he removed to Foxboro'.

Children, recorded at Foxboro' :

- i. Sarah Hews,⁷ b. Sept. 3, 1794; d. Jan. 3, 1822.
- ii. Eunice, b. Dec. 6, 1796; d. June 2, 1822.
- iii. Nancy, b. Dec. 10, 1802; d. before 1824.
- iv. Jane, b. June 11, 1807; d. before 1824.
- v. James, b. June 11, 1807.
- vi. Jesse, b. June 11, 1807; d. Aug. 9, 1807.

99

LEONARD⁶ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 26, 1787, at Sharon, Mass.; died Mar. 21, 1852, at Canton, Mass.; married 1st, June 7, 1815, Almira Kimball, who died Aug. 15, 1825; married 2d, Dec. 12, 1826, Irena Mason, of Walpole, N. H., who died Feb. 5, 1834; married 3d, Sept. 10, 1834, Emeline Mason, of Walpole, who died Jan. 11, 1857, aged 48 years. He resided at Canton, where he was town clerk in 1819.

Children, born at Canton :

- i. Almira,⁷ b. Apr. 28, 1816; m. June 27, 1837, Charles H. French, of Canton.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 22, 1817; m. 1st, June 23, 1835, William Smith Otis, of Philadelphia, Pa., who d. Nov. 13, 1839; m. 2d, Mar. 23, 1845, Oliver S. Chapman, of Canton, who d. at Boston, Feb. 8, 1877.
228. iii. Leonard Kimball, b. Nov. 24, 1819.
- iv. Charles Edward, b. Dec. 10, 1821.
- v. George, b. Apr. 16, 1824; d. June 11, 1836.

Children of second wife :

229. vi. Joseph Mason, b. Jan. 6, 1828.
- vii. Henry Webster, b. Mar. 29, 1829; d. Dec. 12, 1832.
- viii. Henry Otis, b. Feb. 3, 1834; d. Sept. 2, 1852.

Children of third wife :

- ix. William Webster, b. May 19, 1835; d. June 29, 1880, at Canton.
- x. Sarah Emeline, b. May 20, 1840; d. May 23, 1840.
- xi. Caroline Irene, b. July 11, 1843.
230. xii. George Endicott, b. July 9, 1846.

100

OLIVER⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 19, 1776, at Sharon, Mass.; died Dec. 21, 1843, at Lynn, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 30, 1800, at Portland, Me., Hannah Stover, daughter of Wanton and Thankful Stover, baptized Feb. 11, 1770, in the First Church of Falmouth, Me.; died Mar. 23, 1806, at Portland; married 2d, Aug. 12, 1810, at Portland, Mrs. Mary Bartol, daughter of Jonathan and Judith (Haskell)

Low; baptized Nov. 26, 1786, at Gloucester, Mass.; died at Plainfield, N. J.

He removed in early manhood to Harpswell, Me., and later to Portland, where he passed the greater part of his life. He was a merchant, a man of many quiet charities, a fine vocalist, and an early member of the Handel and Haydn Society of Portland.

Children :

- i. Theophilus Mayo,⁷ b. —; d. in infancy.
- ii. Theophilus Stover, b. Oct. —, 1802; d. May 24, 1809.
- iii. Oliver, b. Sept. 3, 1804; d. Aug. 28, 1805, at Portland.
- iv. Hannah Stover, b. 1805; d. 1844.

Children of second wife, born at Portland :

231. v. Theophilus Capen, b. July 21, 1812.
232. vi. Oliver, b. Sept. 21, 1815.
- vii. Joseph, b. May —, 1821; d. Aug. 31, 1821.
- viii. Charles Henry, b. Jan. 12, 1823; d. June 13, 1852, at San Juan del Sur, Cal.
- ix. Mary Elizabeth, b. Sept. —, 1824; d. Nov. 7, 1824.
233. x. Julia Elizabeth, b. May 16, 1827.

101

OTIS⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 17, 1778, at Sharon, Mass.; died Jan. 4, 1849, at Fitchburg, Mass., and buried at Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.; married 1st, May 24, 1801, Hannah Ross, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah Ross, born May 14, 1779, at Ipswich, Mass.; died Aug. 30, 1804, at Boston; married 2d, Feb. 18, 1806, Elizabeth Hurd, daughter of John and Mary (Russell) Hurd, of Boston, born Mar. 29, 1784; died May 26, 1822, at Boston; married 3d, Jan. 29, 1829, Lucretia Gore, daughter of Jeremiah and Hannah (Richards) Gore, of Boston, born May 3, 1790; died July 23, 1832; married 4th, Nov. 21, 1843, Mrs. Lydia (Doolittle) Lord, who died Nov. 21, 1882, aged 82 years, at Northfield, Mass.

The son of a farmer in a small country town, he enjoyed only a limited education, and at a very early age went to Boston, where he served his apprenticeship in "old Master May's" store

at the South end. On the death of Mr. May, he formed, at the age of nineteen, a partnership with John French, under the name of French and Everett. Both being young men of energy and enterprise, their store became a favorite resort, and they accumulated large fortunes. This firm was dissolved in 1817, and Mr. Everett formed a new partnership with Richard Childs, at the head of Central wharf. After a few years he retired from business. He was elected to several offices under the city and State governments, but his health failing, he retired to the country to reside with his son, Rev. Oliver Capen Everett, at Northfield, Mass. The rest of his life was passed between the country and the city; but not in idleness, for it was his most striking characteristic that he never knew how to be idle. The last few years of his life were occupied in a constant series of labors for others.

Children :

- i. Hannah,⁷ b. July 13, 1802; d. July 13, 1802.
- 234. ii. Otis, b. June 5, 1803.
- iii. Hannah Ross, b. Aug. 18, 1804; d. Sept. 29, 1805.

Children of second wife :

- 235. iv. Rebecca Lepington, b. June 13, 1807.
- v. Catherine Elizabeth, b. Aug. 17, 1808; d. May 6, 1809.
- vi. John Hurd, b. Jan. 16, 1810; d. July 29, 1889, unm.
- 236. vii. Oliver Capen, b. Aug. 20, 1811.
- 237. viii. Hannah Elizabeth, b. Jan. 15, 1813.
- ix. Mary Russell, b. Dec. 24, 1814; d. Nov. 18, 1853; m. Nov. 21, 1833, Samuel S. Curtis, son of Samuel and Nancy (Shepard) Curtis, b. Apr. 18, 1806, at Hallowell, Me.; d. Jan. 26, 1874, at Jamaica Plain, Mass.
- x. Susan Capen, b. Jan. 2, 1817; d. Oct. 4, 1844; m. Jan. 2, 1838, John Alexander Richardson.
- xi. Anne Foster, b. Nov. 6, 1820; d. Apr. 4, 1881; m. June 9, 1842, Alfred H. Sumner, son of Samuel and Martha (Saunders) Sumner, b. Apr. 28, 1809, at Brighton, Mass.; d. Apr. 5, 1896, at Boston.

Child of third wife :

- xii. Lucretia Gore, b. July 15, 1832; living, 1896, at Boston; m. Nov. 13, 1856, Edward Arthur French, son of Arthur and Mary (Goddard) French, b. Aug. 14, 1831, at Boston; d. there, June 29, 1889.

102

MOSES⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 26, 1780, at Sharon, Mass.; died Mar. 11, 1845, at Boston, Mass.; buried at Forest Hills; married Nov. 8, 1810, Elizabeth Gore, daughter of Jeremiah and Hannah (Richards) Gore, born Nov. 2, 1786; died Feb. 17, 1845, at Boston. He was a merchant in Boston, in partnership with his brother, Aaron Everett, and later with Leonard Ware.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. Susan,⁷ b. Oct. 9, 1811; d. Feb. 3, 1838, unm.
- ii. Eliza Gore, b. Aug. 15, 1813; living, 1901, at Boston; m. Apr. 18, 1861, at Boston, Dr. Moses Williams Weld, son of Daniel and Hannah (Williams) Weld, b. Aug. 15, 1817; d. Jan. 16, 1893, at Boston.
- iii. Mary Ripley, b. Sept. 29, 1816; d. Nov. 3, 1897, at Boston; m. Aug. 22, 1839, Francis Boyd, son of James and Margaret (Curry) Boyd.
- iv. Catherine, b. Dec. 22, 1818; d. Jan. 23, 1837, unm.
- v. Moses, b. Jan. 6, 1829; d. Dec. 10, 1841.

103

AARON⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 2, 1783, at Sharon, Mass.; died Feb. 6, 1863, at Boston; married Feb. 22, 1807, Sarah McKendry, daughter of Capt. Archibald and Sarah (Crane) McKendry, born Jan. 7, 1786, at Stoughton, Mass.; died Sept. —, 1863, at Boston. He was a merchant in Boston, in partnership with his brother, Moses Everett.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. Maria,⁷ b. Feb. 29, 1808; d. Apr. 25, 1856, unm.
- ii. Sarah, b. Nov. 8, 1810; d. Dec. 19, 1839; m. Nov. 22, 1837, Henry Price.
- iii. Aaron, b. Nov. 16, 1812; d. Dec. 12, 1817.
- iv. Emmeline, b. Apr. 10, 1815; d. Apr. 2, 1834, unm.
- v. Elizabeth Hurd, b. July 2, 1817; d. Sept. 20, 1854; m. Feb. 4, 1840, Elijah Spare, son of Elijah and Sally (Clapp) Spare.
- vi. Caroline, b. Feb. 19, 1820; d. July 20, 1892; m. June 10, 1840, as his second wife, Henry Price.
- vii. Aaron, b. Mar. 8, 1822; d. Mar. 5, 1827.
238. viii. George, b. Nov. 12, 1825.

104

EBENEZER⁶ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 12, 1766, at Dedham, Second Parish, now Norwood, Mass.; died there March 15, 1842; married 1st, Aug. 27, 1788, at Dedham, Mille Gay, daughter of Jesse and Sarah Gay, born June 20, 1770, at Dedham; died there Apr. 15, 1790; married 2d, Aug. 14, 1792, at Dedham, Sarah Morse, daughter of Oliver and Sarah Morse, born Feb. 22, 1772; died Nov. 10, 1828. She was admitted to full communion in the Second Church, June 16, 1805.

He inherited one-half of his father's real estate, and his oldest son, Moses, inherited the other half; the homestead being in the present town of Norwood.

Children, born at Dedham:

239. i. Moses,⁷ b. Feb. 4, 1790.

Children of second wife:

240. ii. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 30, 1792.

241. iii. Willard, b. July 29, 1795.

iv. Infant, b. Dec. 1, 1797; d. Dec. 4, 1797.

242. v. Oliver, b. Nov. 11, 1798.

243. vi. Charles, b. Nov. 2, 1800.

vii. Mille Gay, b. Feb. 6, 1803; d. May 20, 1848; m. Dec. 11, 1825, at Dedham, Joseph Clapp of Roxbury, Mass.

viii. Leonard, b. Jan. 8, 1805; d. at sea, unm.

ix. Vina Morse, b. Aug. 30, 1806; d. May 17, 1877; m. June 21, 1835, Samuel E. Pond, of Walpole, Mass.

x. Lewis, b. June 13, 1809; d. July 31, 1864, at Norwood.

105

HON. MELATIAH⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 24, 1777, in that part of Wrentham, Mass., which became Foxboro'; died Feb. 26, 1858, at Wrentham; married Oct. 20, 1805, Nancy Shaw, born July 6, 1783, at Raynham, Mass.; died Mar. 22, 1861, at Wrentham. She was daughter of Col. Jonathan Shaw, of Raynham, a gallant soldier of the Revolution, and Lydia Godfrey, who married second, Dr. George Wheaton, of Norton, Mass.

He was graduated at Brown University in 1802; afterwards studied law with Dr. George Wheaton, of Norton, then Judge



W. Everett

Wheaton, whose step-daughter he married, and practiced his profession in Foxboro' until his house burned down, in 1832, when he removed to Wrentham. He was town clerk and treasurer of Foxboro', justice of the peace and quorum, representative to the General Court in 1831, and senator for Norfolk county 1841 and 1842. He had much self-respect and dignity of character. After his removal, when the church at Wrentham demanded that he should denounce the Masonic fraternity, of which he had been a member, he refused to do so and retained his membership with the church of Foxboro' until his death. He was fond of horticulture, and his garden contained every new fruit, or flower, that he could obtain. He was quiet and unostentatious in his manner; was a great reader who remembered everything he read; was one of the most learned men in Norfolk county, and an early and decided advocate of the temperance reform in 1817. His will was dated Apr. 4, 1855, and proved Feb. 1, 1859.

Having no children, he adopted two daughters of his twin brother, Metcalf Everett,—Eleanor Ware Everett and Nancy Shaw Everett, who inherited his estate.

106

Capt. METCALF⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 24, 1777, in that part of Wrentham, Mass., which became Foxboro'; died Aug. 22, 1858, at Foxboro', and was buried at Wrentham; married July 4, 1801, Fanny Shepard, daughter of Major Joseph and Abigail (Hodges) Shepard,* of

* Major Joseph Shepard, of Foxboro', Mass., b. Apr. 11, 1746, d. Jan. 4, 1832, was the son of Joseph Shepard, of Foxboro', and Mary Pond, dau. of Ephraim Pond, of Wrentham. He was one of the Wrentham minute-men, who marched to Boston at the Lexington alarm, and served as corporal in Capt. Samuel Fisher's company, from Wrentham, in the Rhode Island campaign, 1776.—[Mass. Rev. Rolls, xii: 10; ii: 16½.] He was commissioned first lieutenant, July 1, 1781, and held this position until the end of the war, as appears by the roster in the office of the Adj't-General of Mass. He married May 21, 1772, Abigail Hodges, b. Oct. 4, 1746; d. Apr. 16, 1808, dau. of Lieut. Elijah Hodges, of Mansfield, Mass., who served in the Crown Point Expedition, French and Indian War, from May 12, 1759, to Nov. 25, 1759, as second lieutenant under Capt. Nathan Hodges.—[Mass. Military Rolls, xxvii: 379.] He served also as a minute man in the Mansfield company at the Lexington alarm.—[Mass. Rev. Rolls, xiii: 190.]

Foxboro', born Mar. 10, 1780, at Foxboro'; died there Nov. 2, 1859, and was buried at Wrentham.

He was a farmer at Foxboro', where he lived the greater part of his life; for a few years he was engaged in manufacture at Haydenville, Mass., with his brother-in-law, Daniel Hayden. The war of 1812-15 interfered with this enterprise, and he returned to his native place. He was town assessor for two years, constable for twenty years, and captain of a foot company in the 2d regiment, 2d brigade, 1st division, Mass. militia, 1812 to 1814. He led the church choir for nearly forty years. He was a man of unusual physical strength and endurance; in his earlier years, he had the distinction, then deemed considerable, of being the champion wrestler of his town and the vicinity. When seventy-five years old, he walked to church in Boston and back the same day. His character was marked by a singular serenity of temper which nothing could disturb. His son, John M. Everett, was appointed administrator of his estate, Oct. 5, 1858.

Children, recorded at Foxboro':

- i. Fanny Shepard,⁷ b. Dec. 1, 1801; d. Dec. 19, 1883, at Foxboro', unm. She was a woman of great conversational power and originality of thought, and one who strongly attached young people to herself by her hospitality and affection. At the time of her death she was the oldest postmistress in the United States.
244. ii. John Metcalf, b. Mar. 16, 1803.
245. iii. Eleanor Ware, b. Mar. 26, 1805.
246. iv. Abigail Hodges, b. Mar. 25, 1807.
 - v. Laura, b. July 10, 1809; d. Nov. 13, 1809.
 - vi. Joseph, b. Oct. 7, 1813; d. Oct. 11, 1813.
 - vii. Alexander Kontocoff, b. Mar. 17, 1815; d. Apr. 21, 1816.
247. viii. Nancy Shaw, b. June 17, 1817.
 - ix. Harriet Edna, b. June 9, 1821; d. Nov. 21, 1883, at Foxboro', unm.

107

Hon. HORACE⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 18, 1779, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Jan. 30, 1851, at Windsor, Vt.; married Oct. 30, 1811, at Windsor, Vt., Mary Leverett, daughter of William and Lucretia (Hallam) Lev-



W-Everts

erett, a descendant of John Leverett, governor of Mass., 1673–1679, born July 14, 1792, at Windsor, Vt.; died in 1877, at Angelica, N. Y.

He was graduated at Brown University, 1797, and removed the same year to Windsor, where he studied law with Amasa Paine, Esq., and commenced practice in 1800. He was District Attorney for Windsor county 1813–17; member of the State Legislature 1819 and 1822, and a prominent member of the Constitutional Convention in 1828. He was representative in the U. S. Congress from 1828 to 1843, at which time he was the oldest member, or the “father of the house.” While serving in Congress, his thorough knowledge of the manufacturing interests of the country was recognized, and his speeches upon matters concerning them were received and read with marked attention. He was also a zealous advocate on the floor of the house, of the rights of the American Indians. As a member of the Ways and Means Committee, he took an important part in the framing of the tariff of 1842. This owed its perfection, and probably its passage, to the foresight and industry of Mr. Everett, who, perceiving that the tariff bill must be passed early in the coming short session of Congress, if passed at all, remained in Washington, many weeks after the close of the first session, to complete and perfect this tariff bill. It was called after the chairman of the Ways and Means Committee, “the Fillmore tariff,” but it was really the tariff of Horace Everett, whose profound knowledge of the manufacturing interests of the country determined its form, and whose sagacity and industry secured its passage.

Children, born at Windsor:

- i. Mary Frances,⁷ b. July 1, 1812; m. Charles Hopkins, lawyer, res., 1861, N. Y.
- ii. Anne Elizabeth, b. May 9, 1814; d. Apr. 18, 1841.
248. iii. William, b. Oct. 15, 1816.
249. iv. Horace, b. Feb. 8, 1819.
250. v. Edward, b. June 15, 1821.
- vi. Helen, b. Aug. 19, 1823; m. Nov. 12, 1856, Judge John G. Collins, of Angelica, b. Apr. 24, 1809, at Geneva, N. Y., and was living, 1861, at Angelica.

251. vii. George Leonard, b. Dec. 10, 1825.
viii. Torrey, b. Aug. 23, 1828; d. Sept. 21, 1842, at Windsor.

108

LINUS⁶ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 28, 1767, at Dedham, Mass.; died July 18, 1825, at Niagara Falls, N. Y.; married Mary Clark, of Peru, Mass. He was a weaver, a musician, a farmer and a gardener, always in humble circumstances. He lived at Worthington, Mass., the greater part of his life.

Children, born at Worthington :

252. i. Linus Smith,⁷ b. May 14, 1795.
ii. Lucius, b. —, 1798; d. unm., it is supposed at sea, on a voyage from Charleston, S. C., to New York.
iii. Betsey, b. —, 1800; d. Oct. 12, 1878; m. — Stowe, and settled at Buffalo, N. Y.
iv. Sally, b. —, 1805; d. 1822, unm.

109

JAMES⁶ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 16, 1771, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 29, 1848, at Cummington, Mass.; married Feb. 21, 1803, at Northampton, Mass., Phebe Clark, daughter of Oliver Clark, b. Mar. 19, 1784, at Northampton; died June 17, 1846, at Cummington.

His early advantages were slight, but he was a man of the Benjamin Franklin type — read much, reflected more, a practical philosopher, a wise counselor, a leading man in the community. In 1800, as of Partridgefield, now Peru, Mass., he bought lot 194, of 100 acres, at Worthington; and in 1819 or '20, he bought 160 acres at Worthington and Cummington.

Children, i–ix born at Worthington, x–xv at Cummington :

253. i. James Smith,⁷ b. Dec. 1, 1803.
ii. Phebe Parsons, b. June 14, 1805; d. Aug. 26, 1805.
254. iii. Edwin, b. May 24, 1806.
255. iv. Julia, b. Apr. 8, 1808.
256. v. Laura, b. Apr. 4, 1810.

257. vi. Oliver, b. Sept. 12, 1811.
 vii. Rufus, b. Apr. 26, 1813; d. Jan. 15, 1841, at Princeton, Ill., unm.
 viii. Maria, b. Feb. 12, 1815; d. Apr. 1, 1894, at Cummington; m. June 16, 1841, at Cummington, Lucius Bartlett.
258. ix. John, b. Nov. 25, 1816.
 x. Lewis, b. Mar. 19, 1819; d. July 14, 1825.
 xi. Melissa, b. May 22, 1820; living, 1896, at Cummington; m. Nov. 13, 1847, Francis Howland Dawes, son of Mitchel and Mercy (Burgess) Dawes, b. May 11, 1819, at Cummington; d. Jan. 20, 1893, at Northampton.
 xii. Arthur, b. June 16, 1822; d. May 4, 1825.
 xiii. Horace, b. Feb. 15, 1825; d. June 13, 1830.
 xiv. Marcus, b. Aug. 31, 1826; d. Aug. 22, 1849, at New York City, unm.
 xv. Sarah A., b. —; d. Oct. 1, 1828.

110

JASON⁶ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 16, 1774, at Dedham, Mass.; died Sept. 15, 1853, at Chesterfield, Mass.; married 1st, —, 1812, Rachel Sprague, daughter of David Sprague, who died in 1829; married 2d, —, Lucy Abbott, born at Worthington, Mass.; died —, at Chesterfield. He was a farmer and resided at Peru, Worthington and Chesterfield. Mar. 1, 1803, as of Worthington, he bought part of lot 160, at Worthington, and Apr. 5, of same year, sold it. May 3, 1819, as of Chesterfield, he sold a mortgage on part of the same lot.

Children, born at Chesterfield :

- i. Electa,⁷ b. —, 1814; m. and resided at Cleveland, Ohio.
 ii. Elvira, b. —, 1816; m. — Richmond, and resided at Cleveland.
259. iii. David W., b. —, 1819.
 260. iv. Andrew J., b. —, 1822.
 v. Daniel, b. —, 1826; d. 1839.

111

ANDREW⁶ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 7, 1777, at Dedham, Mass.; died May 7, 1857, at Cummington, Mass.; married Feb. 7, 1803, his cousin, Betsey Everett,

daughter of Phinehas and Mary (Clapp) Everett, born Sept. 20, 1779, at Rutland, Mass.; died Jan. 27, 1770, at Cummington. He moved in youth to Peru, Mass., was an honest and respectable farmer in Worthington, and died in Cummington. Nov. 2, 1804, as of Worthington, he bought 50 acres, being west half of lot 161, in Worthington.

Children, born at Worthington :

261. i. Addison,⁷ b. Mar. 2, 1805.
262. ii. Mary Smith Clapp, b. Jan. 13, 1807.
263. iii. Horatio, b. Aug. 31, 1809.
264. iv. Franklin, b. Jan. 26, 1812.
265. v. Betsey S., b. Apr. 7, 1815.
266. vi. Moses, b. June 14, 1818.
- vii. Emily, b. Nov. 16, 1823; m. May 7, 1845, at Newburgh, N. Y., her cousin, John⁷ Everett, son of James and Phebe (Clark) Everett.

112

OLIVER⁶ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 27, 1782, at Dedham, Mass.; died June 24, 1830, at Mt. Upton, Chenango county, N. Y.; married — Hamilton. He was a man of good local standing in Chenango county, N. Y.

Children :

- i. Sophronia,⁷ b. Feb. 25, 1809; d. May, 1831, unm.
- ii. Harriett, b. Aug. 27, 1810; d. Feb. 5, 1858; m. June —, 1845, — Winn, of Ill.
- iii. Catherine, b. Feb. 7, 1812; d. Jan. 19, 1833; m. —, 1831, Landon Daniels.
- iv. Maria, b. Apr. 24, 1813; probably dead in 1862; m. —, 1842, Philetus Ford, of Pennsylvania.
- v. Amanda, b. Apr. 26, 1814; d. Feb. 5, 1854, at Dixon, Ill.; m. about 1837, George Latham, of Guilford, Chenango county, N. Y.
- vi. Emily, b. Apr. 25, 1818, at Butternuts, Otsego county, N. Y.; d. Nov. 12, 1842, at Dixon, Ill.; m. Aug. 2, 1828, her cousin, Dr. Oliver⁷ Everett, son of James and Phebe (Clark) Everett.
- vii. Alexander, b. Mar. 18, 1820; removed about 1835, with a maternal uncle, to Mobile, Ala.
- viii. Matilda, b. July 20, 1823; m. —, 1842, — Beckwith, of Butte des Morts, Wis.

113

PHINEHAS⁶ EVERETT (*Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,⁵ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 22, 1776, at Rutland, Mass.; died July 30, 1830, at Bradford, N. H.; married 1st, —, Lydia Bullard, born —, at Oakham, Mass., died —, at Deering, N. H.; married 2d, —, Hannah Sawyer, daughter of Josiah and Lydia Sawyer, born Feb. 10, 1773, at Dracut, Mass.; died Sept. 27, 1860, at Lowell, Mass. He was a farmer at Stockbridge, Vt., and at Bradford, N. H. His will, dated July 29, 1830, proved the following month, mentions his wife Hannah Everett, daughter Alice, and sons Lucius and Horace.

Children, born at Stockbridge:

- i. Alice Lydia,⁷ b. —, 1800; d. Oct. 27, 1877, at Newton, Mass., unm.
- 267. ii. Lucius, b. Apr. 16, 1804.
- 268. iii. Horace, b. July 22, 1806.

114

EBENEZER⁶ EVERETT (*Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 23, 1782, at Rutland, Mass.; died Dec. 18, 1835, at Montville, Me.; married 1st, —, Harriet Watson, of Leicester, Mass., who died Aug. —, 1810, at Montville; married 2d, Nov. 1, 1812, Rebecca Milliken, of Montville. He went with his parents from Rutland, Mass., to Davistown plantation, now Montville, about the year 1805, where he passed the remainder of his life, and was buried in the cemetery in the south part of the town. He was a wealthy farmer, and for a number of years a justice of the peace and a postmaster.

Children, born at Montville:

- i. Son,⁷ b. —; d. in infancy.
- 269. ii. George, b. Mar. 9, 1808.

Children of second wife:

- iii. Ellen Jane Dana, b. Sept. 2, 1816; m. July 1, 1832, Dr. Benjamin Ober, who d. May 13, 1867. They lived at Montville and Machias, Me., Wilkesbarre, Penn., New Orleans, La., and San Francisco, Cal.

- iv. Eliza Townley, b. Oct. 12, 1824; m. Mar. 23, 1843, Charles H. Hunt, of Liberty, Me., b. Sept. 2, 1819, at Charlestown, Mass. They lived at Montville and Bangor, Me., Charlestown, Medford and Boston, Mass.
270. v. Edward, b. July 11, 1828.
- vi. Frances, b. July 21, 1832; m. Jan. 22, 1852, Capt. John John W. Carleton, of Belfast, Me. They were living, 1868, at Newton, Mass.

115

MARCUS⁶ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 29, 1772, at Mendon, Mass.; died Apr. 20, 1834, at Wrentham, Mass.; married May 14, 1798, at Foxboro', Mass., Jemima Clark, born May 13, 1773; died at Wrentham, Mar. 10, 1835, and was buried at Pondville. He lived at Foxboro' at the time of marriage, but within a few years moved to Wrentham. He is reputed to have made, about 1816, the first bass viol used in the meeting house at Foxboro'.

Children:

- i. Harriet,⁷ b. Feb. 22, 1799, at Foxboro'; d. Apr. 20, 1818, at Wrentham.
- ii. Jemima Clark, b. Apr. 27, 1801.
271. iii. Marcus, b. Sept. 15, 1804.
- iv. Adeline, b. Sept. 10, 1806; d. Nov. 17, 1877, at Pawtucket, R. I.; m. June 4, 1833, at Wrentham, Dr. Benoni Carpenter, of North Attleboro', Mass.
- v. Abigail Holbrook, b. Nov. 20, 1808, at Wrentham; d. there July 3, 1868, unm.
272. vi. Aaron Emilius, b. Oct. 2, 1811.
- vii. Chloe Emeline, b. Oct. 2, 1811; d. Aug. 9, 1851, at Wrentham.
- viii. Nancy Maria, b. Nov. 6, 1816, at Wrentham; d. Jan. 30, 1888, at Walpole, Mass.

116

SAMUEL HOLBROOK⁶ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 5, 1773, at Mendon, Mass.; died May 8, 1826, at Dorchester, Mass.; married Nov. 29, 1798, at Foxboro', Mass., his second cousin, Peggy Everett, daughter of Lieut. Joseph and Kezia (Ware) Everett, born Apr. 30, 1774, at Foxboro'; died Oct. 29, 1859, at Attleboro', Mass. As a young man

he lived at Foxboro'. In 1794 he was enrolled as an active militia man. After his marriage he settled at Dorchester, where he followed his occupation as a house-wright.

Children, recorded at Dorchester:

- i. Samuel,⁷ b. and d. Sept. 2, 1800.
- ii. Caroline, b. —, 1803.
- iii. Lydia Holbrook, b. Sept. 25, 1806; d. May 3, 1843, at Attleboro'; m. June 1, 1828, Samuel Reed Cummings, of New York.
- iv. Lucy Hill, b. Jan. 28, 1809; d. young.
- v. Lucy, b. June 1, 1811; d. Mar. 24, 1861, at Attleboro'; m. April 23, 1851, at Attleboro', Sylvester Richardson, son of Noah and I. Richardson.
- vi. Samuel Holbrook, b. July 18, 1813; d. June 15, 1840, at Attleboro'.

117

Capt. DANIEL⁶ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 1, 1783, at Foxboro', Mass.; died May 16, 1855, at Wrentham, Mass.; married 1st, Jan. 1, 1807, at Medfield, Mass., Sarah Mann, of Medfield, who died Mar. 18, 1808, at Foxboro', aged 27 years; married 2d, April 6, 1809, at Wrentham, Clarissa Pond, who died March 12, 1845, aged 61 years, 4 months and 9 days. He and his wives are buried in Pondville cemetery.

He was a farmer and lived at Foxboro', where he was a selectman, 1818–1828. He commanded the light infantry company which served fifty-six days, in and about the forts of Boston harbor, during the war of 1812, for which service he received from the United States a bounty land warrant for 120 acres.

Children of second wife, recorded at Foxboro':

273. i. Edmund Tyler,⁷ b. May 24, 1812.
274. ii. Samuel Holbrook, b. Jan. 23, 1815.
- iii. Sarah Mann, b. Jan. 17, 1818; m. Sept. 23, 1850, at Wrentham, James T. Hobart, son of Noah and Deborah Hobart, b. at Abington, Mass., and at the time of this, his second marriage, a resident of Cincinnati, Ohio.
275. iv. Abijah Pond, b. Aug. 10, 1820.
- v. Alexander Francis, b. Dec. 12, 1822; d. Feb. 23, 1823.
- vi. Eliza Maria, b. June 21, 1825; living, 1873, at San Francisco, Cal., unm.

118

Rev. JAMES⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 13, 1782, at Dorchester, Mass.; died Apr. 12, 1837, at Port Mahon, Spain; married Oct. 13, 1806, Hannah Vincent, daughter of Benjamin and Relief Vincent, born Sept. 13, 1786, at Boston; died there July 5, 1853. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1802, became a chaplain in the United States Navy, served on the frigates *Constellation* and *Independence*, and at the Charlestown (Mass.), Navy Yard. He died while attached to the Mediterranean fleet.

Children, born at Dorchester:

- i. Charles James,⁷ b. Aug. 11, 1807; d. May 4, 1859, unm.
- ii. Frederic William, b. Jan. 28, 1809; d. June 18, 1888, at Boston, unm.
- iii. Ellery Vincent, b. Dec. 25, 1812; d. Nov. 23, 1841, at sea, unm.
- iv. Ann Caroline, b. Dec. 29, 1819; d. Nov. 30, 1893, at Boston, unm.
- v. Mary, b. Sept. —, 1827; d. Nov. 21, 1827, at Boston.

119

CHARLES⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 25, 1785, at Dorchester, Mass.; died Apr. 25, 1851, at Quincy, Ill.; married Jan. 7, 1811, at Boston, Mass., Elizabeth Boyle, daughter of Capt. John Boyle, of Marblehead and Boston, who died Sept. 26, 1864, at Roxbury, Mass. He was a merchant at Boston until 1815, and in the China trade at London, Eng., from 1816 to 1840. In 1840, he returned to Boston with his family, and in 1841, went West, settling at Quincy, Ill., where the last ten years of his life were passed.

Children, i–ii born at Boston, iii–vi at London:

276. i. Charles,⁷ b. Nov. 13, 1811.
- ii. Elizabeth Boyle, b. Nov. 17, 1813; d. Aug. 10, 1890, at Roxbury, unm.
277. iii. Edward, b. Mar. 31, 1818.
278. iv. Samuel Williams, b. Aug. 25, 1820.
- v. Catharine Digby, b. Nov. 1, 1822; living, 1901, at Roxbury.
- vi. Evelina Elizabeth Crary, b. July 18, 1826; living, 1901, at Roxbury.

120

EBENEZER⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 15, 1788, at Dorchester, Mass.; died Feb. 6, 1869, at Brunswick, Me.; married July 4, 1819, at Beverly, Mass., Joanna Batchelder Prince, daughter of Joseph and Joanna (Batchelder) Prince, who died Sept. 5, 1859, aged 70 years, 6 months, 10 days, at Bangor, Me., while on a visit for the purpose of attending her son's ordination.

He taught school at Dorchester, was graduated at Harvard College in 1806, studied law, and was admitted to the bar; he practiced his profession at Beverly, Mass., until 1817, when he removed to Brunswick, and spent the remainder of his life there. He was elected, in 1822, member of the Maine Historical Society. In 1825, he was appointed the first cashier of the Union Bank, in Brunswick, a position he held for fourteen years, performed the duties of that office, at the same time continuing the practice of his profession. In 1828, he was elected one of the trustees of Bowdoin College, and held the position for thirty-six years, serving as secretary of the board for several years. Infirmities of age compelled him to resign. He was a master in chancery, and often a referee. By his ability and strict integrity, he secured the confidence of the public, and his professional employment was large and profitable. In 1838, he was appointed one of three commissioners to revise and codify the public statutes of Maine. This important work constitutes Vol. I of the Revised Statutes of Maine, a valuable acquisition to the legal profession. In 1840, he represented the town of Brunswick in the Maine legislature.

Children, recorded at Brunswick:

- i. Joanna B.,⁷ b. Apr. 22, 1820; d. Aug. 24, 1821.
- ii. Moses, b. Apr. 5, 1822; d. June 19, 1840.
- iii. William Thorndike, b. Dec. 18, 1823; d. Oct. 6, 1825.
- iv. Sarah Ellen, b. Oct. 5, 1825; d. Feb. 5, 1847.
- v. Elizabeth Cummings, b. Sept. 15, 1827; d. Sept. 1, 1828.
279. vi. Charles Carroll, b. June 19, 1829.

121

THOMAS⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 2, 1791, at Dorchester, Mass.; died May 23, 1837, at

Boston, Mass.; married Dec. 5, 1820, Nancy Williams Wright, daughter of Obadiah and Nancy (Ruggles) Wright, of Boston, born May 19, 1789, at Boston; died Nov. 20, 1858, at Roxbury, Mass. He was a merchant at Boston, living at Dorchester in 1814. After marriage, he lived at Boston.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. Child,⁷ b. June 2, 1822; d. June 2, 1822.
- ii. Thomas Wright, b. Nov. 4, 1823; d. Sept. 4, 1895, at Waikapu, Maui, Hawaiian Islands; m. Feb. 8, 1860, at Lahaina, Hawaiian Islands, Ellen Richardson, daughter of George Richardson, b. about 1834, at Waikapu; d. there Dec. 1, 1890. After leaving school, he learned the printer's trade at West Brookfield, Mass., returned to Boston in 1848, and the following year sailed in the bark *Orb*, for San Francisco, Cal. A few months later he went to Honolulu, and was appointed deputy sheriff of the island of Maui, afterwards sheriff of that and other islands, collector of the port, and held other government offices until 1893, when he resigned. He lived at Waikapu.
- iii. Anna Sophia Tileston, b. Mar. 9, 1825; living, 1901, at Roxbury.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 29, 1826; d. Sept. 7, 1826.
- v. Elizabeth, b. June 30, 1827; d. Mar. 5, 1855.
- vi. Caroline Frances, b. June 8, 1830; living, 1901, at Roxbury.

122

FRANCIS⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 25, 1795, at Dorchester, Mass.; died there June 30, 1835; married Oct. 5, 1820, Nancy Barnard, daughter of John and Ann Barnard, of Dorchester, born Sept. 29, 1797, at Phillipston, Mass.; died Jan. 8, 1883, at Dorchester. They lived at Dorchester.

Children, born at Dorchester:

- i. Ann Barnard,⁷ b. July 21, 1821; d. Aug. 15, 1821.
- ii. Emeline Augusta, b. Dec. 12, 1822; d. May 11, 1889.
- iii. Mary Caroline, b. Oct. 12, 1824; living, 1901, at Roxbury, Mass.; m. June 2, 1854, William Page Barnard, who died May 4, 1858.
- iv. Francis, b. Sept. 29, 1827; d. Nov. 25, 1833.
- v. John, b. Feb. 12, 1830; d. June 11, 1832.

123

Rev. STEVENS⁶ EVERETT (*Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 14, 1797, at Dorchester, Mass.; died there Feb. 22, 1833; married Sept. 29, 1824, at Beverly, Mass., Emily Abbot, daughter of Rev. Abiel and Eunice (Wales) Abbot, of Wilton, N. H., born Feb. 4, 1799; living, 1901, at Cambridge, Mass. He was graduated at Harvard College in 1815; settled in the ministry, at Hallowell, Me., Sept. 15, 1824; failing health caused his resignation about 1832.

Children, born at Hallowell:

- i. Henry Gardner,⁷ b. Dec. 27, 1825; d. Aug. 27, 1829.
- ii. William Abbot, b. Jan. 27, 1828; Harv. Coll. 1849; LL.B. 1851.
- iii. Emily, b. Nov. 1, 1829; d. Nov. 5, 1888, at Cambridge; m. Dec. 21, 1854, at Cambridge, Ezra Abbot, son of Ezra and Phebe (Abbot) Abbot.
- iv. Mary Susan, b. Apr. 15, 1832; d. Mar. 13, 1871, at Willett's Point, N. Y.; m. Apr. 27, 1856, at Cambridge, Gen. Henry Larcom Abbot, Corps Engineers U. S. A., son of Joseph Hale and Fanny (Larcom) Abbot. Children:
 1. *Frederic Vaughan*⁸ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 4, 1858; m. Oct. 15, 1885, at Charleston, S. C., Sara Julie Dehon. Children (Abbot): i. Marion Beatrice,⁹ b. Dec. 8, 1886; ii. Elinor Russell, b. Dec. 8, 1886; iii. Henry Dehon, b. Apr. 21, 1891.
 2. *Marion Stanley Abbot*, b. Jan. 18, 1864.
 3. *Elinor Everett Abbot*, b. Oct. 10, 1867.
 4. *Harry Ellingwood Abbot*, b. Feb. 23, 1871; d. July 25, 1881.

124

OLIVER⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 15, 1788, at Boston, Mass.; died Aug. 11, 1864, at Needham, Mass.; married Feb. 17, 1811, Mrs. Ann (Vincent) Gardner, widow of Dr. Joseph Gardner, and daughter of Benjamin and Relief Vincent, born Dec. 16, 1784; died Oct. 13, 1840. He resided at Dorchester, Lancaster, and West Needham, Mass.

Children:

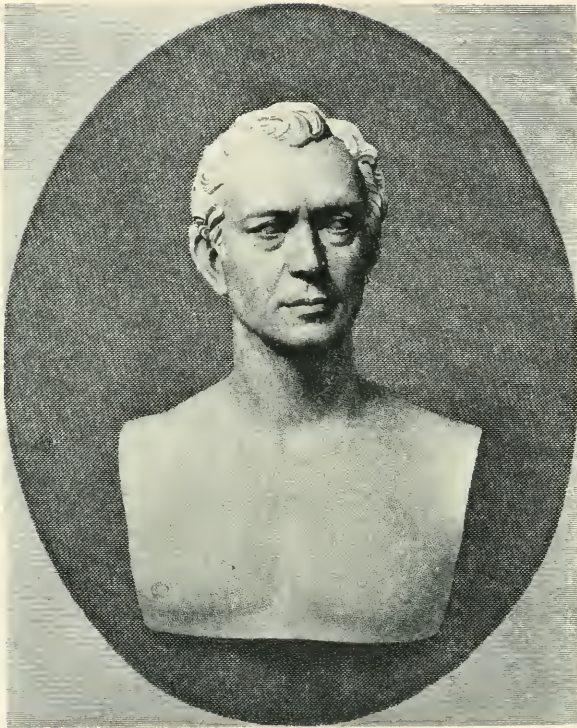
- i. Oliver,⁷ b. Oct. 28, 1811; d. —, 1865, at Boston, Mass.; m. Mar. 1, 1838, at Cambridge, Mass., Mrs. Catherine E. Moore. Her maiden name was Lewis, and she was born at Boston, and died there, Oct. 17, 1881, aged 84 years.

- ii. Louisa, b. Feb. 21, 1813; d. Feb. 3, 1839, at Lancaster, Mass.
- iii. Relief Vincent, b. Nov. 3, 1814; living, 1897, at San Francisco, Cal.; m. May —, 1845, at Alton, Ill., John Whipple Buffum, son of Judge Thomas and Maria (Arnold) Buffum, b. in Rhode Island; d. June 3, 1886, aged 78 years, at San Francisco. They settled in California in 1849.
- iv. Lucy Hill, b. Feb. 28, 1817; d. Aug. 3, 1841, at Worcester, Mass.
- v. Rosamond, b. Mar. 14, 1819; d. Feb. 21, 1893, at Emmitsburg, Md.; became a Sister of Charity under the name of Sister Rose Genevieve. She was mother-superior of the convent of St. Vincent de Paul, at Jefferson, Texas. She founded a convent at Dallas, Texas.
- vi. Ann Vincent, b. Aug. 9, 1821; d. Feb. 22, 1895, at Emmitsburg, Md.; became a Sister of Charity, under the name of Sister Frances Liguori.
- 280. vii. Alexander Hill, b. June 9, 1823.

125

Hon. ALEXANDER HILL⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 19, 1790, at Boston, Mass.; died June 28, 1847, at Macao, China; married Sept. 21, 1816, Lucretia Orne Peabody, daughter of Judge Oliver and Frances (Bourne) Peabody, of Exeter, N. H., born July 4, 1786, at Exeter; died Feb. 21, 1862, at Boston.

He was graduated at Harvard College in 1806, with the highest honors of his class, although the youngest member. After leaving college, he taught one year at Phillips Exeter (N. H.) Academy. He then studied in the office of John Quincy Adams, whom he accompanied to Russia in 1809 as an *attaché* to the legation. In 1815, Hon. William Eustis was appointed *Chargé d'Affaires* to the United Kingdom of the Netherlands, and Mr. Everett became his secretary. He returned after a year. He was appointed *Chargé* as successor to Mr. Eustis in 1818, and occupied the position until 1824. From 1825 to 1829, under the administration of President J. Q. Adams, Mr. Everett was Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to the Kingdom of Spain. Upon his return to Boston he became editor of the North American



EDWARD EVERETT.



CLARENCE BROWN

Review. He was a member of the Massachusetts General Court 1830–1835. In 1840, he was appointed confidential agent of the United States to Cuba. While residing there he accepted the presidency of Jefferson College, La. Failing health soon compelled him to return to New England. In 1845, he was appointed under the administration of President Polk, United States Commissioner to China. He sailed in the summer of 1846 for his post, but did not reach his destination, dying at Macao, the following year. His wife accompanied him in all his journeys abroad, and shared her husband's labors. After his death, she returned to Boston, where she made her home and manifested an active interest in several charitable institutions.

Mr. Everett received from Yale College the degree of B. A., in 1807; from Harvard College of A. M., in 1809; from the University of Vermont of LL. D., in 1826; and from Middlebury (Vt.) College of LL. D., in 1839. He was a member of the American Philosophical society, a fellow of the American Academy and a member of the Massachusetts Historical society.

Mr. Everett published a volume of Orations, a volume of Critical and Miscellaneous Essays, and a volume of poems. He was a contributor to the Patriot, the Monthly Anthology, the North American Review, the Quarterly Review, of Boston, and the Democratic Review, of New York.

126

Hon. (previously Rev.) EDWARD⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 11, 1794, in Dorchester, Mass.; died Jan. 15, 1865, in Summer street, Boston, Mass., and was buried at Mt. Auburn; married in Atkinson (now Congress) street, Boston, May 8, 1822, Charlotte Gray Brooks, daughter of Hon. Peter Chardon and Ann (Gorham) Brooks.* She was born Nov. 4, 1800, in the house where she was afterwards married, and died July 2, 1859, in Summer street, Boston.

* Among Mrs. Everett's ancestry on the father's side were Rev. John Cotton and Sir Richard Saltonstall; on the mother's, John Howland of the "Mayflower," and Hon. Nathaniel Gorham, signer of the Constitution U. S.

Mr. Everett obtained his earliest education in Dorchester, and subsequently at the North (now Eliot) and Latin schools in Boston, receiving Franklin Medals in 1804 and 1806. He also attended a school kept in Short (now Kingston) Street, by Hon. Ezekiel Webster, whose substitute for some weeks was his brother, Hon. Daniel Webster. He attended Phillips Exeter Academy in the spring and summer of 1807. In that year he entered Harvard College, and was graduated with the first honors in 1811, although younger than all his classmates, among whom were Henry H. Fuller, Nathaniel L. Frothingham, Ebenezer Lane and Samuel Gilman. In his senior year he was editor and chief contributor to the "Harvard Lyceum," one of the very earliest college periodicals in the country. After graduation he became Latin tutor for two years. In 1812 he delivered the Phi Beta Kappa poem. His original intention was to study law, but he was diverted to theology, a determination which he afterwards regretted, and pursued his studies at Cambridge during his tutorship, being on the most intimate terms with Rev. President Kirkland. In 1813 he was elected pastor of the church in Brattle square, Boston, which under the pastorate of the lamented Buckminster had ranged itself on the Liberal or Unitarian side of the controversy dividing the Congregational churches. He preached here for thirteen months to the entire satisfaction of his people and of the sister churches. But the combination of pastoral and pulpit work was entirely too burdensome for so young a man, and he resigned his parish to accept the chair of Greek Literature at Harvard College, recently founded by an anonymous benefactor, later known to be Samuel Eliot, Esq., whose name is now attached to the Professorship.

Mr. Everett in order to qualify himself for this new sphere of work sailed for Europe in the spring of 1815. He passed two years at Göttingen University, where his life-long friend, George Ticknor, was studying at the same time, they being the first native American students to attend the instruction of a German University. To this Mr. Everett devoted himself with the greatest assiduity, his special instructor being Dissen, the editor of Pindar. He was also on the most friendly relations with the

venerable Blumenbach. He afterwards travelled in Germany, Great Britain (where he made the acquaintance of Scott, Byron, Mackintosh, Zachary Macaulay, and other distinguished persons), France, Italy and Greece, returning through the Principalities and Austria to America in the autumn of 1819.* He continued to preach in various pulpits while holding his professorship, and delivered courses of lectures on classical antiquities in the ancient "Concert Hall" in Boston, which were probably the first lectures of a popular character in this country.

In 1824, in the general cessation of party strife, he was elected to the National House of Representatives, and continued to sit there through five Congresses till 1835. He was a strong supporter of John Quincy Adams's administration, and when Mr. Adams's friends became definitely organized as "National Republicans," subsequently adopting the name of "Whigs," he was a loyal member of the party, receiving also the "anti-Masonic" vote. In Congress he was at the head of the Committee of Foreign affairs, even when the Speaker was of the opposite party, besides giving special labor to securing pensions for the veterans of the Revolution, and resisting the measures for deporting the Indians beyond the Mississippi. He drew up the minority report in favor of the United States Bank, and urged the payment of the French Spoliation Claims.

In 1835, he was elected governor of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and continued by successive re-elections in 1836, 1837, and 1838, losing the election in 1839 by a single vote. As governor he was active in establishing the Board of Education, and the system of Normal Schools. In 1840, he again visited Europe accompanied by his family, and while residing in the neighborhood of Florence, was appointed Envoy Extraordinary and Minister Plenipotentiary to England. This position he filled with signal ability and discretion, many intricate questions being under discussion by the two governments, such as the North Eastern Boundary, the right of search and the seizure of American vessels.

* Some interesting reminiscences of these travels will be found in the "Mt. Vernon Papers," published in 1860.

He was offered the place of Commissioner to China when that post was created, but declined. He occupied a most enviable place in the social circles of England, and received the degrees of LL. D. from Dublin and Cambridge, and D. C. L. from Oxford.

Mr. Webster, under whose recommendation he had originally been sent to England, retired from the cabinet in 1843, and the State Department successively passed into the hands of Messrs. Legaré, Upshur, and Calhoun; the last standing at the very opposite pole of politics from the first; but there was entire friendliness between Mr. Everett and all of them.

In 1845 the accession of Mr. Polk to the Presidency and of Mr. Buchanan to the State Department caused Mr. Everett's recall. He returned to Boston in September, 1845, and almost immediately received the invitation to take the Presidency of Harvard College, resigned by Hon. Josiah Quincy in the previous month. Mr. Everett was strongly, nay passionately, urged to accept this office by a large number of friends, who labored under the belief that it would be eminently congenial to him. Whether this might under any circumstances have been the case, it is now impossible to say; but his own misgivings were very serious, and his oldest and most intimate friends strongly advised against it, the event proving they were entirely right. He yielded at last to importunities and assurances of active support, and was inaugurated in April, 1846. Long before this ceremony it had become evident that the place was a bed of thorns. The very limited resources of the college, and the traditions of earlier days, threw into the hands of the President himself almost the entire details of discipline and administration. He undoubtedly made, what is always talked of as a great desideratum in such a post, the personal acquaintance of a very large number of the students; but they came before him mostly under the pressure either of dry routine or of serious censure, and it was only by snatches that he found a chance to impress himself upon those who could really appreciate such a President's influence. In three years his untiring exertions to maintain high scholarship and orderly conduct, in spite of languor or opposition in quarters where he had a right to look for

warm support, had seriously shaken his health and spirits, and he resigned in February, 1849, from a real dread that, like the President under whom he himself had entered college, he might die in office. His exertions, thankless as they seemed at the time, were not without fruit; the Lawrence Scientific School is a brilliant memorial of his Presidency; but perhaps a better one is that he left to his successors an institution far firmer in tone than when he took it. He continued to live for more than two years in the old President's House, now called, in memory of its first, instead of its last occupant, Wadsworth House.

In November, 1851, he returned to Boston, which remained his home for the rest of his life. He was at once appointed on the Board of Trustees of the newly-founded Public Library, and had several years before offered as a gift his collection of public documents, amounting to over 1,000 volumes; the initial gift in the history of the library.

On Mr. Fillmore's succeeding to the Presidency of the United States in 1850, Mr. Webster became Secretary of State, and renewed the most confidential consultation with Mr. Everett on the chief points under diplomatic discussion. On Mr. Webster's death in 1852, Mr. Everett was appointed his successor for the remainder of the Presidential term. His four months' service in this post was eminently to the satisfaction of his countrymen. His letter repelling the contention of Lord John Russell that the European powers had equal interest with the United States in the destinies of Cuba, was felt to be a most powerful manifesto, and Lord John's petulant reply elicited a crushing retort from Mr. Everett; this latter paper appeared after Mr. Everett had ceased to hold the seal of Secretary, but with the cordial assent and encouragement of his successor, Mr. Marcy.

In February, 1853, Mr. Everett was chosen to the Senate of the United States. He took up the duties of this post vigorously, and especially distinguished himself by a speech in opposition to the Kansas-Nebraska Bill. From the vote on this bill he was shut out, by a misunderstanding almost amounting to a breach of faith on the part of the administration Senators. The cares of the posi-

tion, coupled with anxieties at home, five hundred miles from the scene of his duties, so seriously affected his health and spirits that his physician insisted on his resignation. This was given early in 1854, and Mr. Everett never afterwards held public office, except that he was an elector on the Lincoln ticket in 1865.

His health gradually becoming restored, he resumed actively the work of public speaking, in which he had already gained national distinction. His earlier efforts in this line, beginning with the Phi Beta Kappa oration on the visit of Lafayette in 1824, had always attracted large audiences, and drawn forth the warmest applause. But those in the last ten years of his life were, in his own opinion, and that of the best judges, every way deeper, richer and more sympathetic. His own decided preferences were for his address on the "History and Memories of Dorchester," 4th July, 1855, and on the "Uses of Astronomy," at the founding of the Dudley Observatory in 1856.* On the 22d of February, 1857, he delivered an address on the character of Washington, under the auspices of the Mercantile Library Association of Boston. He was asked to repeat it in various places, and about this time the work of raising a fund for the purchase of Mount Vernon was started in the South. Mr. Everett engaged in the work of delivering his Washington oration all over the Union for the benefit of this fund, repeating it a hundred and thirty-eight times, and realizing in all little less than ninety thousand dollars.

The attention of Robert Bonner, proprietor and editor of the "New York Ledger," was attracted to these exertions; and he proposed to Mr. Everett to contribute a weekly article to that paper for one year, in consideration of which Mr. Bonner agreed to pay ten thousand dollars to the Mount Vernon Fund. The offer was accepted, the articles being afterwards published in a volume as the "Mount Vernon Papers."

In 1860, the violence of the contending parties North and South, inspired by the question of slavery, led to the calling a

* Among shorter speeches the finest are undoubtedly that at the Cape Cod Celebration in 1839, and on the Death of Rufus Choate in 1859.

convention of the Constitutional Union party at Baltimore, which nominated Mr. Everett for Vice-President, and John Bell, of Tennessee, for President, Mr. Everett having peremptorily refused to be named for the higher place, and indeed being extremely reluctant to be on the ticket at all.

Mr. Everett was profoundly and painfully interested in the events which immediately led to the Civil War. He was not in the least surprised at the secession, having prophesied some such measure for years, if the extremists on both sides persisted in urging their respective views of the Slavery question. He took a prominent part in all measures tending to a peaceable settlement, being one of the Peace Committee, representing all the States, which visited Washington in the winter of 1860-61. But when Fort Sumter was attacked, he unhesitatingly threw the whole weight of his influence on the side of the Union, and for the next four years his pen, his tongue, his time and his purse were at the service of the Nation. His oration, delivered at New York on the 4th of July, 1861, was made the introduction to the "Rebellion Record," as giving the best statement of the causes of the war. He was by no means an unswerving partisan of Mr. Lincoln's administration; indeed, he was no partisan at all, and he never ceased to regret the consigning of Gen. McClellan to private life. But of the absolute duty and necessity of pressing the war with the utmost vigor, and refusing all terms with the South, he never entertained the remotest question, or failed to urge it upon others. An elaborate address on this theme was delivered by him in a vast number of Northern cities in the darkest period of the struggle. It would be impossible to mention here all the varied forms into which his patriotic energy threw itself. Among the most remarkable were his oration on the field of Gettysburg, at the dedication of the National Cemetery, the same occasion which gave rise to Mr. Lincoln's memorable address; and his exertions at the close of the year 1864, in raising a fund of \$100,000 for the relief of the loyalists in East Tennessee.

In the autumn of 1864, Mr. Everett was offered the place of elector-at-large on the Republican, or Lincoln ticket. He did not

immediately accept it. He had felt that Mr. Lincoln's administration was open to serious criticism, and he believed General McClellan had received unworthy treatment. He finally, however, determined that it was his duty, at so critical a moment, to give the Government all the support of which it was capable. The last entertainment held in his house was a dinner to the members of the Electoral College of the State, to which many distinguished persons outside that body were invited.

Mr. Everett, after his resignation of the presidency of the college, had made his permanent home at 32 Summer street, in Boston. He had, however, made many attempts to secure a country home, and at last purchased a very lovely estate in the town of Winchester, on the northwest border of Mystic pond. Here he built a house for his eldest son, which was inhabited by the latter almost to the day of his death. But while its erection was under discussion, the city of Charlestown petitioned the General Court for leave to convert the upper half of the lake into a reservoir for the supply of water to the city, thus flooding a considerable tract of Mr. Everett's land. Believing this project to be of no real public value (as it has proved), as well as a private injury, Mr. Everett appeared before the Legislature against it, but in vain, and the last years of his life were subjected to a serious strain by the efforts necessary to obtain adequate compensation. In the second week of the year 1865, he spoke at the final hearing before the referees on this question, and the very same day, Monday, January 9, 1865, he made his last public appearance at a meeting in Faneuil Hall, called to take measures of relief for the distressed citizens of Savannah. He returned to his house thoroughly chilled, and never left it again. On the night of Saturday the 14th, his sickness seemed in great measure to have yielded; he appeared to be sleeping peacefully at 10 P. M. But the perusal of a letter of painful import, brought to him shortly before that hour, weighed on his mind and troubled his sleep, and at about 4 A. M., on Sunday, January 15 — the night of the capture of Fort Fisher — he rose from his bed, and fell by a stroke of apoplexy which shortly ended his life at the age of seventy years,

eight months, and four days. His death caused a profound sensation throughout the country, and many tributes in prose and verse were paid to his memory. His funeral was held from the First Church in Chauncy street, Boston, January 19, 1865.

Mr. Everett's disposition was naturally cheerful and sanguine; but a succession of domestic and public trials had greatly affected his spirits, and rendered him in his later years at once abstracted and sad. The idea, often promulgated, that he was of a cold and unsympathetic disposition, is entirely false; he was overflowing with affection and tenderness to his own family, using that word in a very extended sense, and his life was filled with acts of kindness to a large circle, many of whose members had slight claim on him. He was extremely sensitive in his entire nature; anything like inaccuracy, coarseness or cruelty revolted him; and it was hard for him to understand how others should not be eager to maintain the same high standard of scrupulous conscientiousness that he had set for himself. He was more than once accused of lack of courage in grappling with political problems; but the event generally showed that the so-called courage of his opponents was rather hot-headed rashness, and that his cautious action had been dictated by the highest wisdom. He was often spoken of as a devotee to scholarship and literature, chiefly living in his library. The latter statement is true; he was there engaged from early morning till late at night, not in literary indulgence, but in absorbing correspondence, and in preparation of addresses and other matter intended to meet the calls of other men, to the absolute renunciation of all his own favorite projects. While it is unquestionable that Mr. Everett's speeches were carefully studied and prepared as to their matter, there was very little of this in their delivery. To all conventional tones and gestures he had a great dislike.

Mr. Everett became a member of the First Parish Church at Cambridge, under the pastorate of Dr. Abiel Holmes. While himself pastor of the church in Brattle Square he was ranked with the Unitarians, and while at home was an unfailing attendant of the churches connected with this body. He had a

very great dislike to all sectarian divisions; while travelling, he frequently worshiped at Episcopalian, Presbyterian and other churches. His reverence for the Bible and all the ordinances of religion was profound and unvaried; and his aversion to what he generally called "German Neologisms" invincible.

The birthplace of Edward Everett, the house at Five Corners in Dorchester, where the greater number of Rev. Oliver Everett's* children were born, was not occupied by the family after the early years of the century, although it remained in Mr. Edward Everett's ownership for many years. He was finally obliged to sell it, greatly to his chagrin, and in later years sought in vain to repurchase it. As pastor of the Brattle Street Church, he occupied the parsonage in Court Street, which long remained the only inhabited house in that part of Boston. The iron building, second from Tremont Street, now occupies the front. While Professor at Cambridge, he lived in what is now known as the Fay House, Garden Street; after his marriage, in the celebrated Craigie House, Brattle Street; and later in a house still standing on Kirkland Street, facing the entrance to Memorial Hall. While a Representative in Congress, he lived, first, at the corner of the Medford and Lexington Roads (now Broadway and Main Streets, Somerville,) on Winter Hill; and, afterwards, on Town-Hill Street, Charlestown, where he was living when chosen Governor. He moved to Summer Street, Boston, in 1837. For three summers he occupied a house belonging to Marshall Spring, in the western part of Watertown.

Mr. Everett was above the medium height — five feet, ten and a half inches. Slender in youth, his frame assumed very massive proportions towards the last, and very active public speaking

* "The wooden mansion, No. 23 Clark Street, Boston, was the home of the Rev. Oliver Everett, who afterward removed to Dorchester, where his son, Edward Everett, was born. The entrance was in a garden on the east side, where the large stone steps are still in place, though the door itself and many other old features of the house have been sadly changed. The staircase was a remarkably fine piece of carving.

"Directly opposite, in the rear of the church, [the New North] in a house still standing, lived Mrs. Everett's grandfather, Alexander Hill, the only parent she ever knew." — [Rambles in Old Boston, Rev. Edward G. Porter, page 300.]



PHOTOGRAPH BY C. COLTON

— often four nights in a week — developed his chest in a striking degree. His complexion was fair, and somewhat florid. His hair, first auburn and then chestnut, had become gray for some years before his death. His eyes were hazel, and somewhat near-sighted. In his youth he had been of very active habits; these became discontinued in later life; but he preserved very considerable physical strength to the last, with occasional protracted sicknesses.

Mr. Everett was frequently the subject of portraiture; but very few of the artists' efforts can be called really successful. The paintings of him in early life by Gilbert Stuart, and his nephew, G. Stuart Newton, R. A., are eminently pleasing. Of the likenesses of him in middle or later life, the bust by Hiram Powers far surpasses all others in accuracy and beauty.

Children :

- i. Anne Gorham,⁷ b. in Atkinson Street, Boston, Mar. 3, 1823; d. Oct. 18, 1844, at 46 Grosvenor Place, London, England. She was distinguished for her wide accomplishments, delicacy and thoughtfulness of character, and deep religious sentiment. — [See a Memoir by Phillips Call Bush, privately printed, 1854.]
281. ii. Charlotte Brooks, b. Aug. 13, 1825.
- iii. Grace Webster, b. at Medford, Mass., Dec. 24, 1827; d. Jan. 8, 1836, at Charlestown, Mass.
282. iv. Edward Brooks, b. May 6, 1830.
- v. A daughter, b. Jan. 30, 1833; d. Feb. 9, 1833.
283. vi. Henry Sidney, b. Dec. 31, 1834.
284. vii. William, b. Oct. 10, 1839.

127

SARAH PRESTON⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 5, 1796, at Dorchester, Mass.; died Nov. 14, 1866, at Brookline, Mass.; married Sept. 5, 1816, at Boston, Mass., Hon. Nathan Hale, son of Rev. Enoch and Octavia (Throop) Hale, and nephew of Capt. Nathan Hale, born Aug. 16, 1784, at Westhampton, Mass.; died Feb. 8, 1863, at Brookline.

Nathan Hale was graduated A. B. at Williams College in 1804, and received the degree of A. M. from Dartmouth College, 1810. He was for two years a tutor at Phillips Exeter Academy,

studied law at Boston, and was admitted to the bar at Boston in 1810. For four years he followed his profession; in 1813, he became editor of the Boston Weekly Messenger. The same year he purchased the Boston Daily Advertiser, the first, and for many years the only, daily paper published in Boston. This he edited until 1863. He also edited and published the Monthly Chronicle, 1840-42; and helped to found the North American Review and the Christian Examiner. He was acting chairman of the original Board of Internal Improvement in Massachusetts in 1828; an early advocate of railroads in New England; and the first president of the Boston and Worcester Railroad. He was at various times a member of both houses of the General Court of Massachusetts, and a delegate to the State Constitutional Conventions of 1820 and 1853. He was a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences and of the Massachusetts Historical Society. He received the degree of LL. D. from Harvard College in 1853.

Mrs. Hale was the centre of a large circle of friends, to whom she was endeared by many estimable qualities; while her excellent judgment and varied mental resources made her the efficient companion in the multiplied labors of Mr. Hale. She wrote many books for children.

Children (Hale), born at Boston:

- i. Sarah Everett,⁷ b. July 8, 1817; d. May 16, 1851.
- ii. Nathan, b. Nov. 12, 1818; d. Jan. 9, 1871, at Boston. He was graduated at Harvard A. B. 1838, LL. B. 1840, and A. M. 1842. He was admitted to the bar, but preferring literature, became connected with the Boston Miscellany as editor, and associated with his father in the editorial management of the Boston Daily Advertiser. In 1853, he retired from editorial work. Subsequently, he was associated with his brother, the Rev. Edward Everett Hale, in the publication of Old and New. From 1869-71, he was acting professor of mental and moral philosophy in Union College, Schenectady, N. Y.
- iii. Lucretia Peabody, b. Sept. 2, 1820; d. June 12, 1900. She devoted herself to literature, her best known work being *The Peterkin Papers*. She became well known as a promoter of educational and charitable institutions, and served two years on the Boston school committee.

285. iv. Edward Everett, b. Apr. 3, 1822.
 v. A son, b. Apr. 3, 1824; d. Apr. 3, 1824.
 vi. Alexander, b. June 21, 1825; d. Jan. 7, 1826.
 vii. Susan, b. Apr. 17, 1827; d. Nov. 13, 1833.
 viii. Alexander, b. July 1, 1829; d. Aug. 22, 1850; H. C. 1848.
 ix. Charles, b. June 7, 1831; d. Mar. 1, 1882. He was graduated at Harvard A. B. 1850, A. M. 1853; became a reporter on the Boston Daily Advertiser, and later, junior editor. From 1855 to 1860, he was a member of the legislature, and Speaker during his last term. In 1864, he was appointed, by President Lincoln, U. S. consul-general in Egypt. He returned to Boston in 1871, and served that year in the senate of Massachusetts. From 1872-73, he was assistant secretary of state, under Hamilton Fish. In 1874, he was admitted to the Boston bar, and in 1875-79, was again a member of the legislature. He was a member of the American Philosophical Society.
 x. Susan, b. Dec. 5, 1833. She was for many years a teacher in Boston, but subsequently devoted herself to water-color painting, which she studied under English, French and German masters. She was associated with her brother, Edward Everett Hale, in the publication of *The Family Flight* series, and also edited the *Life and Letters of Thomas Gold Appleton*.
 xi. Jane, b. Mar. 6, 1837; d. Jan. 27, 1838.

128

THOMAS HUSE⁶ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 6, 1799, at Dorchester, Mass.; died Mar. 7, 1839, at West Newbury, Mass.; married 1st, Elizabeth Dow, daughter of Abraham Dow; married 2d, Feb. 15, 1820, at West Newbury, Mary Ann Kimball, daughter of John and Hannah C. Kimball, born Sept. 2, 1798, at West Newbury; died there Dec. 24, 1866. He was educated at Phillips Exeter (N. H.) Academy, 1810, and became an accountant, residing at West Newbury and Lowell, Mass.

Children, born at West Newbury:

- i. Marianna Huse,⁷ b. Feb. 8, 1829; m. Nov. 2, 1869, at Boston, Horace Kimball, M. D., Harvard, 1834.
- ii. Lucy Hill, b. June 29, 1831; res. Plainfield, N. J.
- iii. Thomas Huse, b. Mar. 8, 1833; d. Nov. 2, 1861.

129

MELATIAH⁶ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 26, 1786, at Stoughton, Mass.; died July 1, 1848, at Brecksville, Ohio; married Nov. 10, 1803, at Northampton, Mass., Phineas Rust, born Aug. 29, 1773, at Northampton; died Dec. 30, 1848, at Brecksville. They lived at Northampton until 1835.

Children (Rust), born in Northampton:

- i. Chloe,⁷ b. Nov. 22, 1804; d. Aug. 27, 1861.
- ii. Laura M., b. Aug. 31, 1806; d. Jan. 25, 1872.
- iii. Edward, b. Aug. 1, 1808; d. Apr. 10, 1884.
- iv. Julia, b. Mar. 16, 1811; d. Sept. 13, 1813.
- v. George, b. Dec. 22, 1813.
- vi. Julia Miranda, b. Nov. 26, 1815; d. May 11, 1853.
- vii. Phineas Bartlett, b. Feb. 2, 1818; d. June 14, 1899.
- viii. Israel Chester, b. Dec. 30, 1825.

130

ABEL⁶ EVERETT (*Abel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 12, 1802, at Dedham, Mass.; died Apr. 14, 1882, at Canton, Mass.; married Nov. 28, 1824, at Canton, Thankful W. Shepard, daughter of Oliver Shepard, born July 26, 1805, at Canton; died there Dec. 11, 1896. He was a bootmaker, and resided in Canton, Stoughton and North Andover, Mass.

Children:

- i. Ann Elizabeth,⁷ b. July 28, 1825; d. Aug. 11, 1825.
- ii. Eliza Jane, b. Apr. 8, 1827; a graduate of the Bridge-water Normal School, 1856, and a teacher; living at Canton, 1896, unm.
286. iii. James Bradley, b. Aug. 16, 1828.
287. iv. Willard Shepard, b. Sept. 18, 1831.
- v. Sarah Anna, b. June 1, 1840; living, 1896, at Canton; m. Jan. —, 1874, at Canton, D. C. Freleigh Ellis, son of Daniel H. and Rebecca Ellis. He was a merchant, b. at New York; d. Mar. 11, 1893.
- vi. Mary, b. Oct. 19, 1843; d. Aug. 17, 1844.
- vii. Maria, b. Oct. 19, 1843; d. Nov. 20, 1843.

131

HORACE⁶ EVERETT (*Abel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Oct. 2, 1803, at Dedham, Mass.; died at Sunapee, N. H.; married May 1, 1827, at Dedham, Hannah Dascomb. He lived at Sunapee.

Children:

- i. Rush,⁷ b. —.
- ii. Mary Maria, b. Mar. 4, 1829; m. Nov 27, 1851, Edward Lee Sargent, son of Moses and Rhoda (Tenney) Sargent, b. Mar. 22, 1828, at Newport, N. H.; d. there Sept. 30, 1853. Son, *Edward French*,⁸ b. Jan. 16, 1853. She was living in 1894 at Sunapee.

132

WILLARD⁶ EVERETT (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 8, 1785, at Dedham, Mass.; died Apr. 9, 1872, at Metamora, Ill.; married 1st, Feb. 4, 1817, at Francestown, N. H., Eliza Fairbanks, daughter of Israel and Anna (Buckman) Fairbanks, born Mar. 15, 1786; died Feb. 24, 1832; married 2d, Oct. 2, 1832, Frances Curtis Shedd Dodge, daughter of Simeon and Polly (Crook) Dodge, born Nov. 5, 1810, at Littleton, N. H.; died Mar. 9, 1870, at Metamora, Ill.

He lived on a farm in the south part of Francestown, where he was a deacon of the church for twenty-three years. He removed, in 1843, to Metamora.

Children, i–xiv born at Francestown, xv–xix at Metamora:

- i. Harriet,⁷ b. Apr. 20, 1818; d. Feb. 1, 1837.
- ii. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 19, 1819; d. Oct. 12, 1876, at Hillsboro, N. H.; m. 1st, Aug. 28, 1856, James B. Carlton, of Bloomington, Ill., who d. Nov. 5, 1859; m. 2d, Luke McClintock, of Hillsboro.
- iii. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Nov. 21, 1821; a graduate of Mt. Holyoke Seminary, and in 1860, a teacher at Santa Monica, Cal.
288. iv. Charles Willard, b. May 10, 1823.
- v. Henry, b. Aug. 4, 1825; removed to California about 1850; m. Adella Brown, of Sweetland; he was a farmer in Nevada county, Cal.

- vi. Abby Parker, b. Apr. 29, 1827; m. Sept. 11, 1851, James M. Newman, of Hillsboro; living, 1895, at Chicago, Ill.
 vii. Lucy Maria, b. Jan. 2, 1830; m. Rev. Azariah Hyde, of Paulet, Vt. He was b. Dec. 19, 1813, at Randolph, Vt.; graduated at Middlebury College, 1838, and was, in 1857, principal of a seminary at Castleton, Vt.

Children of second wife:

289. viii. Alfred Curtis, b. Sept. 29, 1833.
 290. ix. William Shedd, b. May 1, 1835.
 291. x. Frances Louisa, b. Feb. 9, 1837.
 292. xi. George Harvey, b. Dec. 22, 1838.
 293. xii. Samuel Belding, b. Nov. 10, 1840.
 xiii. James, b. Nov. 28, 1842; d. Dec. 30, 1842.
 xiv. John, b. Nov. 28, 1842; d. Nov. 28, 1842.
 xv. Eunice Dodge, b. Nov. 10, 1844; d. Jan. 4, 1845.
 xvi. Laura Ellen, b. June 22, 1846; d. Aug. 22, 1846.
 xvii. Edward, b. Oct. 29, 1847; m. Aug. 9, 1867, Henrietta F. Miller, dau. of Harry Miller, of Petersburg, Ill., b. Oct. 14, 1841, at Litchfield, Conn.; settled in Osceola county, Iowa, 1871, where he has been schoolmaster, justice of the peace, and deacon in the Congregational Church. Son, *Alfred V.*,⁶ b. Dec. 2, 1869; res., 1895, Ocheyedan, Iowa.
 294. xviii. Emily Roselle, b. Sept. 1, 1850.
 295. xix. Frederic Fenn, b. Mar. 10, 1854.

133

REV. EBENEZER⁶ EVERETT (*Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 31, 1789, at Francestown, N. H.; died June 28, 1877; married 1st, Oct. 17, 1816, at Durham, Greene county, N. Y., Betsey Post, born Apr. 7, 1793, at Saybrook, Conn.; died July 20, 1824, at Ogden, Monroe county, N. Y.; married 2d, Nov. 22, 1828, at Bloomfield, Ontario county, N. Y., Mrs. Laura M. Stanley, daughter of Nathan and Mercy Walden, born July 20, 1796, at Canandaigua, N. Y.; married 3d, Sept. 1861, Maria Wier.

He was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1813, studied theology with Rev. Mr. Williston, of Durham, N. Y., and was licensed to preach, Jan. 6, 1815. He was installed at Ogden, N. Y., settled at Oak's Corner, Ontario county, Feb. 15, 1842, and dismissed Sept. 6, 1853. Later, he was agent for the Genesee Bible Society, of Geneva, N. Y.

Children :

- i. Evangela,⁷ b. Jan. 5, 1818, at Livonia, Livingston county, N. Y.; m. May 23, 1844, at Oak's Corner, Addison A. Hayes, of Durham.
- ii. Euphemia, b. May 20, 1822, at Ogden, N. Y.; d. there Nov. 22, 1822.

Children of second wife :

- iii. Ebenezer, b. Feb. 12, 1830, at Jaffrey, N. H.; was a merchant, 1860, at Tucson, Arizona.
- iv. George, b. July 31, 1831, at West Brookfield, Mass.; living, 1860, at Williamsport, Pa.
- v. Laura Elizabeth, b. Nov. 5, 1834, at Hector, Tompkins county, N. Y.; d. there July 20, 1835.
- vi. James Harvey, b. Feb. 11, 1837, at Kanona, Steuben county, N. Y.; was a hardware merchant, 1860, at Durham.

134

GEORGE⁶ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 26, 1763, at Stoughton, Mass.; died at Peru, N. Y.; married — Raymond.

As a child, he accompanied his father from Stoughton to Rumney, N. H., and in later years, across Vermont and Lake Champlain to Ausable and Peru, N. Y., where he lived until his death. In the Revolutionary war, he served as a drummer in a company commanded by his father, Capt. Edward Everett, in Col. Bedel's regiment, in the expedition to Canada in 1776. March 28, 1777, he re-enlisted for three years in Col. Bartlett's 7th New Hampshire regiment, and, in 1778, was transferred to Capt. Benj. Stone's company, in Col. Scammell's Continental regiment. He was honorably discharged March 28, 1780.

Children, born at Peru :

- i. Luther,⁷ b. —; m. Huldah Ricketson, of Peru.
- ii. Persis, b. —; d. unm.
- iii. John, b. —; d. unm.
- iv. Huldah, b. —; m. James Delemater of Peru.
- v. Olive, b. —; d. unm.
- vi. Mary, b. —; m. George Ricketson, of Peru.
296. vii. George, b. Mar. 26, 1800.

- viii. Rachel, b. —; d. at Ausable, N. Y.; m. Abednego Ricketson, of Peru.
- ix. Hannah, b. —; m. William Ricketson, of Peru.
- x. Joseph, b. —; m. Elizabeth Smith.

135

EDWARD⁶ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), died at Peru, N. Y.; m. Hannah Macomber. He lived at Peru.

Children, born at Peru :

- i. Anna,⁷ b. —; d. unm.
- ii. Mary, b. —; m. Emory Beardsley, of Clintonville, N. Y.
- iii. Charlotte, b. —; d. unm.
- 297. iv. John, b. —.

136

ROBERT⁶ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —; died at Chesterfield, Essex county, N. Y.; m. Laura Hooker. He lived in Clinton county, or near Plattsburg, N. Y. Being a "Friend," he could not consistently take part in the fight on Lake Champlain in 1812, so sent a hired man to see what was going on; this man was wounded. Mr. Everett paid him wages, and cared for him until recovery.

Children :

- 298. i. Augustus,⁷ b. Oct. 2, 1811.
- ii. John, b. —; m. and moved to California, where he was reported living, 1893.
- iii. Edward, b. —; reported living, 1894, at Cadillac, Mich.
- iv. Cynthia, b. —; d. unm.
- v. Allen, b. —; m. — Anson; moved to Michigan.
- vi. Robie, b. —; m. George Ricketson.
- vii. Martin, b. —; went West.
- viii. Hannah, b. —; m. John Cane, of Chateaugay, N. Y., where she was living in 1895.

137

DAVID ALLEN⁶ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 23, 1786, in Vermont, while the family were moving from New Hampshire to New York, in the house of a man named David Allen; died Feb. 8, 1851, at Peru, Clinton county,

N. Y.; m. Oct. 18, 1810, Betsey Thew, daughter of Garret Thew, of Peru, born Sept. 29, 1790, at Peru; died July 16, 1864. He lived at Peru.

Children, born at Peru:

- 299. i. Deborah,⁷ b. July 27, 1811.
- 300. ii. Phebe, b. Feb. 2, 1813.
- 301. iii. Oliver V., b. Sept. 30, 1816.
- 302. iv. David A., b. June 16, 1819.
- v. Eliza Ann, b. Dec. 28, 1822; d. Apr. 14, 1842, unm.
- vi. Catherine, b. Apr. 8, 1826; d. May 21, 1876, unm.
- 303. vii. George E., b. June 21, 1828.
- viii. Mary Ann, b. Aug. 18, 1830; d. Aug. 27, 1833.
- 304. ix. Harvey G., b. Aug. 5, 1832.

138

DAVID⁶ EVERETT (*David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 29, 1770, at Princeton, Mass.; died Dec. 21, 1813, at Marietta, Ohio; married Dec. 29, 1799, Dorothy Appleton, daughter of Dea. Isaac and Mary (Adams) Appleton, of New Ipswich, N. H., born Sept. 6, 1770; died Jan. 16, 1859, at New Ipswich.

As a boy, he was under the care of relatives at Wrentham, Mass. As a young man, he taught the academy at New Ipswich, and there wrote for Eliphalet Farrar, aged seven years, the celebrated little poem commencing, "You'd scarce expect one of my age."

He was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1795; was the poet of the Phi Beta Kappa at Harvard in 1801; read law and was admitted to the bar; practiced, 1801-1807, at Amherst, N. H.; removed to Boston, Mass., where he established the Boston Patriot, 1809; appointed Register of Probate for Suffolk county, Mass., 1811; was editor of the Pilot, 1812; removed to Marietta, Ohio, in 1813, and died there that year. After his death, his widow returned to New Ipswich. They had no children.

139

STEPHEN⁶ EVERETT (*David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 2, 1774, at Princeton, Mass.; died Aug. 13, 1856, at Barre, Vt.; married Jan. 25, 1798, at Princeton, Susan Mirick,

daughter of Josiah and Ruth (Upham) Mirick, born Jan. 26, 1774, at Princeton; died Oct. 1, 1852, at Barre. He was a farmer, and settled at Barre.

Children, born at Barre:

- i. Susan,⁷ b. Jan. 21, 1799; d. Nov. —, 1878, at Cabot, Vt.; m. Oct. 31, 1838, James Blanchard, of Cabot. He was a widower with seven children. They lived on a farm at Barre during Mr. Blanchard's active life; then sold it and bought a home in the village.
- ii. David, b. Mar. 22, 1801; d. Feb. 13, 1812.
- iii. Josiah, b. Mar. 22, 1803; d. Apr. 3, 1803.
305. iv. Stephen, b. May 23, 1804.
- v. Sophronia, b. Mar. 25, 1806; d. Oct. 11, 1808.
- vi. Josiah Mirick, b. Oct. 30, 1808; d. Mar. 14, 1812.
- vii. Sophronia, b. May 25, 1811; d. Apr. 8, 1812.
- viii. Clark L., b. Apr. 10, 1814; d. Oct. 6, 1842, at Sparta, Ga.
- ix. John M., b. Apr. 13, 1819; d. May 20, 1839.

140

Capt. JOHN⁶ EVERETT (*David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 18, 1776, at Princeton, Mass.; died Aug. 25, 1859, at Templeton, Mass.; married 1st, June 7, 1801, Hannah Brooks Jones, born Apr. 5, 1775; died July 21, 1815; married 2d, Dec. 11, 1815, Elizabeth Gowen, daughter of John and Lydia Gowen, born June 15, 1783. He built a woolen mill on the north branch of the Souhegan river, at New Ipswich, N. H., and at first dressed cloth, woven elsewhere; but, in 1815, he began to manufacture satinets, and in 1820, broadcloths and cassimeres. Reverses forced him to give up manufacturing in 1826. Later he, with others, started a woolen mill at Mason Village, and still later at Templeton. He was a prominent man in New Ipswich; first master, 1815, of Bethel Lodge F. and A. M.; captain of the south company of militia, and in 1818 captain of the Independent Grenadiers.

Children, born at New Ipswich:

306. i. John,⁷ b. Dec. 23, 1802.
- ii. William Jones, b. Mar. 14, 1805; d. Dec. 12, 1829, at Enfield, Conn.

- iii. David, b. Mar. 30, 1807; d. Aug. 27, 1849, at Templeton; m. 1st, July 26, 1830, Catherine B. Snell, who d. Jan. 18, 1832, aged 24 years; m. 2d, July 1, 1839, Elizabeth H. Stone, b. about 1818, at Rutland, Mass., and after the death of David, was twice married; living, 1895, in Iowa, with a daughter of her third husband, Mr. Teague.
307. iv. Stephen, b. Jan. 25, 1809.
- v. Adeline, b. June 10, 1811; d. Nov. 3, 1849, at Antrim, N. H.; m. Jan. 1, 1834, Ezra Hyde, son of Ezra and Betsey (Perley) Hyde, b. Aug. 17, 1807, at Winchendon, Mass.
- vi. Julia Ann, b. Jan. 18, 1813; d. —, 1891; m. Sept. 26, 1837, Elihu Piper.

Children of second wife :

- vii. George, b. May 19, 1817; d. Nov. 19, 1837.
308. viii. Charles, b. Dec. 1, 1818.
309. ix. Edward, b. July 29, 1820.
- x. Lewis, b. Nov. 16, 1822; d. Nov. 21, 1860, at Concord, N. H., unm.
- xi. Eliza, b. Feb. 28, 1825; d. Nov. 25, 1849, unm.

141

Capt. WILLIAM⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 5, 1757, at Dedham, Mass.; died May 4, 1802, at Dedham; married Aug. 25, 1783, at Stoughton, Mass., Sarah Blackman, daughter of Adam and Mary (Belcher) Blackman, b. Aug. 15, 1761, at Stoughton; died Feb. 9, 1802, at Dedham. They lived in that part of South Dedham, now Norwood, Mass., where they were members of the Second Church in 1787. The church records say he was shot while exercising his company.

Children, born at South Dedham :

- i. Joel,⁷ b. Nov. 16, 1785; d. Oct. 9, 1810.
- ii. Betsey, b. Sept. 20, 1787; d. Feb. 28, 1812, at Boston, Mass., while living in the family of her uncle, Ichabod Everett.
310. iii. Ira, b. Feb. 6, 1789.
- iv. Oliver Blackman, b. May 2, 1791; d. Apr. 17, 1875. In 1852, he was living at Mendon, Mass.
- v. Sally, b. Mar. 2, 1793; m. Apr. 15, 1818, at Medfield, Mass., Joel Fisher, son of Daniel and Abigail (Lewis) Fisher, of Walpole, Mass., b. Jan. 5, 1795.

311. vi. William, b. June 10, 1795.
 vii. Nancy, bapt. Sept. 2, 1797; m. 1st, Feb. 25, 1821, at Medfield, Charles Draper, of Dover, Mass.; m. 2d, June 8, 1856, Dea. Clement Bartlett, son of William and Mercy Bartlett, b. at Plymouth, Mass.; d. Mar. 1, 1870, aged 74 years.
312. viii. Jabez, b. Mar. 27, 1799.
 ix. Sybel, bapt. May 24, 1801; m. Dec. 18, 1822, at Walpole, Isaac Fisher, of Walpole.

142

JOSIAH⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 18, 1760, at Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 16, 1848, at New Portland, Me.; married July 1, 1784, at Dedham, Rebekah Farrington, daughter of Samuel Farrington, born Apr. 6, 1767, in Conn.; owned the covenant, Nov. 9, 1788, in the Second Church of Dedham.

He lived at South Dedham, now Norwood, and about 1790, moved to New Portland, Me. He served on the Lexington alarm, and enlisted Mar. 4, 1776, in Capt. William Bullard's company, Col. William McIntosh's regiment, and served four days; he re-enlisted Mar. 23, 1778, in Capt. Lemuel Mayo's company, served twenty-five days, stationed at Roxbury lines; discharged Apr. 16, 1778; re-enlisted Apr. 20, 1778; discharged June 5, 1778; re-enlisted June 14, 1778, to serve nine months; re-enlisted Aug. 5, 1779, nine-months' men, in Col. Greaton's company, 3d regiment; discharged May 5, 1780; marched July 17, 1780, among six-months' men, from Dedham, to re-inforce the Continental army; discharged Dec. 24, 1780; re-enlisted May 18, 1782, as a marine on Massachusetts ship *Tartar*, Capt. John Cathcart; discharged Nov. 20, 1782.

Children:

- i. John⁷, b. —, 1785; d., aged 92 years, at New Portland; m. Jane Crapo. They adopted a child, Alexander M. Twombly, whose name was changed to Everett.
- ii. Jane, b. —, 1787; d. in Iowa; m. Tobias Churchill.
- iii. Lucy, b. —, 1788; d. in Iowa; m. William Knowles.
- iv. Betsey, b. —, 1790; m. William Mitchell.
- v. Rebecca, b. —, 1791; d. in Iowa.

- vi. Mary, b. June 9, 1795; d. Aug. 19, 1886; m. Jan. —, 1814, at New Portland, Jeremiah Stevens, son of Bartholomew and Mary (Dutton) Stevens, b. Sept. 8, 1788, at Dunbarton, N. H.; d. Oct. 4, 1846, at Beloit, Wis. He went to New Portland when a young man, moved to Ohio in 1837, and to Wisconsin in 1845.
313. vii. Josiah, b. —, 1797.
314. viii. William A., b. Apr. 7, 1799.
ix. Catharine, b. June 19, 1803; m. Ithamar Farrington.
315. x. Samuel F., b. Jan. 19, 1805.
316. xi. Francis, b. —, 1807.
xii. Andrew, b. —, 1809; d. about 1829.

143

FRANCIS⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 25, 1773, at Dedham, Mass.; died April —, 1832, in Mason county, West Va.; married 1st, Jan. 12, 1796, probably at Chelsea, Orange county, Vt., Sally Franklin, born Oct. 7, 1775; died Jan. 12, 1812, at Aurelius, Cayuga county, N. Y.; married 2d, Nov. 8, 1812, at Aurelius, Catherine Smith, daughter of John Smith (born in Prussia, and a soldier under Frederick the Great). She was born Nov. 28, 1791, in Hagerstown, Md.; died Feb. 2, 1830, in Mason county.

He was a land surveyor, a good mathematician, and a Latin scholar; he entered Harvard College, but did not graduate. He lived at Chelsea and Orange, Vt., until 1804, when he removed to Aurelius, where he lived until 1819, and then removed to Mason county. He was a member of the Baptist church.

Children, i and ii born at Chelsea, iii and iv at Orange, v-x at Aurelius, xi-xv in West Virginia:

317. i. Polly,⁷ b. Dec. 8, 1796.
ii. Warren, b. Feb. 10, 1799; d. young.
iii. Abel Franklin, b. Apr. 27, 1801.
iv. Friend Naves, b. Apr. 7, 1803. Abel and Friend are believed to have been drowned in the Ohio river, while employed as raftsmen.
318. v. Sally, b. May 21, 1805.
vi. Joanna, b. July 29, 1807; d. —, 1873; m. 1st, May 19, 1825, in Mason county, Samuel Lowe; they moved to Missouri about 1838; 2d and 3d husbands not known; m. 4th, in Iowa, David Durham, who d. in 1866.
319. vii. Lucy Jane, b. Feb. 23, 1810.

Children of second wife :

320. viii. Eliza Araminta, b. March 28, 1814.
 321. ix. John Smith, b. Apr. 6, 1816.
 322. x. Warren Day, b. May 4, 1818.
 323. xi. Francis, b. May 24, 1820.
 xii. Paschal Paoli, b. Sept. 14, 1822; d. Sept. 1, 1824, in Mason county.
 324. xiii. Eveline, b. Dec. 28, 1824.
 325. xiv. Harriet Amanda, b. Feb. 14, 1827.
 xv. Catherine Cornelia, b. Feb. 1, 1830; d. in infancy.

144

HERMON⁶ EVERITT (*Daniel*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 23, 1778, at New Milford, Conn.; d. Mar. 3, 1812; m. Betsey M. —. He lived at New Milford. Possibly the widow was the Mrs. — Everitt of New Milford, who married, in 1817, Elizur Hinsdale, who came there from Torrington, Conn., in 1805, and later moved to Leroy, N. Y.

Children, born at New Milford :

- i. Henry J.,⁷ b. —, 1804; d. Sept. 9, 1807.
 ii. Frederick W., b. —, 1807; d. Apr. 22, 1808.

145

REV. CHARLES⁶ EVERITT (*Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 19, 1787, at Bethlehem, Conn.; died Mar. 29, 1867, at Warren, Conn.; married 1st, Mar. 29, 1812, Caroline Matilda Marsh; married 2d, Dec. 25, 1817, Philene Marsh, sister of his first wife, born —, 1790, at Sharon, Conn.; died Jan. 29, 1831, at Warren; married 3d, —, 1832, Mrs. Emily Worden. He lived in Warren, which he represented in the General Assembly of 1846.

Children :

- i. Ambrose Marsh,⁷ b. —, 1813; d. June 25, 1836.
 ii. Hermon C., b. —, 1815; d. Oct., 1899, at Kansas City, Mo., unm.

Children of second wife :

326. iii. Sheldon Brownson, b. Oct. 18, 1818.

iv. Caroline Matilda, b. Sept. —, 1822; d. Mar. 10, 1876, at Warren; m. Nov. 20, 1844, at Watertown, Conn., Israel B. Woodman, of Watertown.

v. Betsey, b. Jan. —, 1826; m. Charles D. Hotchkiss; living at Lyons, Burt county, Neb., 1901

Child of third wife:

vi. Charles W., b. —.

146

DANIEL BROWNSON⁶ EVERITT (*Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 29, 1796, at Warren, Conn.; died there June 20, 1841; married May 6, 1830, at Warren, Phebe Strong.

Children:

i. Jane,⁷ b. —; m. 1st, — Frisbie; m. 2d, —, Woodruff.

ii. Sarah, b. —.

iii. Lydia, b. —; m. — Moulthrop.

iv. Phoebe A., b. —; m. — Hitchcock.

v. Laura, b. —; m. — Moulthrop.

vi. Huldah, b. —.

vii. Flora, b. —.

147

ABNER⁶ EVERITT (*Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 15, 1798, at Warren, Conn.; died Apr. 2, 1857, at Litchfield, Medina county, Ohio; married Feb. 20, 1828, at Warren, Hannah Mallory, daughter of Aaron and Hannah Mallory, born May 7, 1809; died Dec. 24, 1888, at Litchfield. He lived at Litchfield.

Children:

i. Elizabeth Urania,⁷ b. Sept. 24, 1829; m. Mar. 14, 1858, Hanson Cole. They were living at Swanton, Fulton county, Ohio, in May, 1894.

ii. Jedidah, b. Apr. 29, 1831; d. Aug. 16, 1834.

iii. Augusta Maria, b. Nov. 17, 1834; d. Aug. 15, 1866, unm.

iv. A son, b. Feb. 6, 1837; d. Feb. 22, 1837.

v. Jedidah Hannah, b. May 10, 1838; d. Dec. 19, 1860, unm.

vi. Aaron Mallory, b. Mar. 7, 1841; d. July 30, 1842.

vii. Ambrose Mallory, b. Nov. 14, 1843; d. June 8, 1864, unm.

327. viii. Abner Brownsou, b. Sept. 24, 1846.

ix. Daniel Quiney, b. Aug. 26, 1849; d. July 5, 1872, unm.

148

Capt. ABRAHAM BROWNSON⁶ EVERITT (*Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 8, 1802, at Warren, Conn.; died Oct. 30, 1871, at Meriden, Conn.; married Jan. 14, 1830, at Litchfield, Conn., Sarah C. Stone, daughter of Josiah and Catherine Stone, born April 14, 1810, at Litchfield; died Aug. 28, 1882, at Meriden.

He was a cabinet-maker, and lived at Warren, Litchfield, Harwinton, Watertown, and Meriden. He once represented Watertown in the General Assembly; he was a captain in the militia, and a prominent abolitionist.

Children, born at Watertown:

- i. Edwin Brownson,⁷ b. Oct. 6, 1835, at Watertown; m. Dec. 6, 1856, at Otis, Mass., Mary A. Thompson, daughter of Joseph and Harriet Thompson, b. Aug. 3, 1837, at Hartland, Vt. They have lived at Watertown, Hartford, New Haven, Waterbury, and Meriden. In 1897 he was clerk in the office of the Meriden Britannia Co., secretary of the C. F. Monroe & Co. corporation, connected with mining and mercantile corporations, and a 32d degree Mason.
- ii. Frances Ellen, b. June 17, 1837; d. Sept. 17, 1889; m. Mar. 10, 1858, at Watertown, Nathan Taylor, of New Marlboro', Mass., b. —, 1834, at Bethel, Conn.; d. July 8, 1889.
- iii. Walter Guarnsey, b. Oct. 25, 1838; d. Mar. 10, 1840.
- iv. Sarah Elizabeth, b. Sept. 9, 1840; m. Jan. 23, 1861, James Augustus Lane, b. 1839, at New York City. They live at Watertown.
- v. Catharine Eliza, b. Mar. 31, 1842; m. Oct. 17, 1865, Edson A. Judd. They were living, 1893, at Waterbury, Conn.
- vi. Abner Josiah, b. Dec. 19, 1843; d. Sept. 20, 1844.
- vii. Charles Abner, b. May 1, 1845; d. Sept. 5, 1849.
- viii. William Henry, b. Apr. 4, 1847; d. Aug. 1, 1848.

149

MARTIN⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 10, 1775, at Sharon, Conn.; died July 3, 1813, at Cornwall Bridge, Conn.; married —, Esther Carter.

Children:

- i. Hezekiah Carter,⁷ b. —, 1798; d. —, 1836.
328. ii. Eliza, b. June 26, 1802.
- iii. Martin Chester, b. —.

150

ADOLPHUS⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1778, at Ellsworth Society, Sharon, Conn.; died —; married Lydia Studley. He was a farmer in Sharon, and lived in his grandfather's house.

Children, born at Sharon:

- 329. i. Thomas A⁷, b. Mar. —, 1806.
- 330. ii. Ichabod S., b. Jan. 22, 1808.
- iii. Ruby Ruth Allen, b. —, 1810.
- 331. iv. Russell A., b. Dec. 8, 1811.
- v. Abby C., b. —, 1813; m. Mar. 18, 1845, John I. Tichnor.
- vi. Betsey Ann, b. —, 1814.
- vii. Caroline P., b. —, 1821; m. Pedro Griswold.

151

ASA⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 22, 1780, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Mar. 2, 1858; married 1st, Mary Anna Studley; married 2d, Anna Hatch, of Kent, Conn.; married 3d, Mary Kellogg, daughter of William and Damaris (Swift) Kellogg, of Cornwall, Conn., who died about 1884. He lived and died at Ellsworth Society, Sharon.

Child of first wife:

- 332. i. Joshua,⁷ b. Mar. 19, 1811.

152

ROSWELL⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May —, 1790, at Sharon, Conn.; died —, at Lansing, Mich.; married Apr. 29, 1814, at Peorinton, Monroe county, N. Y., Rosamond Packard, daughter of Cyrus B. Packard, born Oct. 23, 1794, at Peorinton. He was a farmer, living in western New York, and later removed to Michigan.

Children:

- i. Emily Diantha,⁷ b. June 23, 1816.
- ii. Caroline, b. Mar. 9, 1818; d. Mar. 28, 1818.
- iii. Isaiah, b. — 18, 1819; d. Feb. 21, 1819.
- iv. Russell Packard, b. Jan. 9, 1820; d. Nov. —, 1848.

- v. Ransom, b. May 14, 1822; d. Mar. 4, 1890, at Lansing; m. May 3, 1846, Phebe Bunker, dau. of John Bunker. He cleared a farm of 200 acres in Michigan, where he lived forty-three years. His brothers and sisters settled near him.
- vi. Nathan Norton, b. Aug. 18, 1823; d. Nov. 28, 1847.
- vii. Henry Clay, b. Mar. 23, 1827.
- viii. Cyrus Packard, b. Mar. 13, 1830.
- ix. William Elmer, b. Jan. 31, 1833.
- x. John Ford, b. Feb. 21, 1835; d. Aug. —, 1861.
- xi. Emma Lucretia, b. Aug. 9, 1839.

153

DR. RUSSELL⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 22, 1792, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Oct. 5, 1865; married Jan. 1, 1824, at Sharon, Caroline Ruby Parsons, daughter of Enoch and Amy (Studley) Parsons, born Apr. 15, 1802, at Sharon; died there Apr. 13, 1852.

He settled at Copake Flats, N. Y., where he lived until Apr. 1, 1833; he then returned to Ellsworth Society, Sharon, where he was supervisor of common schools for ten years, town clerk and justice of the peace.

Children, born at Copake Flats:

- 333. i. Enoch Parsons,⁷ b. Aug. 31, 1825.
- 334. ii. Richard Floyd, b. Sept. 15, 1831.

154

Capt. GAMALIEL⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 12, 1794, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Oct. 2, 1871; married Nov. 24, 1818, Nancy Minerva Woodward, daughter of Abel and Susannah (Woodruff) Woodward, born Dec. 22, 1797, at Hillsdale, N. Y., and was living, 1875, with her oldest son at Sharon. He was a farmer, and lived all his life at Ellsworth Society, Sharon.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Isaiah Woodward,⁷ b. Feb. 14, 1821; living, 1875, on the family homestead, unm.
- 335. ii. Ransom Frederick, b. July 26, 1822.

- iii. Susan Elizabeth, b. Apr. 7, 1824; d. Sept. 15, 1850, at Grass Lake, Mich.; m. June 13, 1850, at Ellsworth, her second cousin, John Chaffee Lovell, son of John Barlow and Clarissa (Chaffee) Lovell, b. Sept. 3, 1824; living in 1875.
- 336. iv. Abel Clark, b. Apr. 29, 1827.
 - v. Adeline Minerva, b. Jan. 6, 1830; d. July 19, 1842.
- 337. vi. Newton Franklin, b. Sept. 26, 1832.
- 338. vii. Charles Burrett, b. Feb. 4, 1835.
- viii. Julia Louisa, b. Nov. 2, 1838; m. Jan. 1, 1861, at Ellsworth, Stiles Miner Beecher, son of Rev. John Willis and Achsah Jane (Judson) Beecher, b. Feb. 18, 1835, at Huron, Ohio. He lived at Vernon Centre, N. Y., until Jan., 1864, when he enlisted in the 15th regiment N. Y. Vol. Cav., and served until Sept., 1865, when he settled at Verona, N. Y.; living there in 1875.
- ix. Jerusha Skiff, b. Nov. 3, 1840; m. Dec. 30, 1863, at Ellsworth, George W. Holcombe, of Windsor, Conn., son of Perly and Sally (Gaylord) Holcombe, b. Jan. 7, 1837, at South Windsor; living, 1874, at Windsor Locks.

155

Dea. WILLIAM⁶ EVERITT (*Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 17, 1802, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Oct. 25, 1854; married Nov. 27, 1828, Susan Ann Gordon, daughter of Alexander and Nancy (Burrit) Gordon, of Bethlehem Society, Woodbury, Conn., born Aug. 28, 1802, at Woodbury; died Apr. 19, 1866, at Sharon. He was a farmer and lived at Ellsworth Society, Sharon, where he was a selectman, a justice of the peace, and representative to the General Assembly, 1843. He was elected a deacon of the Congregational Church, June 2, 1839.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Helen Sophronia,⁷ b. Aug. 22, 1829; d. Sept. 14, 1866; m. Feb. 20, 1850, at Sharon, her cousin Enoch Parsons⁷ Everitt, son of Dr. Russell and Ruby (Parsons) Everitt.
- ii. Sarah Amelia, b. July 18, 1833; d. June 15, 1872, at Cornwall, Conn., unm.
- iii. Mary Ely, b. Oct. 1, 1836; was graduated at Mt. Holyoke Seminary, 1856; m. May 15, 1865, at New York City, Charles Rufus Swift, son of Henry and Mary (Sackett) Swift, of Cornwall, b. May 5, 1835. They lived at Cornwall until 1873, then a year and a half at Hampden, Conn., after which they returned to Cornwall, where they were living in 1876.
- iv. Martha Lavinia, b. June 6, 1841; d. Aug. 4, 1842.

156

AUGUSTUS⁶ EVERITT (*Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 17, 1783, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Aug. 3, 1867; married June 12, 1815, at Sharon, Abigail Chaffee, daughter of Joel and Dorothy (Hyde) Chaffee, b. July 17, 1790, at Sharon; died there Dec. 5, 1845. He was a tailor, and lived all his life at Ellsworth Society, Sharon.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Dorothy Hyde,⁷ b. Nov. 12, 1818; d. Mar. 29, 1894, at Hooksett, N. H.; m. Apr. 17, 1843, at Sharon, Cyrus Winthrop Gray, son of Silas Ashley and Lucretia Collins (Wadham) Gray, of Sharon, b. May 1, 1821; d. Oct. 21, 1874, at LeRoysville, Penn.
- ii. Mary Elmore, b. Apr. 1, 1821; d. Nov. 18, 1821.
339. iii. Samuel Elmore, b. Dec. 15, 1822.
- iv. Mabel, b. July 14, 1825; m. Dec. 28, 1847, at Sharon, Benjamin Franklin Barlow, son of Thomas and Lucy (Allerton) Barlow, of Amenia, N. Y., b. July 27, 1821, at Amenia. They were living there, in 1876.
- v. Mary Lucy, b. June 2, 1827; m. Nov. 28, 1852, at Sharon, Ralph Knibloe Woodward, son of David Woodruff and Eliza (Knibloe) Woodward, b. Jan. 16, 1825, at Sharon. They were living there, in 1876.
- vi. Julia Anne, b. May 3, 1833; d. Apr. 1, 1835.

157

DR. JOHN⁶ EVERITT (*Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 11, 1793, at Sharon, Conn.; died June 20, 1873, at Nichols, N. Y.; married May 22, 1820, at Tioga, Sarah Coryell, daughter of Emanuel Coryell, born May 15, 1796, at Nichols; died there Jan. 17, 1875. He lived at Amenia, Dutchess county and Nichols, Tioga county, N. Y.

Children, i, ii and vi born at Nichols, iv and v at Amenia:

340. i. Mary Ann,⁷ b. Apr. 14, 1821.
341. ii. Elmore, b. Oct. 5, 1822.
342. iii. Harvey C., b. Sept. 21, 1824.
343. iv. Edward A., b. Aug. 11, 1831.
344. v. Frederick M., b. Jan. 2, 1834.
345. vi. Emily P., b. Feb. 13, 1838.

158

Dr. HOVEY⁶ EVERITT (*Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 25, 1800, at Sharon, Conn.; died Dec. 21, 1861, at Chemung, N. Y.; married Sept. 27, 1825, at Chemung, Cynthia Lowman, daughter of Jacob Lowman, born Aug. 20, 1802, at Chemung; died there Oct. 3, 1876. He was graduated M. D. at Yale College, in 1823, and settled in Chemung where he practiced his profession during his life. His opinions were much esteemed in public matters, but he declined to hold office.

Children:

- i. Huldah Mabel,⁷ b. July 14, 1826; d. Oct. 6, 1856; m. May 19, 1852, at Chemung, Oliver H. P. Terry, son of John Stewart and Christian (Knapp) Terry, b. Oct. 3, 1824, in Orange county, N. Y.
- ii. Samuel E., b. Feb. 13, 1829; he was a farmer and living, in 1894, at Elmira, N. Y., unm.
- iii. Esther Mary, b. Oct. 16, 1831; living in 1894; m. Sept. 18, 1861, at Chemung, Henry B. Jenkins, son of Archibald and Bethiah Jenkins, b. Nov. 11, 1829, at Newtown (now Elmira), N. Y.; d. Mar. 9, 1889.
346. iv. Laurinda Ann, b. June 14, 1834.
- v. Jacob Lowman, b. Apr. 22, 1837; living, 1894, at Elmira, unm. He was a physician.
347. vi. Sarah Frances, b. Feb. 1, 1840.

159

ELIAS⁶ EVERITT (*Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —; died —; married —, Emma Brown, daughter of William Brown, a "Friend." He was a farmer, and lived at Watertown, N. Y.

Child, born at Watertown:

348. i. William Elias,⁷ b. Apr. 17, 1826.

160

WILLIAM⁶ EVERITT (*Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 15, 1765, at Westminster, Mass.; died Dec. 7, 1851, at Princeton, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 17, 1791, Pamela How, born Mar. 27, 1768, at Princeton; died there Apr. 12, 1818; married

2d, Sept. 24, 1818, Mrs. Lucy (Mirick) Richardson, born Mar. 10, 1766, at Princeton; died there Jan. 15, 1850.

The town history of Holden, Mass., says a Baptist church was organized in that town in 1807. Among the members was a William Everett, who may have been this William, although his residence was at Princeton.

Children, born at Princeton:

- i. William,⁷ b. Aug. 25, 1793; d. Feb. 21, 1802.
- 349. ii. William Stillman, b. Oct. 13, 1805.

161

JOSHUA⁶ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 4, 1767, at Westminster, Mass.; died Feb. 21, 1851, at Princeton, Mass.; married 1st Jan. 3, 1793, Ruth Wood, born June 1, 1768, at Westminster; died Feb. 2, 1820, at Princeton; married 2d, July 29, 1821, Lucy Roper, b. Feb. —, 1766, at Sterling, Mass.; died Oct. 13, 1837, at Princeton. He lived at Princeton.

Children, born at Princeton:

- 350. i. Samuel,⁷ b. Oct. 11, 1793.
- 351. ii. Israel, b. Nov. 10, 1795.
 - iii. Asaph, b. Feb. 16, 1801; d. July 22, 1808.
 - iv. Abram, b. Apr. 17, 1803; d. Sept. 18, 1845.
- 352. v. Joshua Titus, b. Jan. 6, 1806.
 - vi. Louisa, b. Aug. 27, 1809; m. June 4, 1835, Silas Walker, Jr., of West Boylston, Mass., b. Dec. 31, 1811. They moved to Grand Rapids, Mich., and were living, 1894, at Hesperia, Mich.
- 353. vii. Erastus, b. Aug. 3, 1813.
 - viii. Augustus, b. Aug. 3, 1813; d. Oct. 18, 1843, at Baton Rouge, La.; A. B. Dartmouth College, 1836; a teacher in Alabama and Louisiana.

162

SAMUEL⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 17, 1777, at Attleboro', Mass.; died —; married Jan. 1, 1806, at Wrentham, Mass., Martha Felt; born Sept. 29, 1785; died Sept. 16, 1815, and buried in Plainville cemetery,

Wrentham. At the time of his marriage he was recorded as Samuel 2d, of Attleboro'.

Children recorded at Attleboro' :

- i. Martha Ann Fisk,⁷ b. Sept. 20, 1806.
- ii. Samuel Gilbert, b. May 12, 1808.

163

PAUL⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 27, 1779, at Attleboro', Mass.; married —, Nancy Mason.

Children, recorded at Attleboro' :

354. i. Otis Whiting⁷ b. Sept. 29, 1810.
355. ii. Metcalf, b. Dec. 7, 1812.

164

SILAS⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 27, 1779, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Dec. 22, 1845, at Wrentham, Mass.; married May 24, 1804, at Wrentham, Tryphena Shepard, daughter of Jonathan and Tryphena Shepard, born at Wrentham, May 14, 1775; died there Sept. 23, 1865. He was a carpenter and lived at Attleboro'.

Children, recorded at Attleboro' :

356. i. Silas Shepard,⁷ b. July 3, 1806.
357. ii. Josiah Fisk, b. Nov. 14, 1808.
358. iii. Erastus Davis, b. Sept. 22, 1810.
- iv. Charles Jarvis, b. June 12, 1812; A. B. Brown University 1836; d. Nov. 15, 1839.
- v. Elizabeth Tryphena, b. Jan. 9, 1814; d. Mar. 1, 1845; m. Feb. 14, 1844, at Attleboro', Virgil Maxey, of Wrentham.
- vi. Harriet Newell, b. June 1, 1818; d. Sept. 23, 1843, at Wrentham.

165

GILBERT⁶ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 22, 1782, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Apr. 30, 1814, at Taunton, Mass.; married 1st, Jan. 13, 1805, at Taunton, Rowena Williams, who died there Mar. 9, 1809, aged 25 years; married 2d, Rebecca Ingell, daughter of Jonathan, Jr., and Freelove Ingell,

born Feb. 8, 1783, at Taunton; died there Feb. 3, 1870. He was a merchant at Taunton.

Child of second wife, recorded at Taunton:

- i. Eliza,⁷ b. Aug. 13, 1811; d. Jan. 24, 1859, unm.

166

JESSE⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 25, 1779, at North Attleboro', Mass.; died June 20, 1855, at Philadelphia, Penn.; married 1st, Dec. 30, 1805, Mary Morey, daughter of Gen. John Morey, and adopted daughter of William Morey, of Boston, Mass.; died June 5, 1808, aged 27 years, at Albany, N. Y.; married 2d, May 13, 1810, Abigail Parker, only daughter of Joshua and Abigail (Fletcher) Parker, of Lansingburg, N. Y., and a descendant of Governor Bradford; died Feb. 6, 1829, aged 49 years, at New York City; married 3d, Sept. 29, 1831, Rebecca Ogden, daughter of Charles Ogden, of Springfield, N. J.; died Jan. 18, 1844, aged 52 years, at New York City.

He settled at Albany, and was engaged in mercantile pursuits until 1819. Having become acquainted with Dr. Thomas Brown, whose discoveries in electricity were exciting attention, he co-operated with that gentleman and removed to New York City, where he began the medical application of electricity, with the support of the most eminent members of the medical faculty, and continued this until the closing years of his life.

Children, i-v born at Albany, vi at New York City:

- i. Sarah,⁷ b. Feb. 15, 1807.
- ii. William, b. June 4, 1808; d. Oct. 1, 1808.

Children of second wife:

- iii. Emily, b. Mar. 24, 1813; d. Nov. 9, 1814.
- iv. William, b. Aug. 14, 1814; d. Dec. 8, 1900, at New York City; studied medicine at New York City; was admitted to the profession and practiced several years. In 1844, he became a minister in the Protestant Episcopal church and officiated in the dioceses of Connecticut, Long Island, and New York. In 1853, he was admitted to the priesthood in the Roman Catholic church, and served at the Church of the Nativity, N. Y., where for the last year of his life he was rector emeritus.

359. v. Horace, b. Sept. 14, 1817.
 vi. Amanda, b. May 18, 1822; d. Mar. 28, 1898, at Palmyra, N. Y.; m. Oct. 3, 1850, Norman Lapham, son of Aretas and Eliza (Harris) Lapham, b. May 14, 1825, at Palmyra; d. there Aug. 1, 1893. Children (Lapham): 1. *Emily*⁷; 2. *Helen*. Both living, 1899, on the family homestead at Palmyra.

167

SARAH⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 22, 1785, at North Attleboro', Mass.; married 1st, May 20, 1806, at North Attleboro', John Balcom, died Oct. 9, 1841, at Palmyra, N. Y.; married 2d, Sept. 14, 1845, Justin Olin.

Children (Balcom), i, ii born at North Attleboro', iii at New Lebanon, N. Y., iv-vii at Stephentown, N. Y., viii at Palmyra:

- i. John Everett,⁷ born Dec. 17, 1808.
- ii. Jesse, b. Aug. 23, 1810.
- iii. William, b. Aug. 10, 1813.
- iv. Sarah Ann, b. Apr. 24, 1816; m. William Moore; res., Orleans, Phelps county, N. Y.
- v. Hiram Goodrich, b. Dec. 31, 1818.
- vi. Emily, b. Sept. 3, 1821; d. Sept. 11, 1848, at Mequanigo, Wis.; m. James Stilwell.
- vii. Caroline Stewart, b. May 2, 1824; m. Joseph Kingsley; res., Orleans.
- viii. George Washington, b. May 29, 1827.

168

WILLIAM⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 3, 1797, at North Attleboro', Mass.; died there May 3, 1844; married Oct. 9, 1823, Esther Cummings Peabody, daughter of William and Melinda (Woodward) Peabody, born Aug. 29, 1797, at Union, Me.; died Oct. 26, 1875, at North Attleboro'. He lived, as his father and grandfather had done, on the old Everett homestead at North Attleboro'. He was a member of Washington Rifle Corps, of Attleboro', and served as its captain, 1824-27. He was a selectman of Attleboro', 1843-44.

Children, born at North Attleboro':

- i. Melinda Rebecca,⁷ b. May 6, 1825; d. Dec. 14, 1863, unm.
- ii. Emeline, b. Oct. 25, 1826; d. June 24, 1832.

- iii. Cornelia Ann, b. Dec. 18, 1828; living, in 1897, at North Attleboro'.
- iv. William Henry, b. Mar. 16, 1831; d. Sept. 26, 1892.
- v. Charles Edwin, b. June 29, 1833; d. Aug. 26, 1838.
- vi. George Homer, b. Dec. 8, 1836; d. Aug. 20, 1879.

169

HERVEY⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*³, *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 21, 1800, at North Attleboro', Mass.; died Jan. 24, 1872, at Medway, Mass; married Oct. 23, 1836, at Lowell, Mass., Sophia Rice, daughter of Seth and Lydia (Stevens) Rice, born Feb. 4, 1798, at Marlboro', Mass.; died Apr. 5, 1878, at Medway. He lived at Attleboro' and West Medway.

Child, born at Attleboro':

- i. Lydia Anna,⁷ b. Oct. 24, 1842; d. Mar. 11, 1864.

170

Judge RICHARD CLAIR⁶ EVERETT (*Richard*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 28, 1762-3, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Mar. 22, 1815, at Lancaster, N. H.; married Dec. 17, 1793, Persis Wilder, daughter of Major Jonas Wilder, of Lancaster, born May 19, 1754, at Templeton, Mass.; died July 9, 1838, at Lancaster.

In 1779, when fifteen years of age, he enlisted in Capt. Cowdin's company, of Fitchburg, for a month's service. In 1780 and 1781, his name appears on the quota for Westminister, Mass., where he had an uncle living. In Oct., 1781, he went from Providence, R. I., where his mother resided after the death of his father, to Lancaster, and entered the employ of Major Wilder. Family tradition says he was a member of the party which cut the first wagon trail through the Crawford notch. In 1784, determined to get an education, he went to Hanover, N. H., where he fitted for college, at Moor's Charity School, and was graduated A. B. at Dartmouth College, in 1790. During vacations, he taught school at Westminister. He studied law three years, at Albany, N. Y., and was admitted to the Coos county bar in 1793.

He was a representative in the New Hampshire Legislature, 1796–1802; colonel of militia several years; appointed, in 1805, Chief Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the county of Coos; and in 1813, Justice of the Court of Common Pleas for the western (N. H.) circuit, a position he held until his death. The engagement ring he gave his wife has been preserved in a china box, and has descended from a Persis to a Persis, and in 1893, was owned by a granddaughter, Mrs. Persis F. Chase, of Lancaster. The house built by Mr. Everett is still standing on the main street of Lancaster.

Children, born at Lancaster :

- i. Drusilla Shurtleff,⁷ b. May 16, 1795; d. Sept. 6, 1867; m. May 16, 1814, Dr. Benjamin Hunking, of Lancaster.
- ii. Persis de la Fayette, b. July 11, 1797; d. May 13, 1853; m. Mar. 15, 1821, Major John Wingate Weeks, b. Mar. 31, 1781, in Greenland, N. H.; d. Apr. 3, 1853, at Lancaster.
- iii. Almira Jay, b. July 10, 1799; d. Aug. 26, 1885; m. 1st, July 29, 1823, Thomas Peverly, a lawyer, of Northumberland, N. H.; m. 2d, Sept. 8, 1833, Rev. William Hobart Hadley, A. M. Union, 1832.
- iv. Abigail, b. Oct. 10, 1801; d. May 8, 1803.
- v. Abigail Clair, b. Nov. 17, 1804; d. July 14, 1883; m. Dec. 26, 1827, Col. Ephraim Cross, of Lancaster.
- vi. Lucy Jane, b. May 21, 1807; d. Aug. 10, 1808.
- vii. Elizabeth Amelia, b. Sept. 7, 1811; d. Dec. 24, 1864.

171

JACOB⁶ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 24, 1781, at Westminster, Mass.; died Nov. 2, 1850, at Halifax, Vt.; married 1st, Oct. 13, 1803, at Halifax, Mary Fish, daughter of Samuel and Susannah Fish, born Dec. 17, 1781, at Halifax; died there Oct. 18, 1833; married 2d, Aug. 13, 1840, Mary Brooks, born Oct. 11, 1792; died Sept. —, 1860. He was a farmer, and lived on the parental homestead at Halifax.

Children, born at Halifax :

360. i. Jacob Warren,⁷ b. Nov. 15, 1804.
- ii. Jabez, b. Nov. 22, 1806; d. Mar. 8, 1808.

- iii. Mary Ann, b. Dec. 4, 1808; d. July 6, 1853, at Peru, Vt.; m. Mar. 13, 1829, Jesse Brown, Jr., of Peru.
- iv. Jeremiah, b. June 8, 1811; d. Feb. 8, 1892, at South Deerfield, Me., unm.
361. v. Joel Sumner, b. Aug. 28, 1813.
- vi. Eunice Moselle, b. Dec. 10, 1815; living, 1894, at Greenfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 25, 1839, at Halifax, Dexter Marsh; d. Apr. 2, 1853, aged 45, at Greenfield. Children (Marsh): 1. *George Everett*:⁸ 2. *Ellen Mary*: 3. *Emma*.
- vii. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 3, 1818; living, 1894, at Montague, Mass.; m. Feb. 8, 1842, at Halifax, Simeon Blodgett, of Deerfield. Children (Blodgett): 1. *Ellen*:⁸ 2. *Summer*: 3. *Edwin*: 4. *Elizabeth*: 5. *Elbridge*: 6. *Arthur*.
362. viii. Susan, b. Sept. 26, 1820.
363. ix. Samuel Fish, b. Dec. 18, 1822.
364. x. John Dwight, b. Jan. 6, 1827.

172

Col. SAMUEL⁶ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 1, 1784, at Halifax, Vt.; died Feb. 1, 1842, at Marion county, Ohio; married —, in Meigs county, Ohio, Sally Carr, daughter of Hamilton Carr, born Apr. 19, 1794, in Meigs county; died Feb. 12, 1868, in Mercer county, Ills. He was a farmer, a saddler, a colonel of militia, and served in the war of 1812; he lived in Meigs and Marion counties.

Children, born in Ohio:

- i. Susan,⁷ b. Dec. 12, 1817; d. Aug. 27, 1849, at Larue, Ohio; m. 1st, Leroy L. Lewis, son of Kenyon Lewis, b. in Genesee county, N. Y.; m. 2d, in Marion county, Lewis Topliff; they lived at Larue.
365. ii. William, b. Jan. 18, 1819.
- iii. Amanda, b. June 11, 1823; d. Jan. 11, 1835.
- iv. Sophia, b. Apr. 12, 1827; living, 1896, at Aledo, Ills.; m. Sept. 2, 1852, Guilford D. Miller, son of William and Sophia (Carr) Miller, b. May 20, 1824, at Maysville, Ky.; d. May 20, 1893.
- v. Calista, b. Dec. 17, 1829; d. Jan. 8, 1861, in Marion county; m. D. H. Harvey, b. Aug. 15, 1822, in Franklin county, Penn.
366. vi. Samuel Franklin, b. Feb. 12, 1834.

173

JOHN⁶ EVERETT (*Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 13, 1791, at Halifax, Vt.; died Feb. 23, 1849, at Sharon, Mich.; married May 18, 1818, at Pittsfield, Mass., Paulina Phelps, born Aug. 29, 1790; died July 21, 1872, at Sharon. He lived on the Holland Purchase, N. Y., and in Oakland and Washtenaw counties, Mich.; taught school and managed a farm. He was appointed a justice of the peace for Oakland county, by Governor Lewis Cass. He was a firm and active Baptist.

Children:

- i. John Phelps,⁷ b. Dec. 27, 1820; d. Aug. 26, 1828.
367. ii. Franklin, b. May 30, 1825.
368. iii. Jay, b. Oct. 2, 1827.
369. iv. John, b. Feb. 2, 1831.
- v. Phelps, b. Mar. 22, 1834; said to be married and living, 1893, in Boise City, Idaho.

174

JONAS⁶ EVERETT (*John*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 1, 1778, at Temple, N. H.; died Nov. 17, 1853, at Orleans, N. Y.; married Nov. 9, 1800, at Litchfield, N. Y., Elizabeth Scovill. He was a farmer, lived at Litchfield until 1803, when he moved to Watertown, N. Y., where he cleared a farm. In 1818, he moved to Orleans, where he again cleared a farm.

Children, i and ii born at Litchfield, iii-vi at Watertown:

- i. Clarissa,⁷ b. Aug. 28, 1801; m. July 16, 1820, at Orleans, Stephen Scovill; living at Orleans in 1861.
- ii. Harriet, b. Jan. 24, 1803; m. Feb. 10, 1822, at Orleans, Erastus Warner; living at Orleans in 1861.
- iii. Philena, b. Apr. 24, 1805; m. Aug. 13, 1826, at Orleans, Leander Rice; living at Orleans in 1861.
370. iv. Brainard, b. Mar. 15, 1807.
- v. Orrin, b. July 1, 1809; d. Aug. 27, 1854, at Maumee, Lucas county, Ohio; m. Mar. 28, 1833, Lucette Reynolds, of Clayton, N. Y.; said to have had five children, one of whom was *Charles M*.⁸
- vi. Eliza, b. Sept. 29, 1812; m. Nov. 24, 1839, at Orleans, Bliss Sexton; living at Orleans in 1861.

175

SYLVESTER⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 12, 1782, at Wrentham, Mass.; died July 23, 1814, at Attleboro', Mass.; married July 7, 1805, at Attleboro', Waity Stanley, born July 27, 1787, at Attleboro'; died there Aug. 23, 1847. He was a trader, and lived at Attleboro' and Walpole, Mass.

Children, i born at Attleboro', ii at Walpole:

- i. Loisa,⁷ b. Aug. 25, 1806; m. Nov. 2, 1826, at Attleboro', Alfred Barrows, of Attleboro'.
371. ii. Dennis, b. June —, 1810.

176

SUSANNA⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 2, 1790, at Attleboro', Mass.; died July 3, 1857; married Oct. 28, 1810, at Attleboro', Manning Richards, son of Calvin and Lydia (Walcott) Richards, born June 20, 1789, at Attleboro'; died July 27, 1827, at North Attleboro'. Mr. Richards was a farmer, and also a manufacturer of jewelry. In 1815, he employed twenty-four operatives. He later opened a store and public house in North Attleboro'.

Children (Richards):

- i. Maria S.,⁷ b. —, 1811; d. —, 1875; m. W. B. Franklin.
Children (Franklin):
 1. Benjamin,⁸ b. —; m. Maria Coburn.
 2. Adelaide, b. —; m. George French.
 3. Elton, b. —; m. Annie Goodwin.
 4. Henrietta, b. —; m. Clarence Fisher.
- ii. Hervey Manning, b. July 11, 1812; d. July 19, 1886; m. June 3, 1833, Juline Capron, dau. of David Capron.
- iii. Anjanett, b. —; m. Stephen Richardson.

177

FANNY⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 28, 1792, at Attleboro', Mass.; married —, Jesse Swan.

Children (Swan):

- i. Mandana,⁷ b. —; m. — Tift.
- ii. Angeline, b. —.
- iii. Amelia, b. —. m. — Washburn.
- iv. Horace, b. —.

178

CHARLOTTE⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 15, 1793, at New London, N. H.; died Apr. 14, 1867, at Attleboro', Mass.; married Dec. 26, 1816, at Attleboro', Jonathan Day, son of Loammi and Mary (Jillison) Day, born Mar. 14, 1788, at Attleboro'; died there May 10, 1869.

Children (Day):

- i. Susan,⁷ b. Feb. 26, 1820; d. Nov., 1841; m. Perry Ballou.
- ii. Maria, b. Nov. 26, 1823; m. Joel Howard.
- iii. George, b. Dec. 7, 1825; d. July, 1863; m. Elizabeth Hidden.
- iv. Mary, b. June 14, 1828; d. Jan., 1900; m. Minot Fisher.
- v. James, b. Oct. 30, 1831; m. —, 1869, at Boston, Mary A. Neale, dau. of John and Elizabeth Neale. Child: *Charlotte*⁸ *Everett*, b. July 11, 1871.
- vi. Albert, b. Aug. 25, 1833; d. 1835.
- vii. Ellen, b. June 26, 1836; m. Benjamin Smith.

179

RICHARD⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 3, 1796, at Wrentham, Mass.; died July 27, 1863, at Seekonk, Mass.; married 1st, Apr. 4, 1820, at Providence, R. I., Louisa Tingley, daughter of Samuel and Amy Tingley, born Nov. 2, 1796, at South Attleboro'; married 2d, Oct. 11, 1853, at Providence, Jennie Hood, daughter of John and Helen (Stewart) Hood, of Pictou, N. S., born Aug. 19, 1828, at Pictou; living, 1902, at Franklin, Mass. He began the manufacture of jewelry at Attleboro' in 1827, in a small way, which increased from the character of his work, so that in 1827, he employed workmen; and finally admitted his son, Richard, to partnership. He was also, at one time, an innholder.

Children:

- i. Richard Louis,⁷ b. May 26, 1821; d. —, 1829.
 - ii. Samuel Henry, b. Mar. 3, 1823; d. Nov. 7, 1892, at Providence, unmn.
 - iii. Maria Louisa, b. May 2, 1825; m. Feb. 14, 1845, at Attleboro', Frederick Perkins. He was an engineer, born at Hartford, Conn., and living, 1890, in New York City.
 - iv. Ellen Adelaide, b. May 29, 1830; d. Sept. 1892, at Riverside, Conn.; m. William H. Hicks, of New York City.
372. v. Richard Louis Ferdinand, b. Nov. 26, 1833.

180

MANDANA⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1798, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Nov. 30, 1882, at North Attleboro'; married Feb. 17, 1828, at Attleboro', Josiah Draper, son of Samuel and Mille (Draper) Draper, born Mar. 23, 1795, at Attleboro'; died Aug. 4, 1861.

Children (Draper):

- i. Celestine Walcott,⁷ b. —, 1828; d. —, 1896; m. Edward W. Davenport. Child (Davenport): *Annie*,⁸ m. Edwin Whitney.
- ii. Francis Samuel, b. Nov. 8, 1830; d. Aug. 15, 1886; m. Harriet Eliza Robinson. Children:
 1. *Josiah Everett*,⁸ b. Jan. 1, 1852; m. July 25, 1877, Emma R. Walcott.
 2. *Frank Eugene*, b. Aug. 5, 1864; m. —, 1886, Henrietta Edith Wood, of Wellesley, Mass.
- iii. Ellen, b. —, 1834; d. Apr. 15, 1881; m. Charles E. Smith.
- iv. Dora, b. —, 1837; d. Aug. 25, 1867; m. Louis A. Barrows.

181

CLARISSA⁶ EVERETT (*Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 12, 1787, at New London, N. H.; died Oct. 26, 1868; married Feb. 8, 1808, at Newbury, N. H., John Baker.

Children (Baker):

- i. Aphia,⁷ b. Dec. 22, 1808; d. July 20, 1847.
- ii. Elvira, b. June 16, 1810.
- iii. Mary, b. Oct. 25, 1811; m. July 4, 1848, Benjamin Leach.
- iv. Hiram, b. June 4, 1813; m. Jan. 17, 1848, Betsy K. Felch.
- v. Lyman, b. Mar. 5, 1815; d. Apr. 26, 1850.
- vi. Sophia G., b. Jan. 31, 1817.
- vii. Hannah E., b. Oct. 30, 1818; m. Mar. 3, 1867, Simeon Stearns.
- viii. Benjamin F., b. Feb. 8, 1820.
- ix. John E., b. May 24, 1821; d. Oct. 26, 1857; m. July 4, 1855, Sarah J. Felch.
- x. Alonzo K., b. Apr. 11, 1823; d. Dec. 6, 1837.
- xi. Clarissa, b. Dec. 25, 1824; d. July 20, 1832.
- xii. Charles S., b. Feb. 20, 1827; m. Sept. 23, 1852, Lizzie C. Stearns.
- xiii. George W., b. Dec. 31, 1828; d. Feb. 1, 1863; m. Jan. 1, 1857, Mary E. Harvey.
- xiv. Andrew J., b. Dec. 31, 1828; d. Jan. 21, 1862.
- xv. Penuel E., b. Apr. 23, 1832; m. Mar. 12, 1856, Mary E. Chadwick.

182

OTIS⁶ EVERETT (*Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 18, 1789, at New London, N. H.; died Feb. 24, 1860; married —, 1815, at New London, Mary Shepherd, of New London. He was a farmer, and lived at New London until 1839, when he sold real estate, including his homestead, in New London, Wilmot, and Kearsarge Gore, N. H., and removed to Watervliet, Albany county, N. Y.

Children, born at New London:

373. i. Elbridge Gerry,⁷ b. June 13, 1816.
 ii. Sally S., b. Jan. 11, 1818; m. Jan. 1, 1838, William S. Shepherd, son of John and Caty (Ward) Shepherd, of Albany, N. Y.
 iii. William F., b. Dec. 13, 1820; d. Mar. 14, 1821.
 iv. Hannah S., b. Mar. 9, 1822; m. —, 1844, Aurelius Gove, of Watervliet, N. Y.
 v. Robert B., b. May 17, 1824; captain in the Civil war; killed at Gettysburg, July 1, 1863.
 vi. George H., b. Aug. 26, 1826; d. Mar. 3, 1863, at Georgetown, D. C.
 vii. Mary M., b. Sept. 29, 1828.
 viii. Edwin O., b. —, 1830; d. —, 1831.
374. ix. Otis Hamilton, b. Aug. 16, 1832.

183

RICHARD C.⁶ EVERETT (*Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 7, 1791, at New London, N. H.; died Aug. 6, 1870, at Newport, N. H.; married Sept. 12, 1819, at Grafton, N. H., Rhoda Haskins, born Dec. 31, 1792, at Grafton; died Feb. 15, 1876, at Newport. He was a farmer, and lived at New London until about 1840, when he removed to Newport, where he cultivated a farm on the west slope of Oak Hill.

Children, born at New London:

- i. Samuel Hannibal Napoleon Bonaparte,⁷ b. Sept. 17, 1820; d. May 5, 1843. He was editor of *The Iris and Literary Repository*, of Concord, N. H., 1842, and of the *Literary Souvenir*, of Manchester, N. H. He contributed several tales and short stories to *Gleason's Magazine*.

- ii. Charles Pinckney, b. Mar. 28, 1825 ; d. Mar. 3, 1890, at Newport ; m. May 6, 1858, Rosalind S. Page, dau. of John and Miriam (Sargent) Page, of New London. His farm at Newport was that owned by his father.
- iii. Rhoda Harriet, b. Aug. 26, 1829 ; m. Aug. 12, 1852, James M. Kenerson, of New London. They removed West.

184

LEONARD⁶ EVERETT (*Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 4, 1802, at New London, N. H. ; died Oct. 28, 1866, at Kenduskeag, Me. ; married Sept. 22, 1831, at Levant, Me., Catharine Ingraham. He lived at Corinth, Levant, and Kenduskeag.

Children, i-iii born at Corinth, iv at Levant :

- i. Harlan P.,⁷ b. Mar. 27, 1835 ; slain by Indians, July —, 1858, in Oregon.
- 375. ii. John H., b. Sept. 7, 1841.
- iii. Alonzo G., b. Oct. 29, 1844 ; d. Oct. 26, 1856, at Kenduskeag.
- iv. Robert P., b. Sept. 13, 1848.

185

LYMAN⁶ EVERETT (*Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 30, 1804, at New London, N. H. ; died Oct. 17, 1864 ; married Regina Sperry, of Lahave, N. S.

Children :

- i. Mary A.,⁷ b. — ; d. young.
- ii. Angeline, b. —.
- iii. Mary A., b. —.
- 376. iv. Lyman, b. Nov. 10, 1838.
- v. David, b. —.
- vi. Amasa, b. —.
- vii. Louisa, b. —.
- viii. Lydia, b. —.
- ix. Hosea, b. — ; d. Sept. 17, 1868.
- x. William, b. —.

186

DEXTER⁶ EVERETT (*Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 30, 1790, at New London, N. H. ; died there, Apr. 13, 1860 ; married 1st, June 9, 1814, at New London, Betsey Pingree,

daughter of Jeremiah and Elizabeth (Kimball) Pingree, born Sept. 1, 1789, at New London; died there, Dec. 7, 1848; married 2d, Jan. 12, 1850, Mrs. Hannah Cross, of Grantham, N. H. He was a saddler; lived a few years at Grafton, N. H., when he returned to New London.

Children, i, ii born at Grafton, iii-v at New London:

- i. Daniel Kimball Dexter,⁷ b. Mar. 13, 1815; d. Aug. 1, 1833.
- 377. ii. Elkanah Philip, b. Apr. 11, 1820.
- 378. iii. Moses Pingree, b. June 1, 1823.
- 379. iv. David E., b. Oct. 25, 1825.
- v. Betsey Ann, b. Nov. 27, 1833; m. Sept. 1, 1850, at New London, Dennis H. Adams, son of Solomon and Mary (Collins) Adams. Res. North Sutton, N. H.

187

MILTON⁶ EVERETT (*Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 28, 1794, at New London, N. H.; died Jan. 26, 1884, at Little Sioux, Iowa; married Zillah W. Gay, daughter of Seth and Zillah (Woodbury) Gay, born Nov. 17, 1797, at Springfield, N. H.; died Mar. 15, 1801, at New London, N. H. He lived in Springfield and New London; at the latter he was a captain in the militia. In 1862, he deeded one-half of his homestead in New London to his son, Newton C.; and in 1864, they disposed of all of their land in New London, and moved to Little Sioux.

Children:

- 380. i. Jonathan Gay,⁷ b. Nov. 28, 1817.
- ii. Julia Ann, b. Aug. 22, 1819.
- 381. iii. Harrison, b. Mar. 30, 1825.
- iv. Orlando, b. Apr. 6, 1828; d. Jan. —, 1873, in British Columbia; m. 1st, Oct. 31, 1855, Susan J. Taft, dau. of Francis and Elizabeth P. Taft, b. at Gouldsboro', Me.; d. Feb. 11, 1859, at Cambridge, Mass.; m. 2d, Apr. 7, 1861, at Cambridge, Amanda Bixby, dau. of Daniel Bixby, b. at Litchfield, N. H.
- v. Rufus H., b. Feb. 17, 1830.
- 382. vi. Benjamin Gay, b. Dec. 3, 1834.
- vii. Newton C., b. Feb. 8, 1837; m. Mary L. —; he enlisted Aug. 18, 1862, in the 11th regiment, N. H. Vols.; was wounded Dec. 13, 1862, at Fredericksburg, and discharged for disability, Aug. 5, 1863, at Concord, N. H. About 1864, he moved to Little Sioux, Iowa.

188

DAVID⁶ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 6, 1783, at Wrentham, Mass.; died Apr. 25, 1866, at Hopkinton, N. H.; married 1st, Sept. 13, 1807, at New London, N. H., Amy Snowden, of Sackville, N. S.; died July 7, 1850, aged 68 years; married 2d, Mrs. Sarah Fuller, of Hopkinton. He lived on the home farm at New London until 1852, when it passed out of the possession of the Everett family. He also lived at Hopkinton, where his will, dated Oct. 19, 1855, proved May —, 1866, names wife, Sarah A. Everett; son-in-law, Stevens C. Roby, of Milwaukee, Wis.; daughters Duroxa M. Robie and Almira S. Crawford, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; and granddaughters Eliza R. Crawford and Maria B. Crawford.

Children:

- i. Almira S.,⁷ b. July 20, 1808; m. Feb. 4, 1834, Rev. Luther Crawford, of Alexandria, N. H. Removed to Brooklyn, N. Y.
- ii. Susan F., b. Jan. 14, 1810; d. Feb. 20, 1810.
- iii. Duroxa M., b. Jan. 19, 1811; m. 1841, Stephen C. Robie, of Springfield, N. H., son of Samuel and Abigail (Colcord) Robie. Removed to Portage City, Wis., where he died 1895.
- iv. Son, b. Feb. 15, 1813; d. Feb. 15, 1813.
- v. Daniel M., b. Dec. 16, 1815; d. June 8, 1840.

189

JONATHAN⁶ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 21, 1789, at New London, N. H.; died there, July 28, 1856; married there, Nov. 15, 1815, Apphia Burpee, daughter of Asa and Mary (Perley) Burpee, born May 13, 1795, at New London; died there, Feb. 15, 1869. He was a saddler and harness-maker, and lived all his life at New London. He was a strong anti-slavery man, when to be one subjected him to scorn and contempt.

Children, born at New London:

- i. Martha Ann,⁷ b. Oct. 25, 1816; d. Oct. 26, 1816.
- ii. Horace S. M., b. Oct. 10, 1817; d. Aug. 22, 1819.
383. iii. George Washington, b. Nov. 28, 1819.

- iv. Herbert Foster, b. Apr. 6, 1822; d. Aug. 17, 1823.
 384. v. Abial Burpee, b. Apr. 4, 1824.
 vi. Mary A., b. Oct. 4, 1826; d. Nov. 17, 1869, at Yokohama, Japan; m. Sept. 8, 1846, Capt. George E. Lane, of Gloucester, Mass. He was a captain in the service of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company, and agent of the line at Yokohama.
 vii. Walter P. F., b. Dec. 4, 1829; d. Feb. —, 1830.
 viii. Jonathan R., b. Dec. 21, 1832; d. Apr. 7, 1855.

190

DANIEL M.⁶ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 9, 1791, at New London, N. H.; died Aug. 9, 1876; married May 7, 1818, at New London, Rachel Clement, daughter of Benjamin Moody and Rachel (Herrick) Clement, born Sept. 10, 1794, at Hopkinton, N. H.; died Nov. —, 1871, at Concord, N. H. He was a cabinet-maker, and lived at New London, Sanbornton and Salisbury, N. H. He was an abolitionist, and a worker in the temperance cause.

Children, born at New London:

- i and ii. Twins,⁷ b. Apr. 25, 1819; d. Apr. 26, 1819.
 iii. Mary Messenger, b. July 23, 1820; d. Nov. 3, 1820.
 iv. Emily Gates, b. Nov. 1, 1821; m. Oct. 26, 1841, Amos Dodge, b. Aug. 15, 1813, at New Boston, N. H.; d. Sept. 30, 1871. Res. Concord.
 385. v. Daniel Ronaldo, b. Aug. 26, 1827.

191

DAVID MANN⁶ EVERETT (*Pelatih*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 26, 1785, at Westminster, Mass.; died Dec. 24, 1873, at South Thomaston, Me.; married Nov. 3, 1808, Jane Bartlett, of South Thomaston, who died Mar. 19, 1855. He was a farmer, and lived at South Thomaston.

Children, born at South Thomaston:

- i. Mary,⁷ b. Mar. 1, 1810; d. Mar. 13, 1812.
 ii. Mary, b. Mar. 10, 1812; d. Apr. 15, 1844.
 iii. Jeanette G., b. Aug. 30, 1814; living, 1887, in Idaho; m. Sept. 23, 1842, Adrian Child, of Harpswell, Me.
 iv. Prudence C., b. Jan. 27, 1817; d. Dec. 21, 1883; m. Capt. Alfred Sherman, of Hope, Me.; they lived at South Thomaston.

- v. Meletiah, b. Oct. —, 1821; d. Sept. 25, 1826.
 386. vi. David B., b. July 16, 1826.
 387. vii. Samuel G., b. Nov. 3, 1828.
 viii. Sarah Ellen, b. Nov. 23, 1834; living, 1879, at San Jose, Cal.; m. Henry Drew.

192

PELATIAH MANN⁶ EVERETT (*Pelatih*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 3, 1787, at Westminster, Mass.; died May 12, 1850, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.; married Feb. 24, 1812, Abigail Carter, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Smith) Carter, born Oct. 15, 1790, at Lancaster, Mass.; died Feb. 2, 1859, at Fitzwilliam. He went from Westminster to Fitzwilliam about 1809.

Children, born at Fitzwilliam:

388. i. George Cutting,⁷ b. Apr. 17, 1813.
 ii. Abigail Ann, b. Mar. 25, 1815; d. Feb. 10, 1817.
 389. iii. Lorenzo Carter, b. Mar. 23, 1818.
 iv. Abigail Ann, b. Mar. 17, 1821; d. Feb. 11, 1878; m. Aug. 29, 1839, Isaac Aldrich, son of Isaac and Abigail Aldrich, of Richmond, N. H., b. Mar. 11, 1817; d. July 30, 1882. They lived at Fitzwilliam, Troy, and Keene, N. H.
 390. v. William Henry, b. Sept. 3, 1824.

193

JOEL⁶ EVERETT (*Pelatih*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 9, 1791, at Westminster, Mass.; died Aug. 31, 1876, at Medfield, Mass.; married 1st, May 9, 1820, at Attleboro', Mass., Hepzibeth Blackington, born July 13, 1794; died Mar. 29, 1849, at Wrentham, Mass.; married 2d, Feb. 20, 1850, at Medfield, Mrs. Hannah Ware, widow of Philander Ware, and daughter of Joseph and Jane Plimpton, born Feb. 3, 1793, at Portland, Me.; died July 6, 1853, at Medfield. His mother dying when he was young, he was reared by his uncle, Amos Hawes, of Franklin, Mass. In 1823, he was living in Pawtucket, R. I.; in 1827, in Dunstable, N. H.; in 1830, in Wrentham, where he was engaged in the manufacture of thread, until 1850, when he moved to Medfield.

Children:

- i. Edwin Augustus,⁷ b. Feb. 9, 1821; d. Mar. 18, 1821.
 ii. Joseph Bucklin, b. Nov. 2, 1824; d. Mar. 30, 1827.

- iii. Henry J., b. Oct. 11, 1826, at Nashua, N. H.; d. July 7, 1871, at Medfield, Mass.; m. Nov. 8, 1855, Almenia C. Burr, daughter of Joshua Burr, of Newton, Mass.; living, 1893, at Medfield. He was educated at the Bridge-water State Normal School, and a member of the class of 1846; taught school three years; was town clerk of Medfield many years.
- iv. Charlotte Fisher, b. Apr. 24, 1829; d. Nov. 12, 1832.
391. v. Albert M., b. Nov. 16, 1830.
- vi. Edgar Blackington, b. June 22, 1834; d. Oct. 12, 1834.
- vii. Amelia F., b. —, 1836; living, 1893, at Medfield.

194

SALLY⁶ EVERETT (*Pelatah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 23, 1804, at Westminster, Mass.; died Aug. 6, 1882, at Oxford, Mass.; married Dec. 7, 1826, Harvey Thayer, son of Elijah and Huldah (Towne) Thayer, born July 28, 1803, at Leicester, Mass.; died Apr. 25, 1846, at Leicester.

Children (Thayer), i–vi born at Leicester, vii–ix at Palmer, Mass.:

- i. Augustus,⁷ b. Sept. 9, 1828; d. Mar. 12, 1853, at Newburyport, Mass.; m. Martha Hanaford.
- ii. Marcella F., b. Nov. 28, 1830; d. Jan. 18, 1843.
- iii. Susan L., b. Nov. 15, 1832; d. June 24, 1900, at Oxford; m. Nov. 30, 1850, George N. Mann.
- iv. Abel S., b. Mar. 31, 1834; d. Feb. 22, 1880.
- v. Charles E., b. Jan. 1, 1836; missing since 1880; m. about 1855, Sarah Sprague, of Providence, R. I.
- vi. Hiram, b. Nov. 14, 1837; d. Mar. 15, 1840.
- vii. Nelson A., b. Mar. 17, 1839; d. Feb. 16, 1897, at Worcester, Mass.; m. Susan M. Wakefield.
- viii. Francis E., b. Mar. 17, 1841; d. May 30, 1842.
- ix. Leonard Everett, b. Jan. 6, 1843; living 1901, at Oxford; m. Oct. 4, 1863, Susan A. Moffitt, dau. of Rufus and Hannah Wetherell Moffitt, b. Oct. 3, 1843, at Oxford. He is in possession of the dinner invitation sent by Gen. Washington to his grandfather, Lieut. Pelatah Everett (page 87).

195

LEONARD FESSENDEN⁶ EVERETT (*Pelatah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 1, 1809, at Westminster, Mass.; living, 1901, at Worcester, Mass.; married 1st, Sept. 10, 1832, at Sutton, Mass., Freelove Darling, daughter of Aaron and Mercy

(Pratt) Darling, of East Greenwich, R. I., born Jan. 31, 1808, at Sutton; died Apr. 24, 1853, at South Sutton; married 2d, Oct. 19, 1854, at Franklin, Mass., Mrs. Hannah Mann, of Blackstone, Mass., daughter of Elisha and Hannah Hopkins, born Jan. 2, 1810, at Smithfield, R. I.; died Jan. 17, 1889, at North Oxford, Mass.

He left home in boyhood, after his father's death, and went to Boston, but later settled at Douglas, Mass., where he was engaged in carrying the products of the Douglas Axe Works to the company's warehouse in Boston. He drove a four or six-horse team, and brought back a load of West India goods for the country merchants in the towns along his route. He was afterwards a coach driver and mail carrier between Douglas and Worcester. He later settled on a farm at South Sutton, where he lived nearly fifty years. He was a town officer at Sutton during part of that time.

Children, born at Sutton:

- i. Mahlon,⁷ b. Aug. 22, 1838; d. Sept. 1, 1863; went to Iowa in 1857; was a private in company E, 38th Iowa Vols., and died in the hospital at New Orleans.
- 392. ii. Albert, b. Mar. 25, 1840.
- 393. iii. Susan Augusta, b. Mar. 28, 1842.

196

AMHERST⁶ EVERETT (*Abijah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 9, 1787, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Nov. 30, 1866, at Providence, R. I.; married Aug. 19, 1813, at Providence, Penelope Howland, daughter of John and Mary C. Howland, born Jan. 19, 1792, at Providence; died there May 5, 1869. He was a cotton merchant at Providence; a councilman eight years and an alderman two years.

Children:

- i. Mary Howland,⁷ b. 1814; m. Aug. 18, 1842, John P. Knowles.
- ii. John Howland, b. 1820; d. unm.
- iii. Edward A., b. 1822; d. unm.
- iv. Richmond Pearl, b. Sept. 6, 1826; lives at Providence, where he is a coal dealer. He is a member of the Society of California Pioneers of New England, and treasurer of the Rhode Island Historical Society, which position he has held for more than thirty-five years.

197

MANNING⁶ EVERETT (*Timothy*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 8, 1788, at Wrentham, Mass.; died there Apr. 11, 1864; married Oct. 9, 1808, at Rehoboth, Mass., Bethiah French, daughter of James, Jr., and Abigail (Carpenter) French, born Mar. 24, 1789, at Rehoboth; died Aug. 26, 1853, at Cambridge, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived at Wrentham.

Children, born at Wrentham :

- 394. i. James Manning,⁷ b. Aug. 20, 1809.
- 395. ii. Preston French, b. Jan. 6, 1812.
- iii. Zebulon Ellis, b. Aug. 3, 1813; m. 1st, —; m. 2d, Sept. 29, 1862, at Attleboro', Mass., Mrs. Anna Robinson, dau. of Abraham and Jerusha Vanceuran, b. at Kinderhook, N. Y.
- iv. Gilbert N., b. —, 1816; d. Mar. 3, 1868, at Providence.
- v. Nancy French, b. Sept. 4, 1819; d. —, 1859; m. Apr. 21, 1842, at Wrentham, Solomon Haskell Dodge, son of John and Mary (Potter) Dodge, b. Mar. 1, 1817, at Cambridge; d. May 25, 1886.
- vi. Abigail Carpenter, b. Mar. 17, 1822; d. young.
- vii. Mary Amelia, b. Feb. 6, 1826; m. Nov. 15, 1848, at Cambridge, Elisha James, son of Elisha James, of Roxbury, Mass.

198

NATHANIEL⁶ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 5, 1770, at Dedham, Mass.; married Sept. 1, 1793, Sarah Porter Kendrick, daughter of Major Kendrick, of Hanover, N. H., who died —, 1808. He lived at Hanover.

Children, born at Hanover :

- i. Loisa,⁷ b. —.
- ii. Anna, b. Apr. 8, 1795.
- 396. iii. Silas Kendrick, b. Feb. 25, 1801.

199

JOHN⁶ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 5, 1773, at Dedham, Mass.; died Sept. 10, 1865, at New London, N. H.; married —, Sabrina Allen, born —, at Windsor, Vt.; died Jan. 3, 1870, aged 88 years. He lived at

Lunenburg, Vt., and Haverhill, N. H., and settled at New London, about 1810.

Children :

- i. David,⁷ b. —, 1800; d. —, 1808.
397. ii. Francis, b. —, 1803.
- iii. John, b. —, 1807; d. Jan. 13, 1840; m. Apr. 17, 1836, Mary Ann Billings; perished in the burning of the steamer Lexington on Long Island Sound.
- iv. Belinda, b. —, 1810; m. Benjamin Russell. Res., Illinois.
- v. Adeline, b. Sept. 13, 1811; unm.
- vi. Sylvester, b. June 15, 1813; d. Jan. —, 1840, unm.

200

JESSE⁶ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Feb. 16, 1777, at Dedham, Mass.; died —, at Hanover, N. H.; married Dec. 17, 1799, at Hanover, Phebe Woodward.

Children :

- i. Jesse,⁷ b. —; graduated M. D., 1822, at Castleton (Vt.) Medical School. Res., New York City.
- ii. Gilman, b. —.
398. iii. Richard, b. Mar. 26, 1804.
- iv. Amos, b. —.
- v. Lucy, b. —.
- vi. Susan, b. —.
399. vii. William, b. —.
- viii. Herman, b. —.
- ix. Daughter, b. —.
- x. Daughter, b. —.

201

SAMUEL⁶ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —; married —, Mindwell Hewes, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Freeman) Hewes, of Hanover, N. H., born Jan. 11, 1778, at Lyme, N. H.; died Aug. 26, 1847.

Children :

400. i. Samuel Rowley,⁷ b. Nov. 8, 1805.
401. ii. Nathaniel Hewes, b. Apr. 8, 1808.
402. iii. Moody Hewes, b. —, 1812.
- iv. Silas, b. —, 1817; d. Jan. 18, 1894, unm.
- v. Almira, b. —; m. William Wilson.

202

EBENEZER⁶ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 23, 1777, at Watertown, Mass.; died Sept. 29, 1866, at Stockbridge, Vt.; married 1st, Apr. 15, 1804, Lucy Kinch, of Bethel, Me., who died Mar. 5, 1834; married 2d, Oct. 27, 1836, at Walpole, Mass., Elizabeth Davis, of Canton, Mass., born about 1790, at Roxbury, Mass.; died Dec. 25, 1857, at Sharon, Mass. He lived at Sedgwick, Me., until 1812, when he removed to Sharon, and in 1816, he removed to Stockbridge. While living at Sharon, he had charge of the cemetery in North Sharon.

Children, i-iii born at Sedgwick, iv, v at Sharon, vi, vii at Stockbridge:

- i. Catherine,⁷ b. June 15, 1805; d. —, at Stockbridge; m. Ephraim Johnson, of Stockbridge.
403. ii. Samuel, b. May 4, 1807.
404. iii. David H., b. Sept. 13, 1809.
- iv. Susan, b. Nov. 18, 1813; d. —, at Stockbridge, unm.
- v. Hannah Allen, b. Sept. 30, 1815.
- vi. Abby Smith, b. July 10, 1819; m. John Durgee, of Stockbridge.
405. vii. Benjamin H., b. June 21, 1825.

203

WILLARD⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 27, 1785, at Dedham, Mass.; died Nov. 28, 1856, at Dedham; married May 11, 1815, Sarah Hill, of Canton, Mass., daughter of Nathaniel and Abigail Hill, born Apr. 9, 1796; died Dec. 7, 1883.

Children, recorded at Dedham:

- i. Margaret B.,⁷ b. June 11, 1816; d. Jan. 12, 1855, at Dedham; m. Oct. 23, 1834, Augustus Cary, of Dorchester, Mass.
- ii. Charles Willard, b. Oct. 1, 1822; d. Feb. 10, 1841.
406. iii. Nathaniel Hill, b. July 5, 1827.
- iv. Mary J., b. Aug. 23, 1837.

204

LEONARD⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 20, 1787, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 6, 1866, at Dorchester, Mass.; married Apr. 15, 1813, Nabby Hill, daugh-

ter of Nathaniel and Abigail Hill, born May 9, 1794, at Canton, Mass.; died Sept. 1, 1881, at Boston. He was a provision dealer, and lived at Dedham and Dorchester. His will, dated Sept. 7, 1866, proved Dec. 22, 1866, mentions his wife Nabby Everett; son George Everett; daughter Catherine E. Goss, widow, living at Kalamazoo, Mich.; daughter Abby Axtell, wife of R. A. Axtell, living at Kalamazoo; grandchildren, Emma Everett, William Everett, and Abby Everett, minors.

Children, born at Dorchester:

- i. William,⁷ b. Mar. 19, 1815; d. May 12, 1834, at Dorchester.
- ii. Catherine Clark, b. Jan. 29, 1817; m. May 1, 1839, Milo Jasper Goss, of Vermont; lived at Kalamazoo; he died July 27, 1857, at San Francisco.
407. iii. George, b. May 25, 1821.
- iv. Abigail Hill, b. May 2, 1824; m. Feb. 12, 1852, R. A. Axtell, of Kalamazoo.
408. v. Leonard, b. July 18, 1827.

205

NATHAN⁶ EVERETT (*William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 14, 1793, at Dedham, Mass.; died Jan. 29, 1849, at Dedham; married May 8, 1816, Hepzibah Colburn, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth Colburn, born May 28, 1797, at Dedham; died Dec. 10, 1893, aged 96 years. She had a twin sister, Sally, who died at the age of 94, and another sister who lived to be 97 years and 6 months. Nathan Everett served in the War of 1812, and his widow drew a U. S. pension. They were admitted to the First Church of Dedham, June 23, 1822.

Children, born at Dedham:

409. i. Isaac Colburn,⁷ b. Feb. 4, 1817.
- ii. Elizabeth Dexter, b. Nov. 10, 1818; m. Apr. 6, 1841, Amory Fisher.
- iii. Abby Woodward, b. July 28, 1838; d. Oct. 26, 1845.

206

GEORGE⁶ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 3, 1799, at Watertown, Mass.; died Mar. 26, 1876, at Methuen, Mass.; married 1st, July 31, 1825, at Boston, Sarah

Ellms, born Apr. 10, 1804; died May 10, 1834; married 2d, June 1, 1835, at Chester, N. H., Ruth L. Underhill, born Jan. 22, 1802, at Chester, died Dec. 16, 1876, at Cambridgeport, Mass. He was a member of the N. H. House of Representatives from Chester. In 1862, he was resident at Chester, and later at Boston and Methuen, Mass.

Children:

- i. Sarah Jane,⁷ b. Dec. 21, 1825; d. Jan. 9, 1826.
- ii. Eliza Maria, b. Oct. 19, 1827; m. 1st, Feb. 10, 1848, Levi F. Russell; m. 2d, Leander Stone.
- iii. Adeline Safford, b. Nov. 2, 1829; d. Oct. 17, 1866; m. Feb. 26, 1850, Leander Stone.
410. iv. George Henry, b. Sept. 5, 1831.
- v. Sarah Ellms, b. May 7, 1834; d. May 11, 1834.

Children of second wife:

411. vi. William Greenough, b. July 10, 1837.
412. vii. Aaron, b. Oct. 8, 1839.
- viii. Joseph, b. June 5, 1841; enlisted in company F, 8th N. H. Vols., Dec. 1861; promoted to 1st sergeant; killed at Port Hudson, La., May 27, 1863.
- ix. Nancy Jane, b. Apr. 29, 1843; m. June 1, 1863, Philip W. Harris. Res. 1893, Cambridgeport.
- x. Lucretia Underhill, b. May 22, 1845; m. Oct. 13, 1864, John G. Ingalls. Res. 1893, Lawrence, Mass.

207

ABNER⁶ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 29, 1804, at Watertown, Mass.; died June 14, 1874, in California; married Jan. 11, 1838, Mary S. Maynard, of Cambridge. He lived at Brighton, Mass., and in 1862 went to California.

Children, recorded at Brighton:

- i. Mary Louisa,⁷ b. June 4, 1838.
- ii. Edward Augustus, b. July 10, 1840.
413. iii. Alexander Hamilton, b. July 10, 1840.

208

CHARLES⁶ EVERETT (*David*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 12, 1792, at Dedham, Mass.; died June 24, 1855, at Boston; married at Cambridge, Mass., Prudence Boardman

Scribner, born at Otisfield, Me.; died Oct. 3, 1851, at Cambridge. He lived at Cambridge, where he and his wife were members of the First Baptist Church, and at Boston. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company from 1822 to 1825; adjutant of the first regiment, first brigade, third division, M. V. M., in 1823 and 1824; a representative in the General Court of Massachusetts, 1833; and a member of the common council of Cambridge, 1846, 1847, 1848.

Children, born at Cambridge:

- i. Ellen Elizabeth,⁷ b. Aug. 28, 1820; m. Sept. 3, 1840, Henry B. Mather, of Boston.
- ii. Sarah T., b. Feb. 10, 1822; d. Oct. 7, 1851.
- iii. Jane Preston, b. —, 1824; m. 1st, Brooks K. Mould, of Cleveland, Ohio; m. 2d, Mar. 10, 1868, at Boston, William F. Noyes, of Chicago. Res., Buffalo, N. Y., 1892.
- iv. Charles Theodore, b. —, 1826; d. —, 1827.
414. v. Richard Boardman, b. Nov. 7, 1831.

209

JOEL⁶ EVERETT (*Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 15, 1788, at Walpole, Mass.; died Feb. 15, 1855, at Natick, Mass.; married (int.) Nov. 30, 1811, at Dedham, Mass., Catherine Smith, daughter of Jacob Smith, of So. Dedham, born Dec. 12, 1788, at Dedham, and died Mar. 1, 1823, at West Dedham. In 1811 he subscribed \$32 to the fund for maintaining preaching in the third parish of Dedham, and is said to have served in the War of 1812; he lived in West Dedham until 1846, when he moved to Natick. He lost both his feet by amputation, and from necessity became quite a recluse.

Children, born at West Dedham:

415. i. Isaac,⁷ b. Nov. 27, 1812.
416. ii. Elizabeth Tower, b. July 31, 1815.
417. iii. William, b. Jan. 3, 1817.
- iv. Catherine Smith, b. May 14, 1818; m. Dec. 3, 1843, at Natick, Nathan Rice, son of Nathan and Mary (Eaton) Rice, b. Jan. 17, 1809, at Wayland, Mass.; d. Aug. 5, 1890, at Natick.
418. v. Joel, b. Dec. 31, 1820.
- vi. Francis Howe, b. Nov. 3, 1822; d. May 19, 1823, at West Dedham.

210

SAMUEL⁶ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 30, 1769, at Torrington, Conn.; died Apr. 15, 1809, at Granville, Ohio; married May 24, 1791, probably at Granby, Conn., Annis Buttles, daughter of Jonathan and Lois (Viets) Buttles, of North Granby, born Sept. 29, 1771, at Granby; died Jan. 11, 1853, at Mt. Vernon, Ohio.

At the opening of the nineteenth century, Mr. Everett, influenced by reports of the fertility of the Ohio lands, conceived the project of an emigration to that State. He canvassed his neighbors, and soon a church was organized in Granville, Mass., the town adjoining Granby, where he lived, for the purpose of emigration. Mr. Everett, whose name was first signed to the petition, was chosen the clerk. In 1804, this church colony sold their eastern possessions and invested the proceeds in good land, located midway between the Muskingum and Scioto rivers, in what is now Licking county, Ohio. The church numbered twenty-five, and was provided with deacons as well as a clerk. They made the long journey of seven hundred miles with ox teams. On Sunday, Nov. 17, 1805, the party reached their destination, and held public worship in the open air. The same sermon which Rev. Dr. Cooley, the Massachusetts pastor, had delivered on their last Sunday at home, was read, and other exercises held. Soon a town organization was effected, after the New England fashion, and Mr. Everett was elected town clerk. In this capacity, he wrote the deeds, plotted the farm lots into sections and ranges, and for this service he was awarded the best town lot.

The succeeding year Mr. Everett returned to New England and removed his family, his father and his mother. He also carried a small town library, and the blade of a mill saw. He erected the first frame house in the new town, on his lot, about two miles west of the centre of the present town. It was made of planks set upright, battened with strips over the cracks, and fastened to the hills by spikes, made by the blacksmith. Mrs. Everett planted under the east window a rose bush which she had brought with her from New England; and in her garden she cultivated New

England herbs and flowers. The new town, the second in the county, was named Granville, now an important city of middle Ohio.

Children :

419. i. Samuel Harlow,⁷ b. Apr. 15, 1792.
 420. ii. Revel Gordon, b. May 23, 1794.
 iii. Flora Agnes, b. May 8, 1796; m. Samuel Jones. Res. Goshen, Ind.
 iv. Hilpah, b. Sept. 9, 1798; m. Ariel Humphrey. Res. Hartford, Ohio.
 v. Mila, b. Mar. 31, 1801; d. Mar. 20, 1889, at Goshen; m. Dec. 17, 1826, at Granville, Shubael M. Pease, b. Aug. 16, 1791, in Maine; d. Nov. 28, 1861, at Goshen. They moved from Granville to Goshen in 1830.
 vi. Julia, b. July 15, 1803; d. Mar. 29, 1888, at Columbus, Ohio; m. Feb. 22, 1824, Johnson Thurston, of Centerburg, Ohio, son of Peter and Hannah (Wilson) Thurston, b. Oct. 20, 1803, at Fletcher, Franklin county, Vt.; d. Dec. 7, 1858, at Lebanon, Ills. He and his widow were buried at Centerburg.
 421. vii. Israel, b. Nov. 1, 1804.
 viii. Lois, b. July 22, 1807. Res. 1894, Goshen; m. May 29, 1825, at Granville, Isham Franklin Abbott, b. Nov. 15, 1799; d. June 27, 1859, at Goshen.

211

DR. WILLIAM⁶ EVERETT (*Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*), born Oct. 18, 1787, at Wareham, Mass.; died Mar. 25, 1833, at Hudson, Ohio; married Aug. 25, 1817, Susan Fitch, daughter of Luther Fitch, born Oct. 29, 1790, at Bloomfield, Conn.; died at Talmadge, Ohio. She married second, Asaph Whittlesey, of Talmadge, and third, Feb. 18, 1871, Capt. Amos Seward. He studied medicine at Brown University, Providence, R. I., and with Dr. Solomon Everest, his uncle by marriage, practiced at Schodack, N. Y., and Canton and Bloomfield, until 1829, when he moved to Hudson, where he continued practice.

Children :

- i. Susan Amanda,⁷ b. June 7, 1818; m. May 5, 1841, Rev. William M. Hoyt.
 422. ii. William Fitch, b. Mar. 5, 1821.

212

NOBLE⁶ EVERETT (*Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 28, 1796, at Wareham, Mass.; died Feb. 16, 1840, at Wareham; married Dec. 5, 1822, at Barnstable, Mass., Mercy Nye, daughter of Asa and Mercy Nye, born June 1, 1804, at Barnstable; died Oct. 27, 1890, at Wareham. He was a mariner, and owned house and lands at Wareham.

Children, recorded at Wareham:

423. i. Noble Warren,⁷ b. Feb. 20, 1827.
- ii. Harriet Parker, b. Apr. 24, 1836; m. June 27, 1855, at Wareham, Chester I. Harlow, of Middleboro', Mass., son of Branch and Lurana Harlow.

213

JOHN LORD⁶ EVERETT (*Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 20, 1800, at Wareham, Mass.; died June 5, 1868, at Wareham; married 1st, Nov. 10, 1831, Mercy J. Goodspeed, who died Jan. 9, 1839, aged 26 years; married 2d, Aug. 1, 1844, Hannah Backus Nelson, of Middleboro', Mass., daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Ward) Nelson, born Dec. 5, 1808, at Middleboro'; died Mar. 11, 1880, at Wareham. He resided in Wareham.

Children:

- i. Abbie L.,⁷ b. Oct. 4, 1834; m. Nov. 26, 1857, at Wareham, Stephen Nichols, son of Stephen and Mary Ann Nichols. He was b. Mar. 5, 1837, at Woburn, Mass., and d. there Nov. 18, 1861.
- ii. Edward, b. Nov. 26, 1838; d. Oct. 6, 1839.

214

ELISHA HINMAN⁶ EVERETT (*Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 28, 1803, at Wareham, Mass.; married 1st, Oct. 9, 1828, at New Bedford, Mass., Susan Jenny, born Aug. 16, 1810, at New Bedford; died there Jan. 12, 1847; married 2d, Sept. 7, 1847, at Marlboro', Conn., Mary E. Skinner, of Marlboro'; married 3d, Mar. 2, 1864, at New Bedford, Mrs. Betsey C. Kempson, of New Bedford, daughter of Benjamin and Mercy Dillard,

born at Plymouth, Mass. She married second, Mar. 18, 1871, at Boston, E. Winslow Bradford, of Plymouth.

He was a stone-worker, and in 1828 in partnership with his brother John L. Everett and Asel Washburn, leased a stone quarry at Dartmouth, Mass., for fifteen years. After his first wife's death, he took his son, James H., to Marlboro', where he left him with a sister, and went West. He is said to have been in California in 1855. He afterwards returned to the East, and at the time of his third marriage was a marble-worker at Stonington, Conn.

Children :

- i. Mary Jane,⁷ b. Oct. 12, 1829; m. Nov. 18, 1849, at New Bedford, Charles H. Walker, of New Bedford, son of Nathaniel and Laura Walker.
- ii. Hinman Luther, b. Sept. 20, 1831; d. Sept. 25, 1832.
- iii. Susan Amanda, b. Aug. 24, 1833; m. July 2, 1854, Rodolphus De Los Perry.
- iv. James Townsend, b. Jan. 27, 1836; d. July 28, 1837.
- v. Cornelia, b. Mar. 19, 1838; d. Mar. 20, 1838.
- vi. Amelia, b. Mar. 19, 1838; d. Mar. 21, 1838.
424. vii. James Hinman, b. May 17, 1839.
- viii. William, b. Apr. 24, 1841.
- ix. Charles Hosmer, b. Nov. 7, 1844; d. Feb. 17, 1845.

215

NELLEY MINERVA⁶ EVERITT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born July 30, 1786, at Winchester, Conn.; married Sept. 17, 1811, at Winchester, Dr. Zephaniah Swift, who died —, at Farmington, Conn. They lived at Winchester and removed to Farmington before 1819.

Children (Swift) :

- i. Mary Amelia,⁷ b. Sept. 17, 1812; m. Nov. 6, 1845, Henry Augustus Swift, her cousin.
- ii. Helen Abigail, b. July 10, 1814; m. Aug. 5, 1846, Daniel Wheelock Willard.
- iii. Harriot Cowles, b. Mar. 17, 1817; m. Oct. 10, 1855, William Judah Keyser.
- iv. Solomon Everest, b. July 27, 1819; m. 1st, Mar. 31, 1845, Mary Underhill Parsons; m. 2d, Aug. 18, 1858, Materna Lathrop.

- v. Charles John, b. Apr. 26, 1822; d. Mar. 13, 1825.
- vi. Louisa Minerva, b. May 31, 1824.
- vii. Catherine Wells, b. May 15, 1826; m. Aug. 26, 1847, Rev. George Henry Hastings.
- viii. Zephaniah, b. Feb. 3, 1828.
- ix. Charles Everitt, b. Oct. 11, 1830; d. Dec. 18, 1831.

216

NOBLE JOSIAH⁶ EVERITT (*Josiah*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 10, 1788, at Winchester, Conn.; married Dec. 7, 1815, Roxalana Cook, daughter of Elisha Cook, of Torrington, Conn., who died Dec. 25, 1871, aged 80 years, at Winchester. He lived at Winchester and occupied his father's house.

Child:

- i. Albert Chester,⁷ b. Dec. 22, 1816; d. Oct. 17, 1829.

217

ELIHU⁶ EVERITT (*Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 21, 1783, at Winchester, Conn.; died —, at Whiteater, Wis.; married —, Roxy Marshall, daughter of John Marshall. He lived at Winchester, in 1804, and at Vernon, N. Y., in 1812.

Children:

- 425. i. Philo Marshall,⁷ b. Oct. 21, 1812.
- 426. ii. John Cyrus, b. Aug. 14, 1814.
- iii. Abigail E., b. Apr. 7, 1816; m. James Burr. Res., Oneida, N. Y.
- iv. Cynthia L., b. May 31, 1818. Res., Ripon, Wis., unm.
- v. Weltha A., b. Nov. 25, 1820; m. Sidney S. Wait. Res., Grand Island, Neb.
- vi. Orpha Statira, b. Apr. 17, 1823; m. Abraham Crandel. Res., Grand Island, Neb.
- vii. Sylvia L., b. Mar. 18, 1825; m. William Sylvester. Res., Oregon.
- viii. Mary J., b. May 8, 1827; m. John R. Martin. Res., Ripon.

218

WYLLIS⁶ AVERY (*Edmund*,⁵ *Abner*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 24, 1775, at Wallingford, Conn.; died there in 1826; married Polly —. He lived at Wallingford. Jan. 3, 1827,

Abigail Avery and Sherlock Avery were appointed administrators of the estate of Wyllis Avery, late of Wallingford; their final account was rendered Mar. 24, 1830; mention is made of the widow, son Sherlock, eldest daughter Mary, second daughter Abigail, and youngest daughter Emily.

Children, born at Wallingford:

- i. Sherlock,⁷ b. Oct. 30, 1800; d. —, 1859, at Wallingford; m. 1st, May 21, 1826, at Wallingford, Sally Jones; d. Aug. 11, 1826, aged 25 years; m. 2d, June 21, 1827, at Wallingford, Marilda Cook. His widow, a son, W. C. Avery, and a dau., Abby C. Avery, minor, above 17 years, were named in the division of his estate.
- ii. Mary, b. —.
- iii. Abigail, b. —.
- iv. Emily, b. —.

126

Additional to memoir of Hon. Edward Everett:

Soon after his return to America, in 1819, Mr. Everett was put in charge of the *North American Review*, which he continued to edit while professor. The increased vigor and liveliness were at once apparent, and the *Review* rose to a height of popularity and respect hitherto unknown to American periodicals. At that time, America was overrun with a succession of travellers from Europe — Fearon, Faux, Schmidt, Mrs. Trollope, and many others — whose comments on our institutions and manners, almost invariably flippant and patronizing, and frequently inviting much harsher criticisms, were received with obvious satisfaction by the periodical press in Europe. Mr. Everett made it a special work to criticise the critics, which he did in a strain of mingled jest and earnest that proved thoroughly effective in bringing them to a more decent and serious tone.

Mr. Everett continued to contribute frequently to the *Review* after the editorship had passed from his hands, and carried on the magazine himself for a short time during the absence in Europe of one of his successors.

SEVENTH GENERATION.

219

ISABEL⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 19, 1811, at Roxbury, Mass.; died there, Feb. 19, 1886; married Sept. 26, 1832, Dudley Williams, born — 1809; died Mar. 6, 1888, at Roxbury; he was educated in the public schools, and was apprenticed to John Doggett, a picture dealer in Boston, whom he succeeded in business. He soon, with his wife's brother, William, formed the well-known firm of Williams & Everett, dealers in pictures and engravings for three generations. Their store became, and continued, headquarters for artists and lovers of art.

Children (Williams):

- i. Henry Dudley,⁸ b. June 26, 1833.
- ii. Mary Isabel, b. Sept. 26, 1837.
- iii. Ellen Louise, b. Aug. 5, 1842; d. —, 1842.
- iv. Stephen Joseph, b. May —, 1844; d. —, 1884.
- v. George Everett, b. June 8, 1846; d. Aug. 22, 1847.
- vi. Hetty Brown, b. Oct. 12, 1848.

220

WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*, *Richard*¹), born Jan. 26, 1821, at Roxbury, Mass.; died Aug. 24, 1899; married June 4, 1846, Rachel Ford, daughter of Charles and Lois (Pierce) Ford, born Feb. 25, 1823. He was a resident of Dorchester, and for many years in partnership with his brother-in-law in the firm of Williams & Everett.

Children, born at Roxbury:

- i. Florence,⁸ b. Nov. 30, 1849.
- ii. Infant, b. —; d. May 4, 1851.
- iii. Grace Adelaide, b. June 9, 1854; d. Aug. 26, 1861.
427. iv. William B., b. Mar. 8, 1856.

221

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*⁶, *John*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Richard*¹), born Nov. —, 1823; killed at Gettysburg, July 2, 1863; married Rebecca ——. Res., 1902, Cambridge, Mass.

Children, born at Roxbury:

- i. George,⁸ b. Aug. 13, 1850; m. —, 1869, Maggie A. Kyle, daughter of Thomas and Nancy Kyle. He was a watchmaker, and resided at Waltham, Mass., 1892.
- ii. Emily Isabel, b. Oct. 3, 1852; d. Apr. 1, 1882, at Waltham.
428. iii. Franklin Augustus, b. Oct. 25, 1854.

222

HARRIET A.⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*⁶, *John*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Richard*¹), born Oct. 28, 1825, at Roxbury, Mass.; married May 19, 1844, William A. Barton, of Roxbury.

Children (Barton):

- i. Maria Augusta,⁸ b. Mar. 15, 1846; d. Aug. 11, 1847.
- ii. William E., b. Sept. 10, 1848.
- iii. Charles Frederick, b. Apr. 12, 1850; d. Oct. 11, 1852.
- iv. Herbert Arthur, b. Mar. 15, 1854; d. July 21, 1880.
- v. Ida Louise, b. July 4, 1857.
- vi. Theodore Winthrop, b. May 7, 1862; d. Feb. 12, 1866.

223

ELLEN LOUISE⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*⁶, *John*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Richard*¹), born Dec. 7, 1828, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Jan. 1, 1849, Dr. Cushing Webber, dentist, of Boston, who died Sept. —, 1895.

Children (Webber):

- i. Henry Cushing,⁸ b. Oct. 16, 1849; d. Dec. 5, 1870.
- ii. Charles Franklin, b. June 12, 1852.
- iii. Gertrude Isadore, b. Apr. 1, 1856; d. Mar. 12, 1862.
- iv. Walter Irving, b. Aug. 5, 1863.

224

GEORGE WHITING⁷ EVERETT (*George*⁶, *John*⁵, *Joseph*⁴, *John*³, *John*², *Richard*¹), born Oct. 30, 1813, at Wrentham, Mass.; died Sept. 2, 1889, at Pawtucket, R. I.; married Sept. 20, 1843, at

Wrentham, Frances B. K. Austin, daughter of Charles and Margaret F. Austin, b. Aug. 28, 1817, at West Newton, Mass.; died Oct. 25, 1877, at Pawtucket. He resided at Pawtucket, where he was a carriage-maker and blacksmith.

Children, i born at Wrentham, ii at Pawtucket :

429. i. George F.,⁸ b. May 3, 1845.
430. ii. James Austin, b. Sept. 10, 1848.

225

JOSEPH CASWELL⁷ EVERETT (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Aug. 23, 1796, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Oct. 30, 1861, at Newton Upper Falls, Mass.; married Apr. 10, 1825, at Dorchester, Mass., Mary Warren, daughter of Oliver and Mary Warren, born Sept. 22, 1798, at Royalston, Mass.; died Mar. 26, 1871, at Newton Upper Falls. He was a builder, and resided many years at Newton, where he served as a selectman and on the school committee.

Children :

- i. Mary Caswell,⁸ b. Aug. 6, 1826; d. Dec. 11, 1886; m. Nov. 24, 1852, Francis Lyman Smith, d. June 18, 1890.
ii. Caroline Elizabeth, b. July 12, 1831; m. Sept. 24, 1854, Joseph Huckins Warren, d. Mar. 24, 1891.
431. iii. Warren Pettee, b. July 14, 1833.
iv. Lucy Annah, b. Aug. 18, 1835.

226

CYRUS⁷ EVERETT (*Joseph,⁶ Joseph,⁵ Joseph,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 25, 1800, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Mar. 4, 1862, at Newton, Mass.; married June 11, 1826, at Dedham, Mass., Hannah Dean, daughter of John and Milly (Ellis) Dean, born July 14, 1800, at Dedham; died Dec. 7, 1850, at Newton.

Children :

- i. Cyrus,⁸ b. Apr. 18, 1827; d. Oct. 20, 1827.
ii. Hannah, b. May 27, 1828; d. Dec. 9, 1832.
iii. Martha M., b. May 22, 1831; d. Dec. 28, 1832.
iv. Mary M., b. May 22, 1831; m. June 5, 1851, George E. Haven. Res., 1893, Hyde Park, Mass.
v. Hannah E., b. Oct. 8, 1836.
vi. Georgianna, b. May 27, 1839.
vii. Harriet A., b. Dec. 11, 1843; d. May 23, 1881.

227

NATHANIEL WARE⁷ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁶ *Joseph*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 18, 1810, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Apr. 17, 1892, at Newton Upper Falls, Mass.; married Jan. 25, 1849, at Newton Upper Falls, Deborah Ann Winslow, daughter of Eleazer R. and Ann C. (Corbett) Winslow, born Aug. 8, 1828, at Newton Upper Falls. He resided at Newton Upper Falls, where he was a pattern-maker in the employ of the Pettie Machine Company. He served on the board of assessors.

Children, born at Newton Upper Falls :

- i. Harriet M.,⁸ b. Mar. 4, 1850; d. Feb. 17, 1851.
432. ii. Otis W., b. Mar. 22, 1852.
- iii. John W., b. Apr. 12, 1854; d. Sept. 23, 1855.
- iv. Elizabeth W., b. Oct. 14, 1855; m. Aug. 27, 1888, George H. Hicks.
- v. Anna A., b. June 30, 1859; d. Nov. 21, 1861.
- vi. Lewis Plimpton, b. June 30, 1859; m. Aug. 4, 1896, Adelaide L. Sawyer.

228

LEONARD KIMBALL⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 24, 1819, at Canton, Mass.; married June 7, 1841, at Springfield, Mass., Frances Foot, of Springfield. They lived at Washington, Mass., and Pendleton, N. Y.

Children :

- i. Elizabeth Otis,⁸ b. May 14, 1845.
- ii. Emma Frances, b. April 11, 1848.
- iii. William Leonard, b. Nov. 13, 1850.
- iv. Oliver James, b. June 23, 1856.
- v. Edward, b. Nov. 9, 1859.

229

JOSEPH MASON⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1828, at Canton, Mass.; died there Apr. 2, 1886; married 1st, Oct. 8, 1851, Maria Louise Price, of Hingham, Mass., who died Apr. 21, 1855, at Carrolton, La.;

married 2d, Apr. 30, 1857, Mrs. Esther Maria (Norris) French, of Melrose, Mass., born at Dorchester, Mass.

He lived at Canton, except a few years in the South previous to the war. He served on the Canton School Board almost continuously for twenty years, was a valuable member of the Unitarian Society, a charter member and first master of Blue Hill Lodge of Masons, and for a number of years was the Boston manager of the Manhattan Life Insurance Company of New York City.

Children, i, ii born at Jefferson, La., iii-vii at Canton :

- i. Henry Otis,⁸ b. Nov. 8, 1852; d. Dec. 25, 1852.
- 433. ii. Thomas Mearan, b. Oct. 10, 1853.

Children of second wife :

- iii. Henry Mason, b. Dec. 10, 1860; d. June 24, 1861.
- iv. Joseph Mason, b. June 18, 1862; d. young.
- v. Edward, b. Oct. 6, 1864; m. May 10, 1886, at Canton, Fanny Louise Bird, daughter of George and Louise (Ward) Bird, of Stoughton, Mass.
- vi. Irene M., b. May 8, 1870; m. May 11, 1891, at Boston, Mass., Percy W. Roberts, of New York City.
- vii. Joseph Mason, b. Apr. 21, 1877.

230

GEORGE ENDICOTT⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 9, 1846, at Canton, Mass.; married Jan. 16, 1873, at Boston, Mass., Emma D. Leatherbee, daughter of James W. Leatherbee, born Sept. 8, 1850, at Boston. He enlisted, Aug. 28, 1862, in the 44th regiment, Mass. Vols., and was mustered out June 18, 1863. He was a stationary engineer at Grand Island, Neb., where he was living in 1901.

Children :

- i. George Mason,⁸ b. May 16, 1874.
- ii. Caroline Leatherbee, b. Nov. 17, 1878; m. Jan. 30, 1901, Edgar Hildebert Palmquist.
- iii. Leonard, b. Sept. 3, 1887.

231

Capt. THEOPHILUS CAPEN⁷ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 21, 1812, at Portland, Me.;

died Jan. 5, 1887, at Sailors' Snug Harbor, New York City; married 1st, May 29, 1843, Mary Jane Farley, of Salem, Mass., who died Nov. 29, 1866, at Topsfield, Mass.; married 2d, Oct. 19, 1869, at Quincy, Mass., Mrs. Mary A. Drummond, daughter of James and Ann Turner, born —, 1831, at Boston, Mass.; died Aug. 11, 1874, at Topsfield.

He first went to sea in 1832, in the ship Cabot, of New York, on a voyage to Charleston, S. C., Havre, France, and Whampoa, China. In 1835, he was second mate of the ship Sarah and Caroline, of Boston, bound to California, and in 1838, first mate of ship Asia, bound to China; Sept. 12, 1843, he left Boston as master of ship Vandalia, bound to California, and in 1848, sailed from New York as chief officer of the Panama, the first steamer of the Pacific Mail Steamship Company's line. He was known on the California coast as the cold-water captain, and he saw built the first house in San Francisco. He left the sea in 1851, and settled at Granby, Conn., as a farmer; he moved, in 1855, to Danvers, Mass., and in 1877, to the Sailors' Snug Harbor. He received Masonic degrees, in 1848, in Mount Tabor Lodge, East Boston, was a charter member of Unity Lodge, of Danvers, and its secretary for twenty years.

Children:

- i. Mary,⁸ b. Aug. 7, 1848; d. Aug. 7, 1848.
- ii. Mary, b. Nov. 7, 1850, at San Francisco; d. Nov. 10, 1850.
434. iii. Frank, b. Mar. 7, 1852, at Granby.
- iv. Charles Henry, b. July 7, 1854, at Salem; m. Sept. 27, 1884, at Danvers, Lucy A. Peake, b. Apr. 7, 1856.

232

OLIVER⁷ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 21, 1815, at Portland, Me.; died July 16, 1882, at Tariffville, Conn.; m. Feb. 27, 1842, Jane Turnbull, of Tariffville, born Dec. 16, 1818, at Paisley, Scotland; died Apr. 14, 1885, at Tariffville. He was a dry-goods merchant in New York City until impaired health caused him to retire, when he removed to Tariffville.

Children, i and ii born at New York, iii and iv at Tariffville :

- i. Jane,⁸ b. July 18, 1844; m. Feb. 13, 1865, at Tariffville, George Lorimer, of Hartford, Conn.
- ii. John Oliver, b. Dec. 17, 1847; d. Oct. 19, 1850.
- iii. Charles Henry, b. Oct. 15, 1850; d. July 20, 1852.
- iv. George T., b. June 18, 1863; Res., 1892, Kansas City, Mo.

233

JULIA ELIZABETH⁷ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 16, 1827; married May 26, 1845, Rev. Joseph Stockbridge, D. D., born July 14, 1811, at North Yarmouth, Me.; died Nov. 16, 1894, at Philadelphia, Pa. He was a graduate of Bowdoin College; appointed chaplain in the Navy, 1841, and became senior chaplain, with the relative rank of commodore.

Children (Stockbridge) :

- i. Charles Henry Everett,⁸ b. Aug. 19, 1846.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. June 27, 1850.
- iii. William, b. Sept. 7, 1853; d. Sept. 7, 1854.
- iv. John Oliver, b. Apr. 15, 1857; d. Apr. 15, 1857.

234

OTIS⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 5, 1803, at Boston, Mass.; died there July 3, 1886; married Oct. 25, 1827, Elizabeth Lowell Blake, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Barnard) Blake, born Nov. 21, 1803, at Boston; died there July 8, 1883.

After leaving school, he entered the counting-house of T. and E. Motley, on India Wharf, a firm engaged in the East India business. After serving an apprenticeship with them, he established the firm of Everett and Curtis, owners of vessels engaged in foreign and coastwise trade, with offices on Central Wharf. Several years later the firm was dissolved, and Mr. Everett became connected with the Amoskeag Manufacturing Company, with which he remained until about ten years before his death.

Children, born at Boston :

- i. Otis Blake,⁸ b. Mar. 26, 1829; d. June 20, 1859, unm., at Calcutta, India; his body was brought home, and interred at Forest Hills.

435. ii. Thomas Blake, b. Mar. 13, 1831.
 iii. Louisa, b. May 1, 1832; d. Mar. 5, 1840.
 436. iv. Percival Lowell, b. June 28, 1833.

235

REBECCA LEPINGTON⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 13, 1807, at Boston, Mass.; died there April 6, 1888; married Dec. 4, 1828, at Boston, Henry Curtis, son of Henry Bass and Elizabeth (Fisher) Curtis, born Aug. 24, 1803, at Boston; died there July 9, 1875.

Children (Curtis):

- i. Elizabeth Everett,⁸ b. Oct. 3, 1829; d. Mar. 31, 1853.
 ii. Augusta Rebecca, b. Feb. 16, 1831. Res., 1902, Boston.
 iii. Cornelia Walley, b. Sept. 28, 1832; m. Nov. 4, 1851, George A. Fisher.
 iv. Henry, b. Aug. 13, 1834; m. Dec. 14, 1857, Lucy R. Osborn.
 v. Russell Hurd, b. Jan. 20, 1850; d. June 8, 1897.

236

Rev. OLIVER CAPEN⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 20, 1811, at Boston, Mass.; died Apr. 23, 1875, at Cambridge, Mass.; married May 25, 1837, at Boston, by Rev. John Pierpont, Betsey Williams Weld, daughter of Daniel and Hannah (Williams) Weld, born Nov. 14, 1812, at Boston; died Apr. 27, 1901, at Worcester, Mass.

He began his education in the public schools of Boston, earning Franklin medals in 1824 and 1828, and a city medal in 1826; graduated from Harvard College, in 1832, and Cambridge Divinity School, in 1836. He was settled over the First Church (Unitarian), at Northfield, Mass., Mar. 8, 1837; resigned Nov. 8, 1848, and closed his ministry Mar. 8, 1849. He accepted an invitation, Oct. 1, 1850, from the Harvard Church, at Charlestown, Mass., to take charge of a free ministry established by them in Harvard Chapel. Here he found a most congenial field of labor until he resigned in August, 1869. He then removed to Cambridge, where he resided until his death. With him, it was "more blessed to give than to receive."

Children, i-iii born at Northfield, iv at Charlestown :

- i. Oliver Weld,⁸ b. July 20, 1838 ; d. Sept. 19, 1841.
- 437. ii. Edward Franklin, b. May 28, 1840.
- iii. Moses Williams, b. July 10, 1844 ; d. June 11, 1856.
- 438. iv. Oliver Hurd, b. Apr. 10, 1852.

237

HANNAH ELIZABETH⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 15, 1813, at Boston, Mass. ; died there Jan. 22, 1856 ; married there, Sept. 11, 1833, John Davis Weld, son of Daniel and Hannah (Williams) Weld, born Sept. 18, 1808, at Boston ; died Dec. 18, 1873, at Cambridge, Mass.

Children (Weld), born at Boston :

- i. Daniel,⁸ b. Apr. 3, 1837 ; named for his paternal grandfather. He was educated in Boston. In May, 1858, he sailed for China, where he spent many years of his business life. He has been an extensive traveller. Res., 1902, Boston.
- ii. Otis Everett, b. May 14, 1840 ; d. Mar. 17, 1897, unm. He was named for his maternal grandfather. He was educated in Boston, and entered the store of his great uncles John Davis Williams and Moses Williams, and in time became the sole surviving partner of this old firm, and succeeded to its business, which he continued till his death. He accumulated a fortune which would have been much larger but for his generosity and liberality. He gave away large sums in charity, devoted much time to others, and held many positions of trust. He was never in public life. He was highly respected and regarded. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, a thirty-third degree Mason, and for a term Grand Master of Masons in Massachusetts. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, and of many other organizations. He died suddenly at a hotel in Savannah, Ga., while seeking recuperation. He lies buried in the Weld family lot at Forest Hills, Roxbury, Mass.
- iii. Catherine Elizabeth, b. Apr. 5, 1845 ; m. Nov. 4, 1873, Edward Cyrenius Richardson. Children (Richardson) :
1. *Edward Bridge*,⁹ b. July 21, 1875. 2. *Otis Weld*, b. Jan. 18, 1877.

- iv. John Davis, b. Jan. 15, 1850; like his brothers, he was educated at Boston, and did not go to college. He resided at Boston and Cambridge until 1873, when he went to China and entered an American house as junior clerk. In 1879 he returned and established himself in business at Savannah, Ga., representing Boston interests in the South. He remained there until 1896, when he returned North, relinquished business, and has since been resident at Boston or its vicinity. He has never been in public life. Res., 1902, Boston.

238

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*Aaron*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 12, 1825; died Nov. 24, 1885, at Concord, Mass.; married Dec. 7, 1850, at Nashville, N. H., Mary Ellen Maria Price, daughter of Henry Price, born Mar. 12, 1833, at Boston, Mass.; died Nov. 22, 1894, at Concord. He was a partner for many years in the firm of Schlegell, Everett & Co., and Everett & Gleason, of Boston, seedsmen.

Children, i born at Boston, ii-vi at Concord:

- i. George Aaron,⁸ b. Sept. 23, 1851; m. Jan. 12, 1875, at Boston, Sarah Jane Monies.
- ii. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 20, 1855; d. Jan. 16, 1876.
- iii. Mary Louise, b. Aug. 14, 1858.
- iv. Grace Otis, b. Mar. 15, 1867; d. Mar. 12, 1892; m. June 11, 1890, Charles Derby.
- v. Florence Evelyn, b. May 9, 1869; m. June 11, 1890, Capt. Samuel Hanscom Tuttle.
- vi. Edward Capen, b. Apr. 10, 1872; d. Apr. 10, 1875.

239

MOSES⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 4, 1790, at Dedham, now Norwood, Mass.; died there Mar. 17, 1862; married Jan. 9, 1814, Nancy Rhoades, daughter of Eliphalet Rhoades, born at Walpole.

He and his wife were original members of the First Baptist Society of Norwood, in 1824, dismissed from the Church in Medfield. His will, dated July 19, 1860, and proved May 6, 1862, mentions grandson Frank M. Pond, son of Julius and Milly G.

Pond, deceased; daughter Nancy E. Congdon, wife of Samuel B. Congdon; son Austin Everett, last heard from in New Orleans, La.; son John Henry, last heard from in California; daughter Charlotte Pratt, wife of Simeon Pratt, of Dedham.

Children:

- i. Harriet,⁸ b. Jan. 18, 1815; went as a teacher to Plaquemine, La., where she died of yellow fever.
- ii. Charlotte, b. Jan. 10, 1817; m. Sept. 22, 1836, Simeon Pratt, son of William Pratt, of Dedham, b. —, 1808, at Roxbury; d. Nov. —, 1886, at Norwood.
- iii. Charles Austin, b. Oct. 7, 1819; went to New Orleans, many years ago, and is supposed to have been killed during the Civil war.
- iv. Nancy E., b. Dec. —, 1821; m. Samuel B. Congdon.
- v. Milly Ann Gay, b. —, 1823; m. (int.) Apr. 29, 1845, Julius Pond, of Pawtucket, R. I.
- vi. John Henry, b. Dec. —, 1825; went to California, 1850.
- vii. John, b. —, 1828; d. Dec. 21, 1829.

240

EBENEZER⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 30, 1792, at Dedham, Mass.: died Aug. 31, 1866, at North Providence, now Pawtucket, R. I.; married (int.) June 25, 1820, Mary Snow, daughter of Timothy and Anna Snow, who died Jan. 10, 1863, at North Providence, aged 75 years, 6 months. He was an expressman between Boston and Providence.

Children, born at Pawtucket:

- i. Harvey Sulleno,⁸ b. Jan. 5, 1821; d. Sept. 1, 1870.
- ii. Anson, b. Oct. 11, 1824; d. Jan. 22, 1825.
- iii. Milly Gay, b. Oct. 14, 1826; d. June 1, 1893, at Norwood, Mass.; m. Aug. 18, 1867, William Harlow Pond, of Norwood, son of Samuel and Catherine Pond.

241

Dea. WILLARD⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 29, 1795, at Dedham, now Norwood, Mass.; died there Mar. 18, 1851; married May 27, 1821, at Dedham, Lucy Dean, daughter of Ebenezer and Lois Dean, born Jan. 5, 1798, at Dedham; died there June 8, 1880.

He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the Second Church, Sept. 2, 1827, and he was chosen deacon, Jan. 14, 1834. He was a furniture manufacturer, starting in business in 1820, admitting his sons Willard and George, as partners, in 1850, and later the other brothers. The firm was dissolved in 1868.

Children, born at Dedham :

- i. Willard,⁸ b. —, 1822; bapt. Sept. 2, 1827; d. Nov. 27, 1857; m. Nov. 28, 1844, at Dedham, Sarah R. Morse, of Walpole, Mass.
- 439. ii. George, b. Feb. 5, 1826; bapt. Sept. 2, 1827.
- 440. iii. John Edward, b. —; bapt. Sept. 4, 1831.
- 441. iv. Francis Ellis, b. —; bapt. Sept. 1, 1839.

242

DR. OLIVER⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 11, 1798, at Dedham, Mass.; died Dec. 12, 1851, at Sherborn, Mass.; married Nov. 19, 1829, at Sherborn, Maria Sanger, daughter of Joseph and Sally (Phipps) Sanger, born May 9, 1809, at Sherborn; died there July 6, 1858.

He was graduated A. B. at Brown University 1821; M. D. at Dartmouth College 1824; and settled in Sherborn the following year by invitation of the town, where he enjoyed an extensive practice. He served as postmaster and school committee, and was surgeon in the State Militia. A scholarly man of high attainments, a student during his whole life, a tireless worker in his arduous profession, and an ideal example of a trusted and beloved physician.

Children, born in Sherborn :

- i. Edward II.⁸ b. Sept. 25, 1830; d. May 2, 1851. He was a pioneer to California in January, 1850. He returned home in February, 1851.
- 442. ii. Rufus S., b. Feb. 12, 1833.
- iii. Helen Maria, b. Oct. 7, 1835; m. Mar. 12, 1856, J. Edwin Battell, son of Josiah and Susan Battell, of Dover, Mass., who died Nov. 20, 1858.
- iv. Mary Caroline, b. July 11, 1840.
- v. Abigail Sanger, b. June 9, 1845; m. Nov. 24, 1870, Louis A. Leland, son of Abijah and Ann Leland, of Sherborn, who d. May 26, 1881, at Charlestown, Mass.

- vi. Francis Oliver, b. Nov. 1, 1847. He resided at Northampton, Mass., where he was a merchant, and at Sherborn, where he was an assessor.

243

CHARLES⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 2, 1800, at Dedham, now Norwood, Mass.; died July 4, 1873, at Walpole, Mass.; married May 8, 1828, at Walpole, Keziah Thompson, daughter of Elijah and Keziah (Tucker) Thompson, born Oct. 28, 1807, at Walpole; died there Nov. 10, 1889. He was a farmer and lived at Walpole.

Children, born at Walpole:

443. i. Charles Francis,⁸ b. Feb. 13, 1829.
 444. ii. Daniel Ellis, b. Nov. 9, 1831.
 iii. Sarah Ann, b. May 11, 1834; d. June 2, 1895, at Norwood; m. Feb. 12, 1857, at Walpole, George Frank Force, son of George and Elizabeth Force, b. May 6, 1833, at East Walpole; d. Jan. 23, 1887.
 445. iv. Edmund, b. Apr. 25, 1839.
 446. v. Edwin, b. Apr. 25, 1839.
 447. vi. Willard, b. Sept. 28, 1851.

244

JOHN METCALF⁷ EVERETT (*Metcalf*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 16, 1803, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Apr. 21, 1883, at Wrentham, Mass.; married June 2, 1847, at Foxboro', Elisabeth Morse Barrett, daughter of Amos and Lucy (Wheeler) Barrett, born July 13, 1817, at Ashby, Mass. He was a farmer and school teacher, and resided at Foxboro', where he was chairman of the board of selectmen, an overseer of the poor, and justice of the peace in 1841; in October of that year he resigned and went to Alabama; returned in 1843; served on the school committee of Foxboro' for many years; was representative to the General Court of Massachusetts, 1846.

Children, born at Foxboro':

- i. Melatiah,⁸ b. June 20, 1848; d. Aug. 23, 1849.
 448. ii. Metcalf, b. June 20, 1848; d. Oct. 29, 1878.

- iii. John, b. May 16, 1852; he was admitted to the bar in 1879; resided at Canton, Mass., where he served as chairman of the board of selectmen, of assessors, of overseers of the poor, and of water commissioners; also, as town treasurer and member of the school committee.
- iv. Elisabeth, b. Jan. 29, 1859; m. Oct. 23, 1885, at Wrentham, Albert W. Coleman, son of John F. and Clarissa M. (Daniels) Coleman, b. —, 1844, at Wrentham.

245

ELEANOR WARE⁷ EVERETT (*Metcalf*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 26, 1805, at Foxboro', Mass.; married Feb. 10, 1825, at Foxboro', Rev. Willard Pierce, born Mar. —, 1791, at Stoughton, Mass.; died Apr. 27, 1861, at North Abington, Mass. He was settled as a minister at Foxboro' in 1824, and at North Abington in 1840.

Children (Pierce):

- i. Eleanor,⁸ b. Nov. 24, 1825; d. Nov. 5, 1827.
- ii. Ellen, b. Oct. 16, 1827.
- iii. Ann, b. Aug. —, 1829.
- iv. Alexander Everett, b. July 27, 1831.
- v. Harriet Ann, b. Aug. 20, 1833.
- vi. Edward Willard, b. Dec. 1, 1835.
- vii. Gardner Carpenter, b. Feb. 22, 1838.
- viii. John Metcalf, b. Aug. 22, 1842.

246

ABIGAIL HODGES⁷ EVERETT (*Metcalf*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 25, 1807, at Foxboro', Mass.; died May 5, 1881, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; married Oct. 11, 1841, at Foxboro', James Gandolfo, of Mobile, Ala., born —, 1810, at Alassio, Italy; died Apr. 13, 1883, at Brooklyn, N. Y. She was a teacher at Mobile before her marriage. Mr. Gandolfo was a cotton merchant at New Orleans, La., a citizen, and a Union man. They resided at New Orleans, Charlestown, Mass., and New York City.

Children (Gandolfo), born at Foxboro':

- i. Mary Francisca,⁸ b. Sept. 25, 1843.
- ii. Josephine Magdalena, b. Oct. 2, 1845; m. Oct. 15, 1874, Frederick M. Smith, b. —, 1815, at Bridgeport, Conn. Children (Smith): 1. *Ernest Everett*, b. May 20, 1880. 2. *IIomer Gandolfo*, b. Nov. 1, 1881.

247

NANCY SHAW⁷ EVERETT (*Metcalf*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 17, 1817, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Nov. 2, 1892, at New York City; married Jan. 13, 1841, at Wrentham, Mass., John Dwight of South Hadley, Mass., son of Dr. Elihu Dwight and Lydia White (daughter of William White, of Springfield, Mass., a captain in the Continental army of the Revolution), born Aug. 1, 1819, at South Hadley. In 1846, he removed to New York City, and began the manufacture in this country of bicarbonate of soda. He was for fifty years the head of the firm of John Dwight & Co., and since 1896 has been president of Church & Dwight Company.

She was adopted at an early age by her uncle, Hon. Melatiah Everett, of Wrentham, who had no children and bequeathed her a part of his estate. She was a member of the first senior class of Mt. Holyoke Seminary, now Mt. Holyoke College. The Dwight Memorial Art Building, built at this college in 1901, was erected to her memory.

Children (Dwight), i-ii born at South Hadley, iii-v at New York City:

- i. Melatiah Everett⁸ b. Oct. 15, 1841, at South Hadley; m. June 23, 1870, at Jacksonville, Ill., Helen McClure Kirby, b. Jan. 12, 1845, at Mendon, Ill., dau. of Rev. William Kirby, of Illinois, and Hannah McClure Wolcott, dau. of Elihu Wolcott, of South Windsor, Conn. He is a Congregational clergyman, living, without charge, at New York City. Children:
 1. *Ellsworth Everett*,⁹ b. Mar. 20, 1871.
 2. *Richard Everett*, b. June 21, 1875; m. Sept. 27, 1899, Gertrude Grace, dau. of Peter Grace, of Jamestown, N. Y.
 3. *William Kirby*, b. Aug. 8, 1879.
 4. *Katharine Wolcott*, b. Aug. 13, 1881.
 5. *Marion Edith*, b. Feb. 27, 1886.
- ii. John Elihu, b. July 28, 1844, at South Hadley; m. Mar. 2, 1869, at Jacksonville, Emma Mabel King, b. Mar. 10, 1845, at Jacksonville, dau. of Joseph O. King and Sarah L. Dwight, dau. of Daniel Dwight, of Westmoreland, N. H. He is vice-president of the Church & Dwight Company, and resides at New York City. Children:
 1. *John Elihu*,⁹ b. May 3, 1870.
 2. *Mabel*, b. July 18, 1874.
 3. *Ruth*, b. Aug. 19, 1883.

- iii. Anna Frances, b. Dec. 17, 1848, at New York City; m. Oct. 1, 1873, at New York City, Rev. Theodore A. Leggett, b. Dec. 20, 1845, at Crawford, N. Y., son of Rev. John H. Leggett and Mary Noel Bleecker, dau. of Alexander Bleecker, of New York City. He is a Presbyterian clergyman, now in charge of Calvary Church, on Staten Island. He received in 1897 the degree of D. D. from New York University. Children (Leggett):
1. *Frances Wade*,⁹ b. June 13, 1874; d. Mar. 21, 1897.
 2. *John Dwight*, b. Apr. 28, 1876.
 3. *Noel Bleecker*, b. Oct. 27, 1879.
 4. *Schuyler Maurice*, b. Oct. 11, 1882.
 5. *Theodora Augusta*, b. Sept. 14, 1884; d. Mar. 10, 1897.
 6. *Marion Dwight*, b. Mar. 15, 1887; d. Oct. 22, 1901.
 7. *Adelaide Lispenard*, b. Dec. 2, 1888; d. Mar. 24, 1897.
- iv. Clara McFarland, b. Sept. 24, 1851, at New York City; d. Jan. 11, 1893; m. June 10, 1873, at New York City, Col. Alexander Phoenix Ketchum, b. May 11, 1839, son of Edgar Ketchum, of New York City, and Elizabeth Phoenix, dau. of Rev. Alexander Phoenix, of Chicopee, Mass. He is a lawyer at New York City. Children (Ketchum):
1. *Lilian Dwight*,⁹ b. Mar. 27, 1874; m. July 22, 1901, Randall Hoyt Stern, of New York City.
 2. *Everett Phoenix*, b. Dec. 3, 1876.
 3. *Florence*, b. Mar. 28, 1879; m. Oct. 15, 1901, William Rogers Westerfield, of New York City.
 4. *Genevieve*, b. Oct. 31, 1884.
- v. Marion Dwight, b. Feb. 22, 1856, at New York City; m. Mar. 15, 1883, at New York City, William Isaac Walker, b. July 17, 1852, son of Isaac C. Walker, of Buffalo, N. Y., and Harriet L. Saunders, dau. of Rev. Stephen Saunders, of Milan, Ohio. He is treasurer of the Church & Dwight Company, and resides at New York City. Child (Walker):
1. *Miriam*,⁹ b. July 5, 1889.

DR. WILLIAM^r EVERETT (*Horace*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 15, 1816, at Windsor, Vt.; died Oct. 19, 1867, at Memphis, Tenn.; married Nov. 14, 1844, at Windsor, Frances E. Gilkey, daughter of Walter K. Gilkey, born June 25, 1821, at Castleton, Vt. He was graduated M. D. at Dartmouth College, 1845, practiced at Fayette, Mo., 1845-51, and at Liberty, Mo., 1851-61; then removed to Plattsmouth, Neb. He served as surgeon of the 10th regiment, Iowa Vols., 1861-63; impaired health

compelled him to resign. In the spring of 1867, he located at Memphis, and was an active member of the Howard Association when the yellow fever broke out, to which he fell a victim.

Children, born at Fayette :

- i. Charles Dwight,⁸ b. Sept. 7, 1845 ; d. Jan. 12, 1866, at Windsor, while fitting for college at the Kimball Union Academy.
- ii. Horace, b. Jan. 22, 1848 ; d. Feb. 19, 1850.
- iii. Walter Gilkey, b. Jan. 17, 1851 ; d. Feb. 18, 1859.

249

Hon. HORACE⁷ EVERETT (*Horace*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 8, 1819, at Windsor, Vt., died Nov. 3, 1890, at Council Bluffs, Io. ; married July 14, 1851, at Fayette, Mo., Mary Leonard, daughter of Judge Abiel Leonard, of the Supreme Court of Missouri, born Feb. 4, 1833, at Fayette, and is still living.

He was sent at the age of eight years to the Kimball Union Academy, at Meriden, N. H. ; when fourteen years old he entered the University of Vermont, at Burlington, and graduated therefrom in 1837. He then spent two years in the study of law, under his distinguished father, and was admitted to the bar. In 1841, he settled in Gainesville, Ala., and practiced in that State and in Mississippi for fifteen years. In 1855, he settled at Council Bluffs, where he continued to reside until his death. In every enterprise relating to the welfare of the city of his adoption he was an active factor. He was one of the men to whose zeal the city was indebted for the location of the terminus of the Union Pacific railroad. He was the first president of the free public library of Council Bluffs, and continued in that position until a few months before his death. It was largely to his earnest efforts that Council Bluffs enjoys the distinction of being the first town in Iowa to establish a free public library, and voluntarily to vote a tax upon the people for its maintenance. He was one of the incorporators of the public school library of that city. He was one of the trustees of the Fairview Cemetery Association, of which he was the president from the time of its organization, and to him was due the selection of the

romantic and beautiful site it now occupies. He served one term as a member of the City Council, but declined re-election.

He was appointed by President Lincoln to the responsible office of collector of internal revenue for the First District of Iowa, embracing the whole of the southwestern portion of the State. He was twice elected by the Legislature as one of the regents of the State University in Iowa City, and was regarded as one of the most zealous and efficient members of that board. His great interest in everything relating to the history of the State, and his zeal and enthusiasm in the collection of old books and manuscripts, led to his appointment as trustee of the Iowa Historical Society.

Mr. Everett was a member of the Episcopal church, and of the vestry of St. Paul's church from the organization of the parish. To his long continued benefactions during the years of his residence at Council Bluffs, that church owes much of its present success, and to every worthy object he was a liberal giver. While he was a successful and practical man of affairs, his tastes and pleasures were those of a scholar. A lifetime member of the whig and republican parties, a strong Union man, and always an advocate of the emancipation of the negro, he sacrificed large property interests in the South rather than remain where free speech was denied him. A devoted lover of nature, he was never happier than when rustivating on his farm near Council Bluffs, where, under his personal supervision, were planted one hundred acres of forest trees, and forty acres of apple orchards. He retained to the last a love for his birthplace, "delightful Windsor," as he called it. He was not willing that the old homestead should ever pass into the hands of strangers, and early in life purchased the place and made provision in his will for retaining the old home in the family. He was a man of great dignity and refinement, of unfailing courtesy, and one of the most sympathetic of men; but of a retiring nature, and wholly unambitious of public life. He was in failing health for a year previous to his death. On the 30th of September, 1890, he was stricken with apoplexy and died the 3d of November following.

Children, i born at Gainesville, ii-iv at Fayette, v-vii at Council Bluffs :

- i. Leonard,⁸ b. June 27, 1853.
- ii. Mary, b. Dec. 9, 1855; d. Jan. 30, 1856.
- iii. Ada, b. Jan. 23, 1857; m. July 13, 1882, J. A. L. Waddell.
- iv. Horace, b. July 19, 1859; d. July 30, 1860.
- v. Kate, b. Sept. 30, 1861; d. July 17, 1862.
- vi. Torrey, b. May 3, 1867.
- vii. Edward, b. Dec. 19, 1872.

250

EDWARD⁷ EVERETT (*Horace*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 15, 1821, at Windsor, Vt.; living at New York City, 1893; married Apr. 18, 1860, at Avon Springs, Livingston county, N. Y., Louise B. Rochester, daughter of Henry E. Rochester, b. May 10, 1837, at Rochester, N. Y. He was graduated from the University of Vermont in 1841, and was a civil engineer until 1878, when he became clerk to the U. S. general appraisers in the New York custom house, a position he held until 1890.

Children :

- i. Rochester,⁸ b. Oct. 3, 1861; d. Nov. 12, 1865.
- ii. Edward Rochester, b. Sept. 16, 1866; m. May 7, 1889, Maud Melville, who died Sept. —, 1891. Child: *Edward Melville*,⁹ b. May 5, 1891; d. Sept. 13, 1892.
- iii. Helen Louise, b. Mar. 10, 1868; m. Nov. 16, 1887, John Annan Neville.

251

GEORGE LEONARD⁷ EVERETT (*Horace*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 10, 1823, at Windsor, Vt.; died Feb. 19, 1884, at New York City; married Sept. 15, 1864, at Council Bluffs, Ia., Juliette Porter Hoffman, daughter of John Brady and Ann Abigail (Sherwood) Hoffman, born Nov. 11, 1843, at Niles, Mich.; died Nov. 25, 1885, at Passaic, N. J. He was fitted for college at the Kimball Union Academy, Meriden, N. H., 1844; was graduated at the University of Vermont, 1848, and became a

civil engineer at New York City. He resided at Windsor, Council Bluffs, Jersey City and Passaic, N. J., and New York City.

Children, born at Council Bluffs :

- i. Henry Hoffman,⁸ b. July 10, 1865; d. May 8, 1895.
- ii. Helen Rutherford, b. Aug. 3, 1867; m. Feb. 7, 1889, at Passaic, Charles A. Garretson, who died July 27, 1893.

252

REV. LINUS SMITH⁷ EVERETT (*Linus,*⁶ *Andrew,*⁵ *Ebenezer,*⁴ *John,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born May 14, 1795, at Worthington, Mass.; died Oct. 30, 1870; married 1st, Sept. 18, 1816, at Worthington, Sophia Moore, daughter of William and Eunice (Bruce) Moore, born Feb. 20, 1797; died Sept. 25, 1844; married 2d, ——— Hoyt, of Buffalo, N. Y. He was a Universalist minister, 1825–1850, and lived at Worthington, Auburn, N. Y., Charlestown, Mass., Baltimore, Md., Salem, Mass., Buffalo, and Chicago, Ill., where he finally settled as an editor.

Children :

449. i. William Moore,⁸ b. Aug. 31, 1817.
- ii. W. Amiada, b. May 9, 1819; m. May 9, 1839, Isaac C. Long. Res., 1892, Somerville, Mass.
- iii. Sarah Sophia, b. Aug. 8, 1821; m. Sept. 14, 1846, B. Cheever Lewis. Res., 1892, Tallahassee, Fla.
- iv. Caroline C., b. Oct. 6, 1829; d. —, 1881; m. Aug. 11, 1851, at Salem, Smith Lawrence, of New York.
450. v. Sebastian L., b. Jan 6, 1836.

253

JAMES SMITH⁷ EVERETT (*James,*⁶ *Andrew,*⁵ *Ebenezer,*⁴ *John,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 1, 1803, at Worthington, Mass.; died Feb. 8, 1889, at Princeton, Ill.; married Dec. 19, 1836, at Princeton, Harriet Cordelia Hyde, of Deerfield, Mass., born June 2, 1812, at Williamsburg, Mass.; died Dec. 28, 1895, at Princeton. He lived at Worthington, as a young man, then moved to Princeton, where he settled on a farm. He and his wife celebrated their golden wedding Dec. 19, 1886.

Children, born at Princeton :

- i. James,⁸ b. Oct. 19, 1837; d. Mar. 22, 1840.
451. ii. Arthur, b. July 4, 1840.

- iii. Harriet Louisa, b. May 24, 1842; d. Jan. 17, 1901.
- iv. Mary C., b. July 18, 1849.
- v. Caroline, b. July 29, 1853; d. May 5, 1895.
- vi. Edward, b. Feb. 14, 1855; d. Sept. 24, 1855.

254

EDWIN⁷ EVERETT (*James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 24, 1806, at Worthington, Mass.; died Mar. 25, 1886, at Williamsburg, Mass.; married May 28, 1834, at Williamsburg, Mary Thayer, daughter of Hillman Thayer, born June 17, 1809, at Williamsburg. He was a farmer and lived in Peru, Cummington, and Williamsburg, Mass.; he was several times chosen a selectman of Williamsburg.

Children, born at Williamsburg:

- i. Lewis Arthur,⁸ b. May 1, 1835; d. Dec. 30, 1849.
- 452. ii. Oliver Hillman, b. Aug. 1, 1836.
- 453. iii. Henry Francis, b. June 17, 1843.
- iv. Hannah E., b. —, 1846; m. Nov. 29, 1866, at Cummington, William H. Stevens, son of Darius and Sophronia Stevens, b. at Ashfield, Mass.

255

JULIA⁷ EVERETT (*James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 8, 1808, at Worthington, Mass.; died Apr. 25, 1875, at Princeton, Ill.; married May 13, 1834, Cyrus Bryant, son of Dr. Peter Bryant, of Cummington, Mass., and brother of William Cullen Bryant. They resided at Princeton.

Children (Bryant):

- i. Everett,⁸ b. Aug. 10, 1835.
- ii. Peter, b. June 2, 1837. Res., Kansas.
- iii. Cullen, b. June 3, 1839; educated at West Point.
- iv. Marius, b. Mar. 21, 1842.
- v. Julia, b. Feb. 3, 1845.
- vi. Charity, b. Dec. 17, 1848.

256

LAURA⁷ EVERETT (*James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 4, 1810, at Worthington, Mass.; died Sept. 16, 1849, at Cummington, Mass.; married Dec. 15, 1833, at Cum-

mington, Alden Tower, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Reed) Tower, born Mar. 2, 1808, at Cummington; died there Mar. 27, 1880.

Children (Tower), born at Cummington:

- i. Sarah Amelia,⁸ b. June 15, 1835; m. Albert J. Chapman.
- ii. Eugene Alden, b. June 25, 1838; d. Apr. 4, 1839.
- iii. Amanda, b. Sept. 6, 1840; d. Mar. 13, 1866; m. Newell Matthews.

257

DR. OLIVER⁷ EVERETT (*James,⁶ Andrew,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Sept. 12, 1811, at Worthington, Mass.; died May 1, 1888, at Dixon, Ill.; married 1st, Aug. 2, 1838, Emily⁷ Everett, daughter of Oliver Everett, born Apr. 25, 1818, at Butternuts, N. Y.; died Nov. 12, 1842, at Dixon; married 2d, Feb. 5, 1846, at Dixon, Bessie Law, daughter of David Law, born Feb. 22, 1819, at Weehawken, N. J.; died May 4, 1881, at Dixon.

He was graduated M. D. at the Berkshire Medical School, then connected with Williams College, 1836, and settled at Dixon where he practiced his profession for more than fifty years. In 1863, he was elected mayor of the city, and in 1869, was appointed a member of the first board of trustees of the Northern Hospital for the Insane, where he served four years. He was an ardent student of natural science, and made a fine geological collection, including rare fossil sponges, several species of which were first discovered by him.

Children, born at Dixon:

- i. Emily Maria,⁸ b. Sept. 29, 1839; d. Sept. 24, 1863, unm.
- ii. Rufus, b. Aug. 31, 1841; d. Mar. 14, 1842.

Children of second wife:

454. iii. Grace, b. Apr. 27, 1847.
- iv. William Law, b. July 12, 1849; d. Oct. 16, 1873; m. Mar. 31, 1873, Annie B. Chamberlain, dau. of Dr. William O. Chamberlain, of Princeton, Ill., M. D. Rush Medical College, 1871.

- v. James Marcus, b. Apr. 13, 1853; m. 1st, Jan. 15, 1879, at Amboy, Ill., Jamesetta Jones, dau. of James A. Jones, b. Jan. 6, 1853, at Staten Island, N. Y.; d. Feb. 21, 1895, at DeKalb, Ill.; m. 2d, Dec. 30, 1896, at Lee Centre, Ill., Alice Augusta Jones, dau. of William C. Jones, b. May 26, 1869, at Lee Centre. He was a graduate of the University of Michigan, 1874, and of Rush Medical College, 1877; surgeon of the C. & N. W. R. R. many years. Res., 1897, DeKalb.

258

JOHN⁷ EVERETT (*James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 25, 1816, at Worthington, Mass.; died there Aug. 21, 1894; married May 7, 1845, at Newburgh, N. Y., Emily⁷ Everett, daughter of Andrew and Betsey (Everett) Everett, was born Nov. 16, 1823, at Worthington. He resided on the family homestead at Cummington, Mass., until 1888, when he removed to Worthington. He was a farmer.

Child:

455. i. James Marcus,⁸ b. Nov. 22, 1865.

259

DAVID W.⁷ EVERETT (*Jason*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1819, at Chesterfield, Mass.; died —, at Holyoke, Mass.; married 2d, July 27, 1858, at Northampton, Mass., Susan R. Elder, daughter of William Elder, of Williamsburg, Mass.; she was born in Scotland. He was a painter and a carpenter, and lived at Williamsburg until 1858, when he moved to Northampton, where he was living in 1872. His widow, Susan R. Everett, was living, in 1895, with her son Robert, at South Hadley Falls, Mass.

Children, born at Northampton:

- i. William,⁸ b. Mar. 10, 1859.
- ii. Lizzie, b. Feb. 29, 1864.
- iii. Anna, b. Aug. 7, 1865.
- iv. Robert, b. Mar. 19, 1870.
- v. Frederick, b. June 11, 1872; d. Sept. 20, 1872.

260

ANDREW J.⁷ EVERETT (*Jason*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1822, at Chesterfield, Mass.; died there —; married 1st, Sept. —, 1847, Tryphena Collier, daughter of William and Parnel (Shaw) Collier; married 2d, Apr. 21, 1850, at Bennington, Vt., Mrs. Mary Shumway, daughter of Ebenezer and Betsey Gilbert, born Feb. 14, 1822, at Cummington, Mass.; died —, at Chesterfield. He was a farmer.

Children, born at Chesterfield:

456. i. Edward,⁸ b. July 3, 1849.

Child of second wife:

457. ii. Samuel H., b. Nov. 11, 1851.

261

ADDISON⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 2, 1805, at Worthington, Mass.; married May 10, 1830, Martha White of South Hadley, born Oct. 23, 1807. He settled at Middlefield, Mass., in 1826, and lived there until 1852, when he removed to Hinsdale, Mass.; in 1856, he removed to Harper's Ferry, Va., where he was during John Brown's raid. He spent a year in collecting authentic details of the affair and pictures of the actors, with the intention of publishing a book. In 1861, he removed to West Cummington, Mass., where he was a machinist. By an act of the Massachusetts legislature, Mar. 12, 1830, his name was changed from Andrew Addison Everett to Addison Everett.

Children, born at Middlefield:

- i. Lucas,⁸ b. May 17, 1831.
- ii. Carlos, b. Apr. 16, 1834.
- iii. Edward, b. June 20, 1836.
- iv. Ellen, b. June 21, 1838.
- v. Mira, b. Feb. 8, 1840; d. Aug. 16, 1854.
- vi. Luna, b. May 28, 1842; d. Sept. 26, 1842.
- vii. Mary, b. June 7, 1843; d. July 21, 1843.
- viii. Luna, b. Feb. 21, 1846.
- ix. Milo, b. Feb. 21, 1847.

262

MARY SMITH CLAPP⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 12, 1806, at Worthington, Mass.; died there July 25, 1852; married Jan. 6, 1825, William F. Leonard, son of Simeon and Espery (Collins) Leonard, born Feb. 18, 1801; died June 6, 1888, at Cummington, Mass. They resided at Middlefield and Worthington.

Children (Leonard):

- i. Charles Collins,⁸ b. Aug. 16, 1826; m. Anna Mullooly. Res., LaSalle, Ill.
- ii. Mary Harmony, b. Feb. 24, 1828; m. William Thompson. Res., Williamsburg, Mass.
- iii. Julia, b. Mar. 3, 1830; m. William S. Johnson. Res., Webster City, Ia.
- iv. Maria, b. Mar. 2, 1832; m. Bradford S. Mason. Res., Princeton, Ill.
- v. William, b. May 21, 1834; m. Elva E. Cogswell. Res., LaSalle.
- vi. Andrew Simeon, b. July 3, 1836; m. Esther Munson. Res., Webster City.
- vii. Achsa, b. Oct. 6, 1838; m. Frances Streeter. Res., Cummington.
- viii. Henry Harrison, b. Oct. 25, 1840; m. Eunice Getchel. Res., Hawley, Mass.
- ix. Cynthia, b. Nov. 25, 1843; m. Oct. 6, 1867, Albert Bacon. Res., Williamsburg.
- x. Jane E., b. May 17, 1846; m. Peter Brown. Res., Pownal, Vt.
- xi. Arthur C., b. June 16, 1852; d. July 6, 1853.

263

HORATIO⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 31, 1809, at Worthington, Mass.; died Sept. 20, 1887, at Dalton, Mass.; married 1st, —, 1833, Ruth Pishon, of Bangor, Me.; married 2d, —, Thankful —. He was a machinist; lived a number of years at Bangor, and from there removed to Hinsdale, Mass., where he was living in 1862. By act of Massachusetts legislature, Mar. 9, 1831, his name was changed from Horatio Laurens Everett to Horatio Everett.

Children:

- i. Caroline,⁸ b. —; d. —, 1892, unm.

- ii. Horace, b. —; living, 1887, at Windsor Locks, Conn.
- iii. George, b. —; living, 1887, at Newark, N. J.

264

Prof. FRANKLIN⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 26, 1812, at Worthington, Mass.; married May 23, 1839, Thirza Cudworth, of Chesterfield, Mass.

He was graduated from Waterville College, Waterville, Me., 1838; appointed principal of Black River Academy, Ludlow, Vt., 1839; removed in 1841 to Canajoharie, N. Y., where he had charge of the academy; removed in 1844 to Cooperstown, N. Y., and in 1846 to Grand Rapids, Mich. In 1852, he was appointed city recorder of Grand Rapids. By an act of the Massachusetts legislature, Apr. 9, 1839, his name was changed from Phineas Franklin Everett to Franklin Everett.

Children :

- 458. i. Cadette,⁸ b. Feb. 17, 1840.
- ii. Delle E., b. Jan. 12, 1853; d. Mar. 4, 1881.
- iii. Linden W., b. June 12, 1860; d. Mar. 10, 1861.

265

BETSEY S.⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 7, 1815, at Worthington, Mass.; died May —, 1888; married Mar. —, 1836, Johnson G. Stebbins, of Elmira, N. Y., who died —, 1875, aged 61 years.

Children (Stebbins) :

- i. Marriett,⁸ b. —, 1839; m. —, 1853, David Berry.
- ii. Daniel Andrew, b. —, 1841; m. —, 1862, Mary Farman.
- iii. Lovina M., b. —, 1843; m. —, 1865, Charles Westlake.
- iv. Phoebe E., b. —, 1845; m. —, 1870, Abram Lessering.
- v. James Franklin, b. —, 1847; m. —, 1868, Lettie McRady.
- vi. John Wesley, b. —, 1850; m. —, 1878, Susan Monk.
- vii. Rosina Margaret, b. —, 1853; m. —, 1877, Oliver Jalpsy.
- viii. Cordelia V., b. —, 1857.

266

MOSES⁷ EVERETT (*Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 14, 1818, at Worthington, Mass.; married 1st, Aug. 15, 1839, Eunice Birdsall, of Newburgh, N. Y.; married 2d, Nov. —, 1852, Hannah Birdsall, of Newburgh. He spent some years as a teacher in Newburgh, and in 1854 removed to Grand Haven, Mich.

Children:

- i. Amanda,⁸ b. Feb. 17, 1841; m. —, 1858, Henry Collar.
- ii. Junia, b. Sept. 7, 1844.
- iii. Harriett, b. June 16, 1848.

Children of second wife:

- iv. Herbert, b. Mar. 5, 1855.
- v. Clifford, b. —; d. Dec. 15, 1859.
- vi. Irving, b. Sept. 20, 1860.

267

LUCIUS⁷ EVERETT (*Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 16, 1804, at Stockbridge, Vt.; died Apr. 14, 1878, at Dover, N. H.; married Oct. 15, 1826, at Charlestown, Mass., Judith Delano, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (White) Delano, born Oct. 15, 1803, at Duxbury, Mass. He was a carriage maker and, in partnership with John O. Janes, carried on an extensive factory at Dover, N. H.; after the death of Mr. Janes, he continued the business.

Children:

459. i. Charles Edward,⁸ b. June 16, 1828.
- ii. Elizabeth Ann, b. May 23, 1830; d. Jan. 26, 1872; m. Thomas L. Smith.
460. iii. Walter, b. Sept. 18, 1832.
461. iv. Clarendon Adams, b. Feb. 21, 1835.
- v. Helen Frances, b. Mar. 30, 1838; living, 1898, in New Jersey; m. 1st, James P. Perkins; m. 2d, John T. Gay.
- vi. Lucius Theodore, b. Mar. 12, 1840; enlisted Aug. 7, 1862, appointed corporal company K, 11th regiment, N. H. Vols.; promoted to sergeant and transferred to company E, 7th regiment, Inv. corps, Feb. 15, 1864; discharged June 20, 1865.
- vii. Mary Low, b. July 20, 1845; d. May 14, 1846.

268

HORACE⁷ EVERETT (*Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 22, 1806, at Stockbridge, Vt.; died June 28, 1852, at Charlestown, Mass.; married Jan. 3, 1830, at Princeton, Mass., Julia Ann Dodd, daughter of Rufus and Mary (Parker) Dodd, born Nov. 22, 1806, at Westminster, Mass.; died Jan. 23, 1864, at Charlestown. He was admitted to the Congregational church at Charlestown, May 13, 1827, and dismissed to the church at Durham, N. H., Mar. 11, 1830. He later lived at Great Falls, N. H., and then returned to Charlestown, where he engaged in the shoe business.

Children, i-iii born at Great Falls, iv-vi at Charlestown:

- i. Mary Louisa,⁸ b. Oct. 10, 1830; d. June 26, 1855, at Charlestown, unm.
- ii. Theodore, b. June 13, 1832; d. Mar. 4, 1840.
462. iii. Rufus Dodd, b. May 18, 1834.
- iv. Frances Elizabeth, b. July 1, 1837; living, 1878, at Newton, Mass.; m. Feb. 25, 1864, at Charlestown, Edward Sawyer, son of Jacob and Laura Sawyer, born at Warren, N. H.
- v. Horace Stanwood, b. Aug. 4, 1840; M. D. Harvard, 1870. Res., 1902, Boston.
- vi. Julia Maria, b. Sept. 11, 1843; m. Oct. 8, 1868, E. Frank Clements, of Yarmouth, N. S., where they were living in 1878.

269

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 9, 1808, at Montville, Me.; married Mar. 11, 1832, Mary A. Merrill, of St. Andrews, N. B. He was a farmer and a shipwright, and lived at Montville, Calais and Camden, Me. In 1869, he was living in Boston.

Children:

- i. Harriet Jane Watson,⁸ b. July 18, 1836; d. July 25, 1854.
- ii. Ebenezer, b. Dec. 20, 1844.

270

EDWARD⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 11, 1828, at Montville, Me.; married

June 13, 1856, Helen T. Keating, of Rockland, Me. He was a merchant, and lived in Montville and Rockland, Me., Boston and Newton, Mass.

Child :

- i. John Carlton,⁸ b. Oct. 18, 1857.

271

MARCUS⁷ EVERETT (*Marcus,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Sept. 15, 1804, at Wrentham, Mass.; died June 5, 1841, at Lockport, N. Y.; married Dec. 1, 1830, at Wrentham, Harriet Boyd Pond, daughter of Oliver and Ann Boyd (Scott) Pond, born June 3, 1808, at Wrentham; died there May 4, 1880.

Child :

- i. Anna Boyd,⁸ b. Nov. 30, 1831.

272

AARON EMILIUS⁷ EVERETT (*Marcus,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Oct. 2, 1811, at Wrentham, Mass.; died Feb. 23, 1849, at Boston, Mass.; married Apr. 17, 1839, Abigail Lovell Wight, daughter of Aaron W. and Abigail (Richardson) Wight, born June 6, 1815, at Medway, Mass.; died Feb. 10, 1888, at Dedham, Mass. He lived at Boston, and after his death, his widow and children removed to Dedham.

Children, born at Boston :

463. i. Emilius Augustus,⁸ b. Apr. 1, 1840.
- ii. Sarah Bond, b. July 3, 1842. Res., 1896, at Dedham.
464. iii. Harriet Louise, b. Nov. 23, 1843.
- iv. Francis Jones, b. Nov. 23, 1843; d. June 9, 1845, at Boston.
465. v. Abbie Louise Wight, b. Sept. 9, 1847.
- vi. Charles Francis, b. Nov. 4, 1848; he enlisted Jan. 25, 1864, as a musician in company D, 57th regiment, Mass. Vols., and was killed in the battle of the Wilderness, May 6, 1864.

273

EDMUND TYLER⁷ EVERETT (*Daniel,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born May 24, 1812, at Foxboro', Mass.; died

Jan. 26, 1892, at Medfield, Mass.; buried in Pondville cemetery, Wrentham, Mass.; married 1st, Dec. 3, 1835, at Medfield, Catherine Ellis, daughter of Jesse and Dorcas (Lovell) Ellis, born June 14, 1811, at Medfield; died Sept. 26, 1863, at Wrentham; married 2d, Apr. 20, 1865, at Medfield, Mary Hawes Ellis, daughter of Jesse and Elizabeth (Hawes) Ellis, born July 15, 1818, at Medfield; died there Dec. 4, 1884. He was a farmer, living at Wrentham and Medfield.

Children, born at Wrentham :

- i. Edward,⁸ b. July 16, 1838.
- ii. Clara Lovell, b. June 7, 1842; m. Feb. 13, 1863, at Wrentham, Capt. Hibbert B. Masters, U. S. A., son of Horatio N. and Mary Ann Masters, born at Kentville, N. S.
- iii. Alice Gray, b. Apr. 20, 1847.

274

SAMUEL HOLBROOK⁷ EVERETT (*Daniel,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Jan. 23, 1815, at Foxboro', Mass.; died June 18, 1850, at Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands; married —, H. Emma Goodwin.

Child :

- i. Eleanor Green,⁸ b. Oct. 5, 1846, at New York City.

275

ABIJAH POND⁷ EVERETT (*Daniel,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Aug. 10, 1820, at Foxboro', Mass.; married July 3, 1851, at Honolulu, Hawaiian Islands, Carmen Rodriguy Vida, who was born Dec. 22, 1832, at Valparaiso, Chile. He lived at Honolulu until the summer of 1861, when he removed to San Francisco, Cal.

Children, born at Honolulu :

- i. Adda Eliza,⁸ b. Oct. 5, 1852; d. Oct. 4, 1853.
- ii. Daniel Henrique, b. Mar. 16, 1854.
- iii. Frederic Hanks, b. Apr. 23, 1856; d. Nov. 1, 1856.
- iv. Louis Marshall, b. Dec. 20, 1858.
- v. Edward Vida, b. Dec. 20, 1860.

276

Brig.-Gen. CHARLES⁷ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 13, 1811, at Boston, Mass.; died Apr. 3, 1879, at Smyrna, Del.; married Mar. 18, 1851, Harriet Dundas, daughter of William H. (Assistant Postmaster-General, 1853-61) and Mary Dundas. She was born —, 1829, at Alexandria, Va.

He was for some years in business with his father in London, Eng. In 1839, he returned to America, and in 1841, went with his father's family to Quincy, Ill. There he was elected lieutenant of the Quincy Riflemen, and served with that company during the Mormon troubles in Hancock county, when he was severely wounded. At the opening of the Mexican war, he became sergeant-major of the 4th Illinois regiment, and later, adjutant. He was present at the siege of Vera Cruz, and at the battle of Cerro Gordo.

At the opening of the Civil war, he raised a company in the District of Columbia, for defence of the capitol. Jan. 20, 1862, he was made captain of the 6th battery, light artillery, Mass. Vols., and joined the expedition under General Butler, in the attack on New Orleans, his being the first battery to enter the city. He was transferred, Sept. 6, 1862, as lieutenant-colonel of the 2d regiment, La. Vols., was severely wounded at Port Hudson, recovered after several months and joined General Banks in the Red River expedition. At the close of the war, he was honorably discharged and brevetted brigadier-general.

Children, born at Washington :

- 466. i. Alice Dundas,⁸ b. Feb. 20, 1852.
- 467. ii. Charles Dundas, b. June 17, 1856.

277

Major EDWARD⁷ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 31, 1818, at London, Eng.; married Oct. 7, 1857, Mary A. Billings, daughter of John H. and Sophia (Fogg) Billings, born July 22, 1838, at China, Me.

He was baptized and named by his uncle, Edward Everett, then visiting his father at London. He was educated in the schools of London, and at the age of fourteen was taken into his father's office. In 1834, he was placed in the store of a dry-goods importer in Boston, and in 1836 he returned to England, where he continued his studies. When the family returned to Boston in 1840, he came with them and accompanied them to Quincy, Ill. In 1843, he joined the Quincy Riflemen, and served with the company during the Mormon troubles. While on duty at Nauvoo, war was declared against Mexico, and the Quincy Riflemen volunteered as company A, 1st Ill. infantry. The regiment was ordered to San Antonio, Texas. While on duty there as sergeant of the patrol, Mr. Everett was shot just above the knee. After recovery from this wound, he accepted the position of chief clerk in the quartermaster's department at San Antonio, and in 1848, went to Washington, where he was employed in the final settlement of the quartermaster's accounts. In 1850, he returned to Quincy.

At the opening of the Civil war, Mr. Everett was appointed assistant quartermaster-general of Illinois, with the rank of major. In this position he served a year at Springfield. At the close of the war, he purchased an estate at Sing Sing, N. Y., where he lived until 1889. After a residence of two years at New York City, he removed to Roxbury, Mass.

278

Surgeon SAMUEL WILLIAMS⁷ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Eben-ezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 25, 1820, at London, Eng.; killed Apr. 6, 1862, at the battle of Shiloh; married June 30, 1858, at Alexandria, Va., Mary Smith, daughter of Dr. Sidney W. Smith, born Feb. 26, 1833, at Washington, D. C.

He commenced the study of medicine at Quincy, Ill., in 1845, and in 1847, joined his brother Edward in the quartermaster's department at San Antonio, Texas, where he had charge of the medical supplies. Later he studied medicine under Valentine Mott, at the University of the City of New York, where he was graduated M. D., in 1850. He began practice at Washington, and



C. C. Everett

from there returned to Quincy. At the opening of the Civil war, he was commissioned surgeon of the 10th regiment, Ill. Vols., and was later promoted brigade surgeon. At the battle of Shiloh, he was mortally wounded. General Prentiss, in his official report, says: "Brigade Surgeon S. W. Everett was killed early in the engagement, gallantly cheering the 18th Missouri regiment to the contest."

Children :

- i. Henry E.,⁸ b. June 26, 1859. Physician, res., Philadelphia, Penn.
- ii. Robert Boyle, b. Nov. 11, 1860 ; d. young.

279

REV. CHARLES CARROLL⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Moses*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 19, 1829, at Brunswick, Me.; died Oct. 16, 1900, at Cambridge, Mass.; married Aug. 9, 1859, at Topsham, Me., Sarah Octavia Dwinel, daughter of Luther and Priscilla E. (Tebbetts) Dwinel, born Oct. 20, 1833, at Bangor, Me.; died Feb. 16, 1895, at Cambridge.

He was graduated at Bowdoin College in 1850, and studied medicine at Bowdoin Medical College and with a practicing physician. The years 1851, '52, he spent in Europe, and was a student at the University of Berlin. From 1853 to '57, he was tutor and professor of modern languages at Bowdoin College. During the four years he held the office of librarian. He entered Harvard Divinity School, where he was graduated in 1859, when he became pastor of the Independent Congregational (Unitarian) Church, at Bangor, Me. From there he was called to the chair of theology at Harvard University in 1869, and was made Dean of the Divinity Faculty in 1878. He was the author of a number of books, the most important of which are: "Science of Thought," "Fichte's Science of Knowledge," "Essays on Poetry, Comedy and Duty," "Ethics for Young People," "The Gospel of Paul." He was also a frequent contributor to various periodicals, and one of the editors of the *New World*. He was a member of the Massachusetts Colonial Society, the American

Oriental Society, and the American Academy of Arts and Sciences. He received from Harvard the degree of D.D., and from Bowdoin the degrees of D.D. and LL. D.

Child, born at Bangor:

- i. Mildred,⁸ b. June 30, 1860.

280

ALEXANDER HILL⁷ EVERETT (*Oliver,⁶ Oliver,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born June 9, 1823; married June 1, 1857, at Roxbury, Mass., Elizabeth T. Wyman, daughter of Isaac Wyman, born —, at Roxbury.

He was private secretary to his uncle, Hon. Edward Everett, 1845–51; for a part of this time he studied chemistry at the Lawrence Scientific School, Harvard University; 1854–70 was a manufacturing chemist near New York City; and subsequently removed to San Francisco, Cal.

Children, born at Roxbury:

468. i. Oliver,⁸ b. Feb. 1, 1860.
- ii. Helen Gardner, b. June 10, 1863; m. Dec. 18, 1888, George Marshall. Res., 1897, Auburn, Cal. Child (Marshall): *George Everett,⁹* b. Oct. 8, 1889, at San José, Cal.

281

CHARLOTTE BROOKS⁷ EVERETT (*Edward,⁶ Oliver,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Aug. 13, 1825, in Atkinson street, Boston, Mass.; died Dec. 15, 1879, at Washington, D. C.; married Aug. 20, 1850, at Cambridge, Mass., by Rev. Nathaniel Langdon Frothingham, D. D., Capt. Henry Augustus Wise, U. S. N., son of George D. and Catherine (Stansbury) Wise, of the Virginia Wises, born May 24, 1819, at the Navy Yard, Brooklyn, N. Y.; died Apr. 3, 1869, at Naples, Italy.

Although of Southern blood on both sides, Capt. Wise resisted most flattering offers to join the Confederacy, and remained loyal to the Union throughout the Civil war. His work was in the ordnance bureau, of which he ultimately was chief, with the rank of commander, being esteemed so valuable in that post that every

request for sea service was refused him, whereby he lost the promotion accorded to his equals, who never ordered a gun fired which had not been sent them by his orders. His death resulted, after years of suffering, from injuries received in testing guns at the Washington Navy Yard. He was a man of brilliancy and fascination, the author of "Los Gringos," "Tales for the Marines," and other lively works.

Mrs. Wise distinguished herself, in a life full of trying changes, by her strength of character and many social attractions. She was accomplished in several continental languages, which she had cultivated in long visits to Europe, speaking them with great purity and spirit. Her house in Washington was the seat of a hospitality at once most cordial and most refined.

Children (Wise):

- i. Charlotte Everett,⁸ b. June 7, 1851, at Cambridge; m. Nov. 14, 1878, Archibald Hopkins, son of Mark (Pres. of Williams College) and Mary (Hubbell) Hopkins, b. Feb. 20, 1842, at Williamstown, Mass. Children (Hopkins):
 1. *Charlotte Wise*,⁹ b. Aug. 16, 1879, at Washington.
 2. *Mary*, b. Nov. 18, 1880.
 3. *Amos Lawrence*, b. Nov. 13, 1882.
 4. *Archibald*, b. Mar. 20, 1884; d. Dec. 14, 1889.
- ii. Katherine, b. Dec. 19, 1852, at Spezzia, Italy; m. Nov. 28, 1874, Lieut.-Com. Jacob William Miller, U. S. N., son of Hon. J. W. Miller. Children (Miller):
 1. *Henry Wise*,⁹ b. Nov. 15, 1875; m. Oct. 5, 1898, Alice Duer. Child: *Duer*,¹⁰ b. Sept. 20, 1901.
 2. *Dorothea*, b. July 16, 1878.
 3. *Charlotte Wise*, b. Nov. 15, 1880.
- iii. Edward Everett, b. Nov. 14, 1854, at Boston; d. May 2, 1891, at San Rafael, Cal.; m. May 27, 1880, Marion McAllister, of San Francisco, Cal. Child:
 1. *Marion Everett*,⁹ b. Feb. 11, 1891, at San Rafael.
- iv. Henrietta, b. Aug. 21, 1860, at Boston; m. 1st, Nov. 25, 1884, William K. Nicholson; m. 2d, May —, 1897, Lieut. John Downes, U. S. N. Child (Nicholson):
 1. *Roger*,⁹ b. Apr. 19, 1888.

EDWARD BROOKS⁷ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 6, 1830, at Medford, Mass..

the home of his grandfather, Hon. Peter Chardon Brooks; died Nov. 5, 1861, at Boston, Mass.; married Oct. 24, 1855, Helen Cordis Adams, daughter of Benjamin Adams, of Boston.

He went with his parents to Europe in 1840, and was at school at Paris, Florence and London, while his father resided abroad, from 1840 to '45. He returned home with his parents in 1845, and was for a short time at the Boston Latin School, and then at the private school of Daniel Greenleaf Ingraham, of Boston, by whom he was prepared for admission to Harvard College. After graduation in the class of 1850, he studied at the Tremont Medical School, and received the degrees of A. M. and M. D. from Harvard University, 1853. He gave much attention to veterinary science, under the impression that it should be held in much higher consideration than it was. His health, however, soon began to fail, and he never engaged in the practice of his profession.

Children, born at Watertown, Mass :

- i. Edward,⁸ b. Dec. 19, 1856.
- ii. Louisa, b. July 29, 1858.

283

HENRY SIDNEY⁷ EVERETT (*Edward,⁶ Oliver,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Dec. 31, 1834, at Charlestown, Mass.; died Oct. 4, 1898, at Bournemouth, Eng.; married June 26, 1866, at Boston, Mass., Katherine Pickman Fay, daughter of Hon. Richard Sullivan Fay (H. C. 1825) and Katherine Saunders (Pickman).

He had in boyhood a variety of instructors, notably Rev. Frederick A. Eustis (H. C. 1825) and President Samuel Eliot (H. C. 1839). He entered Harvard College in 1851, and was graduated A. B., 1855, A. M., 1862. Among his classmates were Hon. Robert Treat Paine, Gen. Francis C. Barlow, Rt. Rev. Phillips Brooks, Hon. Theodore Lyman, and Ch. J. James T. Mitchell. He took an engineering course at the Lawrence Scientific School, and was attached to the Brooklyn, N. Y., water works. He studied in Paris in 1861-63. He was for a very short time in 1864-65, on

the staff of Gen. Saxton, at Hilton Head, with the rank of Major. Never having been a man of strong health, and finding the climate of New England too severe for him, he passed many years in France and England. He was appointed in 1877, Secretary of Legation at Berlin, where he served nearly seven years under J. C. Bancroft Davis, Bayard Taylor, Andrew D. White and Aaron A. Sargent, acting as *chargé d'affaires* in the intervals of their missions. In 1885, he was appointed by President Cleveland chief of the diplomatic bureau in the Department of State, and was not removed by President Harrison, but resigned in 1889, contrary to the wish of the Secretary, from a feeling that a misdemeanor of the subordinate officials had been too lightly handled. He remained for some time in Washington, greatly interested in the charities of the district, as he had been in those of Boston and London; but after seeking health in vain in various parts of this country, he returned to England, and died in Bournemouth as above stated.

Mr. Everett was a man of strong and attractive character, and great executive power. He was naturally very inventive, and had he continued in the active work of engineering, would unquestionably have made some striking contribution to constructive science. But his means placed him above the necessity of work, and his constitution never allowed him to accomplish all of which his mind was capable. Later in life his public services were of the greatest value to his country, and he was a *persona grata* at the German court. His reading was extensive, his wit lively, his views on public matters keen and sound, and his sense of public and private honor lofty and sensitive in the highest degree.

Children:

- i. Infant,^s b. Apr. 13, 1867; d. Apr. 13, 1867.
- ii. Sidney Brooks, b. Nov. 3, 1868, at Boston; d. Feb. 4, 1901, at Guatemala City, C. A. He was a member of the common council of Boston, 1892-94; consul at Batavia, Java, 1897; secretary and *chargé* of the U. S. legation Guatemala City, 1900.
- iii. Germaine, b. Sept. 30, 1869, at St. Germain, France; d. Oct. 14, 1869.

-
- iv. Alexander Leo, b. July 24, 1871, at Biarritz, France; m. Sept. 17, 1898, at Providence, R. I., Caroline Kane Mills, dau. of Dr. Lawrence H. Mills (professor at Oxford University, England); A. B. Trinity College, Cambridge, Eng., 1892; LL. B. Harvard University, 1896. Res., New York City.
 - v. Lilian, b. June 30, 1873, at Newport, R. I.; m. June 30, 1892, at the Isle of Wight, Eng., Lieut. Charles Henry Fenwick, of the King's Royal Rifle Corps.
 - vi. Hildegarde, b. Nov. 30, 1877, at Berlin, Germany; m. Dec. 21, 1901, at London, Eng., Maj. Charles Cunliffe Owen, R. A., son of Gen. C. H. Owen.
 - vii. Sybil, b. Nov. 10, 1884, at Homburg, Germany.

284

HON. WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born* Oct. 10, 1839, at Watertown, Mass. He was educated at the Cambridge High School, where he gave the valedictory address in 1852, and the Boston Latin School, where he received a Franklin Medal in 1854. In 1855 he entered Harvard College and took his A. B. in 1859, in the class with Prof. John C. Gray, Albert Stickney, Rev. Alexander McKenzie, Rev. William R. Huntington, Dr. Samuel W. Langmaid, Edward W. Hooper, and other well known citizens. He entered Trinity College, Cambridge, Eng., on his twentieth birthday, proceeding Bachelor of Arts (Junior Optime) in January, 1863, and being at the head of the second class of the Classical Tripos a month later. He passed two years at the Dane Law School, Harvard University, 1863-65, receiving the degree of LL. B., and was admitted to the Massachusetts bar in 1866. In 1870, he was appointed Latin tutor at Harvard College, and in 1873, assistant professor of Latin, which position he resigned at the end of 1876. In 1873, he was licensed to preach by the Boston Association of (Unitarian) Ministers. In March, 1878, on the lamented death of William Reynolds Dimmock, LL. D., he was selected as Master *ad interim* of Adams Academy, Quincy, Mass., and made per-

* Mr. Everett is one of three sons born to any Governor of Massachusetts during his term of office; the others are Paul Dudley, son of Governor Thomas Dudley, born in 1653, and Richard Russell, son of Governor William Eustis Russell, born in 1894.

manent head in June of the same year. This office he held for fifteen years, resigning it in August, 1893.

Mr. Everett has taken a keen interest in national politics from his boyhood, and was in the habit, while still a schoolboy, of attending the debates at the State House. The war for the Union broke out while he was a student at Cambridge (Eng.) University, and being, with all American residents in England at the time, constantly called to account by Englishmen, in most cases very imperfectly informed, for all manner of transactions in the United States, he took frequent occasion to maintain the cause of the North in the debates of the "Union Society." While in the law school, he took an active part as a speaker in Boston and the neighborhood, for the Lincoln ticket, and continued to speak at intervals in the Republican interest for several years; but the proceedings of the party leaders alienated him, and on the nomination of Mr. Blaine in 1884, he declared himself a "Mugwump," being one of the earliest to accept that designation. He received in that year the Independent, and subsequently the Democratic, nomination for Congress in the second (Plymouth) district. In 1890, he was nominated in the sixth, and in 1892, in the seventh (Lynn) district against Hon. Henry Cabot Lodge, and on the latter's elevation to the Senate was elected to the fifty-third Congress at the by-election of April, 1893. He served one term, as a cordial supporter of President Cleveland, but taking extreme grounds as to civil service reform, a cause which had enlisted his early support, opposing the income tax and the building of warships. Foreseeing the certain election of a Republican in 1894, he refused to be put in nomination again. In 1896, he was a vigorous supporter of Palmer and Buckner, speaking in many large western and southern cities in opposition to both the regular tickets. In 1897, he received the nomination for Governor of Massachusetts from the Gold Democrats. Upon the death of his life-long friend, in 1897, William Royall Tyler, he was recalled to the Mastership of Adams Academy, which he now holds.

Mr. Everett delivered a course of lectures before the Lowell Institute of Boston, in 1864, on the University of Cambridge,

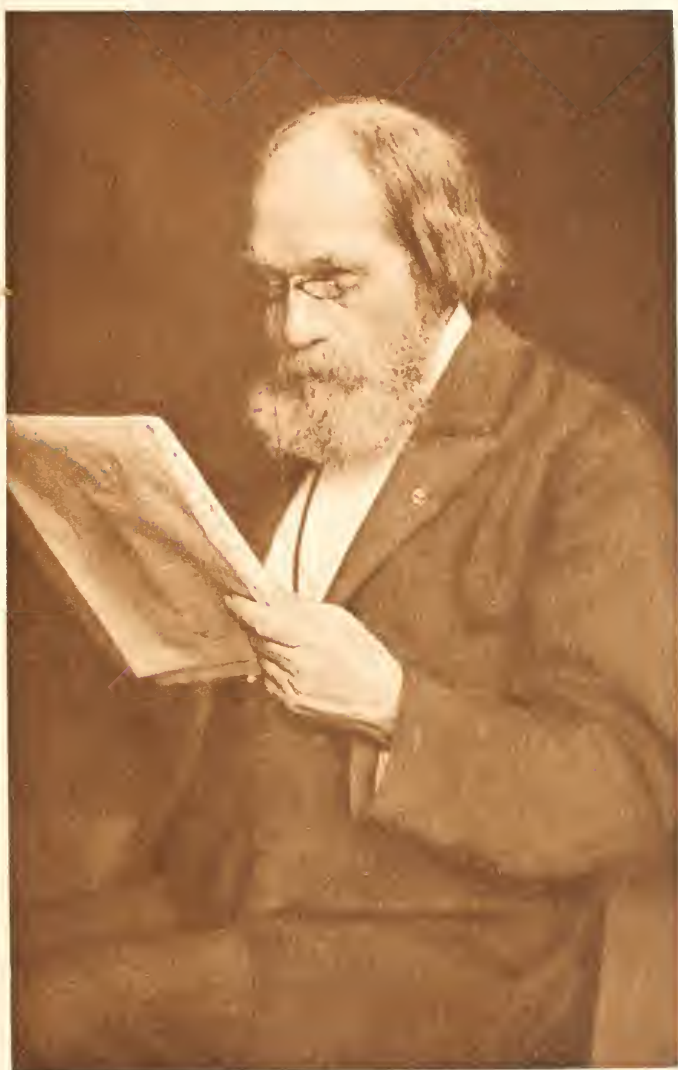
subsequently published in a volume entitled "On the Cam." He has delivered four courses since then on The Latin Poets, Saints and Saintly Service, Some English Poets of Our Grandfathers' Time, and John Milton. He lectures from time to time to general audiences, and preaches when called upon, in Unitarian, and occasionally in other pulpits, his religious views being of a very conservative kind. He has published various articles in magazines, also "School Sermons," and some story books for boys. His Phi Beta Kappa oration in 1900 was on Patriotism, taking emphatic anti-war ground.

Mr. Everett is unmarried. He holds the degree of Ph. D. (Philology) from Harvard, of Litt. D. and LL. D. from Williams, and LL. D. also from Dartmouth.

285

REV. EDWARD EVERETT⁷ HALE (*Sarah Preston*⁶ *Everett, Oliver*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 3, 1822, at Boston, Mass., in Tremont street at the house then the second from School street; married Oct. 13, 1852, at Hartford, Conn., Emily Baldwin Perkins, daughter of Hon. Thomas Clap and Mary Foote (Beecher) Perkins, born Nov. 23, 1829, at Hartford. Thomas Clap Perkins (Y. C. 1818) was son of Enoch (Y. C. 1781) and Anna (Pitkin) Perkins. Mary Foote Beecher was a daughter of Rev. Lyman (Y. C. 1797) and Roxana (Foote) Beecher.

Mr. Hale was prepared for college at the Boston Latin School, 1831-35; was graduated A. B. at Harvard College, 1839, A. M., 1842. In October, 1842, he was licensed to preach by the Boston Association of Ministers. He supplied the pulpit of the Second Congregational (Unitarian) Church of Northampton, Mass., in the winter of 1843, and the pulpit of All Souls' (Unitarian) Church of Washington, D. C., in the winter of 1844-45. He was ordained to the ministry in the Church of the Unity, at Worcester, Mass., April, 1846. After residing at Worcester ten years, he was installed, Mar. 1, 1856, Minister of the South Congregational (Unitarian) Church, at Boston, as successor to the Rev. Frederick Dan Huntington, where he still remains.



Edward Everett Hale

As a young man of twenty-two he published his earliest pamphlet, and about the same time commenced contributions to the magazines and newspapers. The outgrowth of his capacity in this direction resulted in his becoming editor and director of several well-known magazines. His fertility as a writer and author has been remarkable and in his generation unparalleled. The number of his books and pamphlets is too many for enumeration here, but they have given him an enduring and deserved reputation. The Lend a Hand clubs, a charitable association now widely distributed throughout America and Europe, were the outgrowth of Mr. Hale's suggestion and advocacy. So the project of an international arbitration tribunal, for adjustment of disputes between nations, originated with him, and resulted in the Hague Convention of 1899. Mr. Hale illustrates more conspicuously than any other American the power of the private citizen in public service.

Mr. Hale received the degree of D. D. from Harvard, 1879, and was a member of its board of overseers, 1866-87. He is a member of the American Philosophical Society, the American Society of Arts and Sciences, the Massachusetts Historical Society, and the New-England Historic Genealogical Society, and an honorary member of the Geographical Society of the Republic of Mexico.

Children (Hale) :

- i. Alexander,⁸ b. Dec. 18, 1853, at Worcester; d. Dec. 18, 1853.
- ii. Ellen Day, b. Feb. 11, 1855, at Worcester.
- iii. Arthur, b. Aug. 22, 1859, at Boston; m. July 3, 1889, Camilla Conner, dau. of Philip Syngé Physic and Mary Darch (Lewis) Conner, of Rowlandsville, Md. Child:
 1. *Sybil Dyer*,⁹ b. May —, 1890, at Penn Cottage, Wynnewood, Penn.
- iv. Charles Alexander, b. Mar. 1, 1861, at Boston; d. Mar. 17, 1867.
- v. Edward Everett, b. Feb. 18, 1863, at Boston; m. June 15, 1893, at Waterford, Conn., Rose Postlethwaite Perkins, dau. of Maurice and Ann (Potts) Perkins. Children:
 1. *Maurice Perkins*,⁹ b. Sept. 24, 1894.
 2. *Nathan*, b. Feb. —, 1900.
- vi. Philip Lesley, b. May 21, 1865, at Boston.

- vii. Herbert Dudley, b. July 22, 1866, at Dorchester, Mass.; m. Apr. 5, 1892, at Newburyport, Mass., Margaret Curzon Marquand, dau. of John Phillips and Margaret Serle (Curzon) Marquand. Children:
1. *Herbert Dudley*,⁹ b. Feb. 23, 1893, at Paris, France.
 2. *Russell Marquand*, b. Apr. —, 1895; d. Sept. 22, 1895.
 3. *Margaret Curzon*, b. Aug. 7, 1898, at Concord, Mass.
 4. *Robert Beverly*, b. Jan. 29, 1901, at Boston.
- viii. Henry Kidder, b. June 6, 1868, at Milton, Mass.; d. May 16, 1876.
- ix. Robert Beverly, b. Sept. 5, 1869, at Milton; d. Oct. 6, 1895.

286

Dr. JAMES BRADLEY⁷ EVERETT (*Abel*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 16, 1828, at Canton, Mass.; married Jan. 1, 1862, at Wilkinsonville, Mass., Caroline G. Newton, daughter of William and Phoebe D. Newton, born June 24, 1830, at Providence, R. I.

He was educated at the Bridgewater State Normal School; received the degree of M. D. from Dartmouth College in 1861; and practiced his profession at Dedham and Falmouth, Mass., until 1871, when he removed to Everett, Mass. He served on the school committees of Falmouth and Everett, and as a trustee of the public library in the latter city.

Children:

469. i. Oliver Austin,⁸ b. Dec. 15, 1862.
- ii. James Bradley, b. Aug. 12, 1868. Res., 1897, Lynn, Mass.

287

Dr. WILLARD SHEPARD⁷ EVERETT (*Abel*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 18, 1831, at North Andover, Mass.; married 1st, Oct. 4, 1865, at Milton, Mass., Lydia A. Houghton, daughter of Jason W. Houghton, born July 11, 1834, at Milton; married 2d, Jan. 11, 1877, at Acton, Mass., Laura A. Dutton, daughter of Solomon L. Dutton.

He was educated at the Bridgewater State Normal School and received the degree of M. D. from Harvard University in 1864. He lived at North Andover, Stoughton, and Canton, until 1864,

when he settled at Hyde Park, Mass., and began the practice of his profession.

Child :

- i. Annie Houghton,⁸ b. July 14, 1869; d. Oct. 30, 1869.

288

CHARLES WILLARD⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 10, 1823, at Francestown, N. H.; married 1st, Dec. 30, 1847, Lucina M. Eaton, of Hillsboro', N. H., who died May 26, 1852; married 2d, Mar. 16, 1853, Laura M. Soule, of Manchester, N. H.; married 3d, Nov. 19, 1890, Mary Ellen Breed, of Weare, N. H. He lived at Hillsboro' and North Weare. He was a conductor on the railroad between Manchester and North Weare for thirty-five years.

Children :

470. i. Charles Henry,⁸ b. June 20, 1848.
- ii. Mary Adelaide, b. June 18, 1850; m. Jan. 4, 1871, at Lawrence, Mass., Albert F. Dow, son of William M. and Mary J. (Montgomery) Dow, b. Feb. 3, 1844, at Washington, N. H. Res., Fall River, Mass.

Children of second wife :

471. iii. Edward H., b. Nov. 23, 1854.
472. iv. Carlton H., b. Apr. 23, 1862.

289

ALFRED CURTIS⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 29, 1833, at Francestown, N. H.; died Sept. 22, 1875, at Long Point, Livingstone county, Ill.; married 1st, Nov. 10, 1859, Susan J. Bowers, born Apr. 16, 1842, in Ohio; died Apr. 2, 1872, at Long Point; married 2d, Dec. 5, 1872, at Metamora, Ill., Louisa Blanchard. He settled in 1856, at Long Point, where he was a prominent and respected citizen.

Children, born at Long Point :

- i. Alice Frances,⁸ b. May 10, 1861; m. Sept. 13, 1882, at Streator, Ill., Robert A. Chase, of Fort Morgan, Col.
- ii. Cora A., b. Mar. 20, 1863.
- iii. Lois S., b. Oct. 10, 1865; d. Oct. 15, 1875.

- iv. Elma A., b. Dec. 5, 1868; m. Feb. 3, 1893, at Oberlin, Ohio, Roy C. Garver. Res., Chicago, Ill.
- v. Ira A., b. Mar. 30, 1872; d. June 17, 1872.
- vi. Jesse C., b. Mar. 18, 1874.

290

WILLIAM SHEDD⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 1, 1835, at Francestown, N. H.; died Feb. 8, 1890, at Topeka, Kan.; married Nov. 1, 1864, Martha Skinner. In 1856, he removed from Metamora, Ill., to Long Point, Ill.; in 1860, to California; in 1864, returned to Metamora; later removed to Belvue and Topeka, Kan.

Children:

- i. Walter,⁸ b. —.
- ii. Stephen, b. —.
- iii. Palmer, b. —.

291

FRANCES LOUISA⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 9, 1837, at Francestown, N. H.; married Sept. 4, 1856, at Metamora, Ill., Joel Alden Ranney, son of Dea. Joel Ranney. He was first a teacher, and then a farmer at Cazenovia, Ill.; was a member of the legislature in 1876 and 1878.

Children (Ranney):

- i. Frances,⁸ b. Oct. 23, 1859; m. Oct. 23, 1884, Dr. Willis Mansfield. Res., Metamora.
- ii. Esther J., b. Oct. 22, 1863; d. June 20, 1886.
- iii. Mark J., b. Feb. 23, 1867.
- iv. Milo M., b. May 12, 1882.

292

GEORGE HARVEY⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 22, 1838, at Francestown, N. H., died Dec. 15, 1885, at Sumner, Wash.; married Sept. 19, 1865, Elsie Spees, of Oberlin, Ohio, born Feb. 3, 1838. He resided at Auburn and Belvue, Kan., and at Sumner. In 1861, he

enlisted in the 4th Ill. cavalry and was engaged in the battles of Fort Henry, Fort Donelson, Shiloh and Coffeyville.

Children, i-ii born at Auburn, iii-vii at Belvue.

- i. Ernest Treat,⁸ b. Mar. 23, 1868.
- ii. Charles Henry, b. Mar. 8, 1870.
- iii. Roscoe Spees, b. Sept. 9, 1871.
- iv. Rollo Dodge, b. Sept. 9, 1871.
- v. George William, b. Aug. 12, 1874; d. Feb. 26, 1875.
- vi. Clifford Ranney, b. June 15, 1877.
- vii. Clayton Willard, b. June 15, 1877.

293

SAMUEL BELDING⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 10, 1840, at Francestown, N. H.; married 1st, —, 1867, Clara Spees, born Mar. 31, 1842, at Oberlin, Ohio; married 2d, Sept. 18, 1874, Sarah F. Lamson, born May 1, 1841, at Allentown, N. Y. In 1868, he settled at Long Point, Ill.; in 1869, removed to Tabor, Ia.; in 1871, to Ida Grove, Ia.; in 1872, to Osceola county, Ia.; and in 1875, to Westminster, Cal. In 1862, he enlisted in company G, 4th Ill. cavalry, and served to the close of the war.

Children:

- i. Arthur W.,⁸ b. Sept. 21, 1868.
- ii. Clara Elsie, b. June 10, 1872; d. young.
- iii. Clarence Belding, b. June 10, 1872; d. young.
- iv. William Henry, b. Apr. 7, 1876.
- v. Justin Worthing, b. Oct. 1, 1882; d. Feb. 22, 1883.

294

ROSELLE EMILY⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 1, 1850, at Metamora, Ill.; married Jan. 6, 1873, at Ida Grove, Ia., Edwin Benedict, born —, 1841, in Morrow county, Ohio.

Children (Benedict), born at Ida Grove:

- i. Roy A.,⁸ b. —, 1874.
- ii. Alfred E., b. —, 1876.
- iii. Archie H., b. —, 1878.
- iv. Sherwood E., b. —, 1881.
- v. Byron I., b. —, 1883.
- vi. Edgar P., b. —, 1885.

295

FREDERICK FENN⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 10, 1854, at Metamora, Ill.; married Mar. 16, 1880, at Tabor, Ia., Minnie Maria Fitts, daughter of Edward B. Fitts, born Feb. 28, 1854, at Gustavus, Ohio.

Children :

- i. Lee A.,⁸ b. Mar. 17, 1881.
- ii. Alfred C., b. June 9, 1884.
- iii. Pauline F., b. Sept. 8, 1890.

296

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*George*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 26, 1800, at Peru, N. Y.; died June 6, 1876, at Lawrence, N. Y.; married Feb. 22, 1827, at Lawrence, Abigail Johnson, daughter of Samuel Johnson, born Aug. 7, 1808, at Keene, N. Y.; died Feb. 18, 1878, at Lawrence.

Children, born at Lawrence :

473. i. Luther,⁸ b. Nov. 13, 1828.
- ii. George, b. July 3, 1832; d. July 8, 1832.
474. iii. George, b. Dec. 22, 1833.
475. iv. Frederick, b. Apr. 8, 1839.

297

JOHN⁷ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, at Peru, N. Y.; died about 1878, at Dickinson, N. Y.; married —, Mary Briggs.

Children, born at Dickinson :

476. i. George B.,⁸ b. —.
- ii. Charlotte, b. —; m. George Parks. Res., 1895, Dickinson.
- iii. Hattie, b. —. Res., 1895, Potsdam, N. Y.
- iv. Frank, b. —; m. Fannie Tolman. Res., 1895, Dickinson.

298

DR. AUGUSTUS⁷ EVERETT (*Robert*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 2, 1811, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; died

Jan. 5, 1874, at Hillsdale, Mich.; married Apr. 9, 1834, at Spencer, N. Y., Pamela Holdnyè, daughter of Elisha Holdnyè, born June 15, 1815, at Montrose, Pa.; died Feb. 13, 1884, at Hillsdale. He attended college at Geneva, N. Y., 1836-37; studied medicine and practiced his profession at Hillsdale.

Child, born at Auburn, N. Y.:

477. i. Robert A.,⁶ b. Nov. 22, 1839.

299

DEBORAH⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁵ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 27, 1811, at Peru, N. Y.; married —, Nehemiah Harkness, son of Daniel and Abigail Harkness, born Nov. 4, 1803, at Peru; died there Jan. 4, 1870.

Children (Harkness):

- i. Harriet,⁸ b. May 24, 1835; d. Jan. 27, 1838.
- ii. Allen E., b. Mar. 22, 1837; d. Jan. 26, 1838.
- iii. Milton N., b. Dec. 10, 1838; d. Dec. 17, 1841.
- iv. Phebe S., b. May 1, 1841; m. Mar. 12, 1862, Henry J. Jacobs, of Willsboro', N. Y.
- v. Miranda, b. July 5, 1845; m. Sept. 7, 1871, George H. Bentley, of Peru.
- vi. J. Warren, b. Sept. 25, 1848; m. Aug. 28, 1878, Lillie H. Merrill, of Peru.

300

PHEBE⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 2, 1813, at Peru, N. Y.; married —, M. G. Washington Stafford, son of Thomas and Lydia (Green) Stafford, born July 25, 1811, at Peru; died there May 25, 1886.

Children (Stafford):

- i. Orville,⁸ b. —; d. young.
- ii. Betsey, b. —; m. George Riggs, of Potsdam, N. Y.
- iii. Mary Ann, b. —; d. young.
- iv. Erastus, b. —; m. Hattie Bushnell. Res., Peru.
- v. Eliza, b. —; m. Harvey J. Arnold, of Harkness, N. Y.
- vi. Hattie, b. —; m. Volney Riggs of Parishville, N. Y.
- vii. Albert, b. —; d. unm.
- viii. George, b. —; m. Priscilla Williams. Res., Fero, N. Y.

301

OLIVER V.⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 30, 1816, at Peru, N. Y.; died —, 1852, at Ophir, Cal.; married Feb. 27, 1842, at Peru, Fannie B. Percy, daughter of Earl T. Percy, born at Chateaugay, N. Y. He was a farmer, and resided most of his life at Peru.

Children, born at Peru:

- i. Ann Eliza,⁸ b. —. 1844; m. 1st, Thomas Taylor; m. 2d, — Marshall, of Lincoln, Neb.
- 478. ii. Milton H., b. —, 1847.
- 479. iii. Jerome O., b. —, 1849.
- iv. Kate, b. —, 1851; m. — Bowers. Res., 1895, Mendota, Ill.

302

DAVID A.⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 16, 1819, at Peru, N. Y.; married 1st, Dec. 10, 1846, at Ausable, N. Y., Mary Ann Calkins, daughter of Benjamin Calkins, born Feb. 21, 1827, at Ausable; died May 3, 1871; married 2d, —, Julia Arnold. He lived at Peru, Schuyler Falls and Burke, N. Y., where he has been a farmer and a marble worker. He was for six years an assessor at Schuyler Falls.

Children:

- 480. i. Orville M.,⁸ b. Jan. 29, 1848.
- ii. Nettie C., b. Aug. 14, 1850; m. Jan. 3, 1875, Josiah R. Lobdell. Res., 1895, Schuyler Falls.
- 481. iii. Oliver C., b. Nov. 28, 1852.
- iv. Carrie M., b. Dec. 1, 1855; m. Nov. 28, 1877, Jacob M. Lobdell. Res., 1895, Schuyler Falls.
- v. Charles H., b. July 3, 1857; m. Sept. 17, 1884, at Burke, Lillian R. Carpenter, dau. of Hiram Carpenter, b. Dec. 24, 1858, at Bangor, N. Y. Res., Burke.
- 482. vi. Walter T., b. Sept. 14, 1859.
- vii. Jennie, b. Sept. 25, 1862; m. Aug. 22, 1888, Victor M. Weaver. Res., 1895, Schuyler Falls.
- viii. Edward D., b. Jan. 7, 1865; d. Aug. 7, 1865.
- ix. Fred D., b. Sept. 25, 1866. Res., 1895, Salida, Col.
- x. Eliza, b. June 13, 1868. Res., Burke.

303

GEORGE E.⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 21, 1828, at Peru, N. Y.; married 1st, May 1, 1856, at Peru, Jane M. Everest, daughter of James Everest, born Jan. 29, 1834, at Peru; married 2d, —, Delia Soper. He resides at Peru.

Children, born at Peru :

- i. Elma A.,⁸ b. Feb. 10, 1857; d. Feb. 20, 1861.
- 483. ii. Allen James, b. Jan. 14, 1860.

Children of second wife :

- 484. iii. Arthur S., b. Mar. 22, 1864.
- iv. Lydia B., b. June 28, 1866. Res., 1895, Peru.
- v. Phebe D., b. Dec. 3, 1868; d. Dec. 26, 1890.
- vi. Jennie M., b. Aug. 13, 1871. Res., 1895, Peru.
- vii. Kate, b. Aug. 19, 1875. Res., 1895, Peru.

304

HARVEY G.⁷ EVERETT (*David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 5, 1832, at Peru, N. Y.; married Oct. 8, 1863, at Peru, Margaret Greene, daughter of John Greene, born Feb. 22, 1834, at Peru; died there Feb. 28, 1892. He is a farmer, living, 1894, at Peru.

Children, born at Peru :

- i. Henry G.,⁸ b. Aug. 21, 1864. Res., 1894, Lebanon, Or.
- ii. William E., b. Feb. 19, 1866. Res., 1894, Peru.
- iii. Warren H., b. Mar. 21, 1868. Res., 1894, Peru.
- iv. Sarah Ann, b. July 7, 1872.

305

STEPHEN⁷ EVERETT (*Stephen*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 23, 1804, at Barre, Vt.; died Aug. 29, 1840, at Plainfield, Vt.; married May 15, 1836, Julia Ann Shattuck, daughter of Abiel and Phebe Shattuck, born Feb. 12, 1806, at Hillsboro', N. H.; died Oct. 6, 1889. He was a portrait painter, and resided at Plainfield, excepting for a year in 1836-37, when he resided at Boston, Mass.

Child, born at Boston :

- i. Julia Ann Ophelia,⁸ b. Mar. 1, 1837; m. Sept. 1, 1859, Ervin Nye, son of Vinal and Betsey (Croxford) Nye, born June 15, 1829, at Plainfield. Res., 1894, Plainfield.

306

JOHN⁷ EVERETT (*John,⁶ David,⁵ Edward,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Dec. 23, 1802, at New Ipswich, N. H.; died Nov. 15, 1857, at Marshall, Mich.; married Oct. 2, 1828, Ann C. Adams.

Children :

- i. Mary Ann Jones,⁸ b. Oct. 18, 1829, at Templeton, Mass.
- ii. Frances Josephine, b. Mar. 18, 1845, at Marshall.

307

STEPHEN⁷ EVERETT (*John,⁶ David,⁵ Edward,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Jan. 25, 1809, at New Ipswich, N. H.; died May 27, 1867, at Biddeford, Me.; married Sept. 16, 1832, at Dracut, Mass., Alma Richardson, daughter of Thaddeus and Mary (Currier) Richardson, born Mar. 6, 1809, at Dracut; died June 22, 1881, at Lawrence, Mass. He was a manufacturer, connected with the Middlesex Mills, at Lowell, Mass.; the Bay State, at Lawrence, and the Pepperell, at Biddeford.

Children :

- i. Alma Adaline,⁸ b. Sept. 23, 1833; d. —, 1856.
- ii. George Moody Thompson, b. Nov. 18, 1837, at Dracut, Mass.; m. Sept. 30, 1891, at Boxford, Mass., M. Augusta Adams, dau. of Daniel and Lucy Adams. Res., 1897, Lawrence.
- iii. Hannah B., b. May 20, 1843; d. —, 1846.
- iv. Charles William, b. —, 1846; d. —, 1850.

308

CHARLES⁷ EVERETT (*John,⁶ David,⁵ Edward,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Dec. 1, 1818, at New Ipswich, N. H.; died Nov. 1, 1896, at Templeton, Mass.; married June 26, 1844, at Royalston, Mass., Maria P. Wheeler, daughter of Josiah Wheeler, born Sept. 10, 1821, at Royalston. He resided at Otter River Village, Templeton, where he was a woolen manufacturer and a merchant.

Children, born at Templeton :

- i. Sarah Sophia,⁸ b. —, 1844; d. Mar. 7, 1892; m. 1st, at Templeton, Porter B. Webber; m. 2d, Oct. 16, 1877, at Orange, Mass., Austin L. Bond, of Greenfield, Mass., son of George W. and Mary Bond, b. about 1844, at Wardsboro', Vt.
- ii. John Wheeler, b. —, 1846; d. Sept. 23, 1847.
- iii. Mary Turner, b. —, 1850; d. Oct. 24, 1851.

309

EDWARD⁷ EVERETT (*John*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 29, 1820, at New Ipswich, N. H.; died Oct. 24, 1853, at Lowell, Mass.; married June 2, 1848, at Townsend, Mass., Eliza Ann Sylvester, daughter of Quincy and Sally Sylvester, born Nov. 18, 1827, at Townsend; she married second, Nov. 21, 1860, Alfred M. Adams, and was living, 1894, at Townsend. Mr. Everett was a designer in the print mills of Lowell and Lawrence.

Children :

- i. Innis F.,⁸ b. Apr. 8, 1849; d. Apr. 4, 1872.
485. ii. Edward, b. Oct. 4, 1850.

310

IRA⁷ EVERETT (*William*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 6, 1789, at South Dedham, Mass.; died Mar. 28, 1875, at Providence, R. I.; married —, Betsey —, who died Mar. 20, 1851, at Providence, aged 63 years.

Child :

486. i. William Blackman,⁸ b. about 1817.

311

WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*William*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 10, 1795, at South Dedham, Mass.; died July 4, 1868, at Bedford, Mass.; married 1st, July 31, 1823, Anne C. Dickson, daughter of Isaiah and Sarah (Cooper) Dickson, of Cambridge, Mass., who died Feb. 26, 1830; married 2d, —, Eliza A. Lane, daughter of Eliab and Anne (Wellington) Lane, of Bedford, born May 17, 1804, at Bedford; died

there Jan. 28, 1873. He was living in 1817, at Boston, in 1822, at Cambridge, and in 1825, moved to Bedford. He was a chaise and harness maker.

Child, born at Bedford:

487. i. William Dickson,⁸ b. Apr. 15, 1832.

312

JABEZ⁷ EVERETT (*William,⁶ William,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Mar. 27, 1799, at South Dedham, Mass.; died Jan. 28, 1831, at Dover, Mass.; married Feb. 3, 1828, Eliza Draper, daughter of Michael and Hannah (Baker) Draper, born Feb. 1, 1806, at Dover; died there Mar. 6, 1831.

Child, born at Dover:

488. i. George Draper,⁸ b. June 24, 1829.

313

JOSIAH⁷ EVERETT (*Josiah,⁶ Josiah,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Richard¹*), born —, 1797, at New Portland, Me.; died —, in Iowa; married —, at New Portland, Lucy Churchill, daughter of William Churchill. He was a farmer, living at New Portland, until 1855, when he went West with his family. He served in the Maine legislature one or more terms.

Children:

- i. Josiah,⁸ b. —; d. young.
- ii. Josiah, b. —.
- iii. Ora, b. —.
- iv. Frank, b. —; reported as living at Lyons, Neb., 1894.
- v. Andrew, b. —.
- vi. Beniah, b. —; reported as living at Lyons, 1894.

314

WILLIAM A.⁷ EVERETT (*Josiah,⁶ Josiah,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Apr. 7, 1799, at New Portland, Me.; died —, in Iowa; married 1st, about 1820, at New Portland, Sarah Hutchins; married 2d, —, Mary Twitchell. He was a farmer and a shoemaker, and lived at New Portland and New Vineyard, Me., until 1836, when he went to Iowa.

Children :

- i. Mary,⁸ b. about 1822.
- ii. Disna, b. about 1824.
- iii. William S., b. about 1826; d. young.
- iv. Francis, b. about 1828.
- v. Charlotte, b. about 1831.

Child of second wife :

- vi. William, b. —.

315

SAMUEL F.⁷ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 19, 1805, at New Portland, Me., died Jan. 25, 1874, at Tama City, Ia.; married Nov. 25, 1827, Calista Turner, daughter of Reuben and Lucy (Everett) Turner, born Nov. 20, 1807, at Farmington, Me.; died —, at Tama City. He was a farmer, living in New Portland until 1851, when he moved to Hustisford, Dodge county, Wis., and later to Tama City.

Children :

- i. Samuel,⁸ b. —; d. young.
- ii. Samuel, b. —.
- iii. Lucy, b. —.
- iv. Esther, b. —.
489. v. John T., b. June 11, 1843.

316

FRANCIS⁷ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1807, at New Portland, Me.; died May 8, 1862; m. —, at New Vineyard, Me., Julia Ann Bailey. He was a farmer and lived at New Portland, and in Wisconsin; was a private in company C, 16th regiment, Wis. Vols., and died in the service.

Children :

- i. William Walker,⁸ b. —; d. Jan. 17, 1863; m. Nov. 14, 1848, at Gardiner, Me., Irene Bailey, of Gardiner. He was a private in company I, 22d regiment, Wis. Vols., and died at Danville, Ky., in the service.
- ii. Rebecca, b. —.

317

POLLY⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 8, 1796, at Chelsea, Vt.; died —, 1866, at —; married —, William Amsbury. Residences, Mason county, West Va., Marion county, Ia., and Custer county, Neb.

Children (Amsbury), born in West Virginia :

- i. William F.,⁸ b. —.
- ii. Francis Everett, b. —.
- iii. Catherine, b. —.
- iv. Henrietta, b. —.
- v. Lewis Norton, b. —.
- vi. Almira Parish, b. Sept. 9, 1829.
- vii. Horace Allen, b. Sept. 3, 1833.
- viii. Matthew James, b. Feb. 15, 1837.

318

SALLY⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 21, 1805, at Aurelius, N. Y.; died there June 18, 1838; married Oct. 13, 1831, at Aurelius, Lyman Beers, son of Isaac Beers, born Oct. 13, 1799, at Weston, Conn.; died July 4, 1863, at Fairfield, Conn. He went with his father, at an early age, to Aurelius, where he became a farmer. In 1845, he returned to Connecticut.

Children (Beers), born at Aurelius :

- i. Francis Everett,⁸ b. Aug. 29, 1833; was graduated at Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn., 1854, and became a civil engineer. Res., Gilmore City, Ia.
- ii. Mary Olivia, b. July 16, 1836; m. May 20, 1884, at Stratford, Conn., Jason L. Higgins, son of Henry K. and Esther Higgins, b. June 25, 1838, at Perry, N. Y. Res., Watkins, N. Y.
- iii. Lewis Franklin, b. May 27, 1838; d. Feb. 15, 1872, at South Norwalk, Conn.; m. Oct. 11, 1865, Adelia V. Hoyt, of Darien, Conn., d. —, 1880. He was city attorney for South Norwalk, member of the General Assembly, 1871, and also of the Masonic fraternity.

319

LUCY JANE⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 23, 1810, at Aurelius, N. Y.; died

Nov. 13, 1878; married Jan. 18, 1840, William J. Oliver. Residence, Mason county, W. Va.

Children (Oliver):

- i. Sarah F.,⁸ b. Dec. 16, 1840.
- ii. Mary E., b. Feb. 18, 1842; d. Aug. 10, 1844.
- iii. Bennett F., b. Mar. 27, 1843.
- iv. John W., b. Dec. 17, 1846.
- v. Thomas D., b. June 21, 1848.
- vi. Charles G., b. June 21, 1848; d. July 13, 1848.
- vii. Jane A., b. Oct. 2, 1850.
- viii. Araminta D., b. Sept. 28, 1852; d. June 12, 1853.

320

ELIZA ARAMINTA⁷ EVERETT (*Francis,⁶ Josiah,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Mar. 28, 1814, at Aurelius, N. Y.; married Apr. 3, 1845, at Mt. Morris, N. Y., George Mills, son of Capt. Frederic Mills, died Apr. 9, 1879.

Children (Mills):

- i. George W.,⁸ b. Nov. 3, 1846; m. Nov. 7, 1876, Eva B. Ward. Res., Mt. Morris.
- ii. Elizabeth J., b. Jan. 26, 1850; m. May 4, 1870, Milo S. Goldthwait. Res., Jamestown, N. Y.
- iii. Kate Eliza, b. Dec. 16, 1853; d. Feb. 10, 1883.
- iv. Frederic Francis, b. Sept. 10, 1860; d. Mar. 11, 1863.

321

JOHN SMITH⁷ EVERETT (*Francis,⁶ Josiah,⁵ William,⁴ William,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Apr. 6, 1816, at Aurelius, N. Y.; died Dec. 1, 1893, in Marion county, Ia.; married Sept. 5, 1843, in Mason county, West Va., Elizabeth E. McCown, born Sept. 20, 1823, in Mason county; died Jan. 28, 1895, in Iowa. He was a farmer and fruit raiser, living in Mason county until 1846, when he moved to Marion county, where he was an early pioneer.

Children:

- i. Marcena Smith,⁸ b. June 30, 1844; d. Aug. 13, 1863, at Helena, Ark.; enlisted Aug. —, 1862, in company A, 40th regiment, Ia. Vol.
- ii. Anne Jane, b. June 23, 1846; d. young.

- iii. Sophia Miriam, b. Dec. 18, 1848; m. May 31, 1866, at Knoxville, Marion county, Dr. L. T. Greenlee, b. Nov. 3, 1841, in Mason county. Res., 1896, Humeston, Wayne county, Ia.
490. iv. Augustus Justine, b. Sept. 27, 1850.
v. Joanna Maria, b. Sept. 28, 1852; d. Sept. 12, 1894, at Tracy Home Hospital, Des Moines, Ia., where she was a professional nurse; m. James Polk Carpenter, b. Sept. 7, 1845; d. Oct. 5, 1883.
vi. Edward Francis, b. Mar. 1, 1854; d. young.
vii. Mary May, b. Aug. 28, 1856; d. young.
491. viii. John McCown, b. Oct. 1, 1857.
ix. Alice May, b. Apr. 27, 1859; m. Oct. 20, 1887, at Des Moines, E. E. Herring, b. Mar. 1, 1857, at Terre Haute, Ind. Res., 1890, Des Moines.
x. Sarah Kate, b. Mar. 11, 1861; d. Oct. 12, 1872.
492. xi. William Barnett, b. Apr. 27, 1862.
493. xii. Warren James, b. May 31, 1865.

322

DR. WARREN DAY⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 4, 1818, at Aurelius, N. Y.; died Oct. 7, 1864, at Corydon, Ia.; married 1st, —, 1839, in Mason county, West Va., Mrs. Pautha Jane Greenlee, daughter of Syllas Marris, born —, 1815, in West Virginia; died Apr. 25, 1849, in Marion county, Ia.; married 2d, Mar. 27, 1850, in Marion county, Susannah Nossaman, born May 23, 1828, at New York, Ia.; died Apr. 20, 1854; married 3d, Mar. 28, 1858, in Appanoose county, Ia., Elizabeth E. Richardson, daughter of Thomas and Jemima Richardson, born Sept. 9, 1827, in Smith county, Tenn.; died Jan. 21, 1884.

He was a physician, living in Mason county until 1841, when he moved to Moniteau county, Mo., where he lived until 1848; he then moved to Marion county, and a few years later to Corydon, Wayne county.

Children:

494. i. Francis Michael,⁸ b. Oct. 4, 1840.
495. ii. Burrus Smith, b. Mar. 21, 1843.
iii. Roxalina Caroline, b. Feb. 5, 1845, in Moniteau county; m. Mar. 15, 1870, at Corydon, S. C. Staton. Res., Red House Shoals, West Va.

- iv. Virginia Pautha, b. Jan. 20, 1847, in Moniteau county; m. 1st, Oct. 3, 1866, Allen T. Frazer; m. 2d, Mar. 29, 1883, George T. Allen. Res., Mason City, Neb.
v. Timothy, b. Apr. 3, 1849; d. Apr. 7, 1849.

Children of second wife:

496. vi. Melville L., b. Sept. 9, 1852.
vii. Daughter, b. Apr. —, 1854; d. Apr. 20, 1854.

Children of third wife:

- viii. Capitola Jemima, b. Mar. 7, 1859, at Peoria, Ia; d. Nov. 28, 1901, at Mulhall, Oklahoma; m. 1st, William Weber, of Coffey county, Kan.; m. 2d, Robert Breeden; m. 3d, John Lewis.
497. ix. Warren Douglas, b. Oct. 2, 1860.
498. x. Paul Jones, b. Nov. 8, 1862.
xi. Carrie Day, b. Mar. 15, 1865; d. Mar. 1, 1886.

323

FRANCIS⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 24, 1820, in Mason county, West Va.: died —, 1852, in Marion county, Ia.; married —, 1842, in Moniteau county, Mo., Mary A. Smith, daughter of Thomas and Rebecca Smith, born at Chillicothe, Ohio. He was a farmer, went to Missouri in early manhood, and in 1847, to Marion county.

Children:

499. i. John S.,⁸ b. Dec. 25, 1843.
ii. Harriet E., b. —; d. —, 1866, in Marion county.
iii. Sarah C., b. —; m. B. F. Crouch. Res., 1894, Knoxville, Ia.
iv. Abigail A., b. May 1, 1852; m. J. J. Belville. Res., 1894, Knoxville.

324

EVELINE⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 28, 1824, in Mason county, West Va.: married Jan. 2, 1841, at Springfield, N. Y., Hugh Thompson Tears, son of David Tears, born Oct. 8, 1816, at Dryden, N. Y.

Children (Tears):

- i. Mary Ann,⁸ b. Jan. 18, 1842.
ii. Catherine Amanda, b. May 30, 1844.
iii. Eleanor, b. Oct. 30, 1845; d. —, 1864.

- iv. Sarah Jane, b. Apr. 20, 1847.
- v. Hannah E., b. June 6, 1849; d. Mar. 27, 1884.
- vi. Angeline, b. Feb. 4, 1851; d. June 10, 1855.
- vii. David Emmett, b. Oct. 17, 1852.
- viii. Frank, b. July 19, 1854; d. Mar. 30, 1876.
- ix. Everett, b. Apr. 10, 1856.
- x. John, b. June 13, 1858.
- xi. Henry Nye, b. Aug. 1, 1860.
- xii. Eva Caroline, b. June 13, 1862.
- xiii. Susan Alida, b. July 6, 1864.
- xiv. William Thompson, b. Sept. 8, 1866.

325

HARRIET AMANDA⁷ EVERETT (*Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 14, 1827, in Mason county, West Va.; married Feb. 3, 1848, at Mt. Morris, N. Y., Peter Bodine, son of John G. Bodine, born Sept. 20, 1825.

Children (Bodine):

- i. Mary Eliza,⁸ b. May 15, 1849.
- ii. Virginia Magdalene, b. June 4, 1852.
- iii. Helen Frances, b. Aug. 6, 1854; d. Dec. 20, 1855.
- iv. Harriet Elizabeth, b. July 24, 1856.
- v. Katherine Eveline, b. July 9, 1858.
- vi. Edward Everett Seymore, b. Jan. 28, 1863.

326

SHELDON BROWNSON⁷ EVERITT (*Charles*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 17, 1818, at Warren, Conn.; married Oct. 26, 1842, at Watertown, Conn., Maria Woodward, daughter of Nathan Woodward, born Feb. 9, 1820, at Watertown. They reside at Oakville, Conn.

Children, i born at Watertown, ii-iii at Waterbury, Conn.:

- 500. i. Anna Maria,⁸ b. May 21, 1844.
- ii. Mary Caroline, b. Aug. 15, 1847; m. Feb. 14, 1872, William B. Wetherbee, of Chapin, Ill., b. about 1845, in Hampden county, Mass. Res., Santa Ana, Cal.
- 501. iii. Edward Hermon, b. Jan. 6, 1856.

327

Dr. ABNER BROWNSON⁷ EVERITT (*Abner*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 24, 1846, at Litchfield, Ohio;

married Mar. 4, 1880, at Castorland, N. Y., Frankie A. Plank, daughter of Jacob Plank, born Jan. 21, 1854, at Denmark, N. Y. He is a practicing physician at Kipton, Ohio.

Child :

- i. Mary Hannah,^s b. Nov. 19, 1885.

328

ELIZA⁷ EVERITT (*Martin*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 26, 1802; died Sept. 2, 1873, at Cornwall Bridge, Conn.; married —, 1824, William Bonney. They resided at Cornwall Bridge.

Children (Bonney) :

- i. Herman E.,^s b. July 23, 1827; d. June 28, 1864.
- ii. William C., b. June 18, 1829; d. Oct. 2, 1868.
- iii. Maria A., b. June 27, 1831; m. Theodore Swift. Res., 1901, Cornwall Bridge.
- iv. Harriet E., b. Oct. 21, 1833; d. Feb. 9, 1886.
- v. Mary J., b. Nov. 22, 1835; d. Oct. 4, 1895.

329

THOMAS A.⁷ EVERITT (*Adolphus*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. —, 1806, at Sharon, Conn.; died —; married Mary Hatch. He resided in Ellsworth society, Sharon.

Children :

- i. Lydia Ann,^s b. —, 1826; d. Feb. 5, 1849.
- ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. —; m. June 15, 1846, Alanson Negus, of Litchfield, Conn.
- iii. John H., b. June 2, 1832; d. Oct. —, 1899.

330

ICHABOD S.⁷ EVERITT (*Adolphus*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 22, 1808, at Sharon, Conn.; died —, 1887; married 1st, Nov. —, 1836, at Sharon, Emily St. John, daughter of Thomas St. John, born July 11, 1808, at Sharon; died July 20, 1870; married 2d, Sept. 6, 1876, Louisa Lord, died Dec. 7, 1883. He resided at Ellsworth society, Sharon, where he was a farmer, assessor, selectman, and representative.

Child :

- i. Mary L.,⁸ b. May 29, 1843; m. 1st, Dec. 12, 1866, John Milton Gregory, d. Sept. 22, 1875; m. 2d, Feb. 26, 1879, D. L. Smith, b. Apr. 19, 1843. Res., West Cornwall, Conn.

331

RUSSELL A.⁷ EVERITT (*Adolphus*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 8, 1811, at Sharon, Conn.; married July 3, 1834, at Sharon, Sarah A. Hollister. He was a farmer, and resided at Ellsworth society, Sharon, and at Burton, Ohio.

Child :

- i. Lucretia,⁸ b. —; m. Asher Furson.

332

JOSHUA⁷ EVERITT (*Asa*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 19, 1811, at Sharon, Conn.; married Feb. 12, 1834, at Sharon, Elmira Skiff, daughter of Walter and Abigail (Wilson) Skiff, born Apr. 15, 1811, at Sharon. They resided at Ellsworth society, Sharon.

Children, born at Sharon :

- i. Charles Wildman,⁸ b. May 3, 1841.
- ii. Elizabeth Anna, b. Apr. 17, 1850.

333

ENOCH PARSONS⁷ EVERITT (*Russell*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 31, 1825, at Copake Flats, N. Y.; married 1st, Feb. 20, 1850, at Sharon, Conn., Helen Sophronia Everitt, daughter of William and Susan Ann (Gordon) Everitt, born Aug. 22, 1829, at Sharon; died there Sept. 14, 1866; married 2d, Feb. 9, 1867, at Sharon, Emily Goodenough, daughter of Giles Chipman and Alida (Cooper) Goodenough, of Jefferson, N. Y., born July 3, 1840, at Jefferson. He was a farmer at Ellsworth society, Sharon.

Children, born at Sharon :

502. i. Frank,⁸ b. Nov. 17, 1851.
- ii. William, b. Apr. 26, 1854; d. Sept. 9, 1855.
- iii. Susan Caroline, b. July 24, 1856; d. July 24, 1856.

- iv. William, b. Jan. 12, 1858.
- v. Edith, b. May 25, 1862; d. Sept. 18, 1862.

Children of second wife :

- vi. Ellen, b. Dec. 27, 1867.
- vii. Alice, b. Nov. 23, 1870.
- viii. Florence, b. July 23, 1875.

334

RICHARD FLOYD⁷ EVERITT (*Russell*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 15, 1831, at Copake Flats, N. Y.; married Nov. 26, 1857, at Sharon, Conn., Catharine Henrietta St. John, daughter of Henry and Catharine Augusta (Wheeler) St. John, of Northeast, N. Y., born Nov. 26, 1836, at Sharon. He resided at Ellsworth society, Sharon, and Galva, Ill.

Children, i–ii born at Sharon, iii–iv at Galva :

- i. Walton,⁸ b. Feb. 11, 1859; d. May 6, 1860.
- ii. Leland, b. July 19, 1861.
- iii. Bertrand, b. Aug. 4, 1869; d. Apr. 4, 1873.
- iv. Walter Burton, b. May 16, 1875.

335

RANSOM FREDERICK⁷ EVERITT (*Gamaliel*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 26, 1822, at Sharon, Conn.; married Mar. 13, 1851, at Warren, Conn., Ellen Harriet Curtiss, daughter of Erastus and Harriet (Tanner) Curtiss, born Aug. 3, 1825, at Warren. He was a farmer at Ellsworth society, Sharon, until 1860, when he removed to Waverly, Ill.

Children, born at Sharon :

- i. Erastus Curtiss,⁸ b. May 5, 1853.
- ii. Louisa Adeline, b. Nov. 11, 1854.

336

ABEL CLARK⁷ EVERITT (*Gamaliel*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 29, 1827, at Sharon, Conn.; married Oct. 22, 1850, at Sharon, Clarissa Chaffee, daughter of Joel St. John and Betsey Ann (Youngs) Chaffee, born Oct. 31, 1828, at Sharon. He was a farmer and carpenter, at Ellsworth society,

Sharon; removed to Winsted, Conn., and later to Barkhamsted, Conn., where he was living in 1896. He was a member of the Legislature from Barkhamsted, 1894.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Charles Edgar,⁸ b. July 24, 1854.
- ii. Frederick Chaffee, b. Apr. 21, 1863.

337

NEWTON FRANKLIN⁷ EVERITT (*Gamaliel*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 26, 1832, at Sharon, Conn.; married Jan. 24, 1855, at Kent, Conn., Mary Frances Dutcher, daughter of Silas and Laura (Booth) Dutcher, of Kent. He resided at Chenango Bridge, N. Y., 1896.

Children:

- i. Edward,⁸ b. Nov. —, 1856.
- ii. Alice, b. Jan. —, 1858.
- iii. Laura Nancy, b. Jan. —, 1862.

338

CHARLES BURRETT⁷ EVERITT (*Gamaliel*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 4, 1835, at Sharon, Conn.; married Sept. 6, 1858, at Sharon, Julia Chaffee, daughter of Joel St. John and Betsey Ann (Youngs) Chaffee, born Apr. 13, 1837, at Sharon. He was a farmer at Ellsworth society, Sharon, 1896.

Children, born at Sharon:

- i. Ella Susan,⁸ b. Feb. 1, 1860.
- ii. Irving Gamaliel, b. Dec. 31, 1863.
- iii. Flora Betsey, b. June 1, 1865.
- iv. Burrett Chaffee, b. Apr. 11, 1867.
- v. Myra Melissa, b. July 25, 1869.
- vi. Ernest Ransom, b. Oct. 26, 1871.

339

SAMUEL ELMORE⁷ EVERITT (*Augustus*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 15, 1822, at Sharon, Conn.; married Jan. 12, 1854, at South Britain, Conn., Ann Eliza Canfield, daughter of George and Cornelia Helen (Beecher) Canfield, born

Dec. 16, 1826, at South Britain. He was a farmer at Ellsworth society, Sharon, 1895.

Children, born at Sharon :

- i. Mary Cornelia,⁸ b. Mar. 7, 1855; m. Oct. 16, 1878, Frank E. Buckley, b. May 23, 1854.
503. ii. George Augustus, b. Oct. 18, 1861.

340

MARY ANN⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 14, 1821, at Nichols, N. Y.; married Mar. —, 1850, at Nichols, Benjamin Loundsbury. They resided at Nichols, 1895.

Children (Loundsbury) :

- i. Mattie,⁸ b. May 1, 1852.
- ii. Emily, b. May 25, 1854.
- iii. Benjamin, b. Nov. 30, 1856.
- iv. Sarah, b. Apr. 24, 1859.
- v. Fannie, b. Dec. 8, 1862.

341

ELMORE⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 5, 1822, at Nichols, N. Y.; married 1st, May 27, 1868, at Nichols, Mirah A. Johnson, daughter of Perley Johnson; married 2d, May 2, 1889, Alice Jordan. He was a farmer at Nichols, removed to Amenia, N. Y., and returned to Nichols, where he has been supervisor.

Children, born at Nichols :

- i. Hovey,⁸ b. Feb. 4, 1869; m. July —, 1892, at Binghamton, N. Y., Mary Cudmore.
504. ii. Walter C., b. June 27, 1871.

342

HARVEY C.⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 21, 1824, at Nichols, N. Y.; married Nov. 12, 1850, at Nichols, Sarah Joslin, daughter of Peter Joslin, born Aug. 4, 1831, at Nichols. He was a farmer at Nichols, removed to Amenia, N. Y., and returned to Nichols.

Children, born at Nichols :

- i. Fannie C.,⁸ b. May 7, 1852; m. Nov. —, 1872, Edmund R. Sherry, of Waverley, N. Y. Res., Elmira, N. Y.
- ii. John E., b. Mar. 17, 1853; d. Mar. 4, 1854.
- iii. Harriett A., b. Oct. 23, 1856; d. June 10, 1861.
- iv. George E., b. Oct. 21, 1863.
- v. Julia A., b. Nov. 3, 1865; d. Feb. 2, 1871.
- vi. Mabel E., b. Aug. 27, 1871.

343

Dr. EDWARD A.⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 11, 1831, at Amenia, N. Y.; married 1st, Nov. 12, 1856, at Elmira, N. Y., Harriet S. Greutsinger, daughter of William Greutsinger, born Sept. 5, 1833, at Elmira; died Dec. 13, 1873, at Burlington, Penn.; married 2d, Jan. 6, 1875, at Burlington, Harriet P. Phelps, daughter of Plyune and Lucy Phelps, of Burlington. He is a physician and has been town burgess. They were living, 1894, at Burlington.

Children :

- i. Frederica C.,⁸ b. May 4, 1858; m. May 4, 1882, Thomas A. Pagett, of Elmira.
505. ii. John Elmore, b. June 11, 1862.
- iii. Laurinda Ettie, b. Nov. 26, 1866; d. Jan. 31, 1867.

344

FREDERICK M.⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 2, 1834, at Amenia, N. Y.; married Feb. —, 1855, at Nichols, N. Y., Mariah Johnson, daughter of Perley Johnson, born —, at Windham, Penn. Residence, Amenia and Nichols.

Children :

- i. Mary,⁸ b. Apr. 25, 1856; m. May —, 1874, James Sullivan.
- ii. Jessie, b. Jan. 9, 1860.

345

EMILY P.⁷ EVERITT (*John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 13, 1838, at Nichols, N. Y.; married July 17, 1859, at Nichols, Manning Elsbree, who died May 18, 1862. She resided, 1894, at Nichols.

Child (Elsbree):

- i. Charlotte Manning,⁸ b. June 26, 1862; m. June 7, 1888,
Robert C. Harris, b. June 9, 1854.

346

LAURINDA ANN⁷ EVERITT (*Hovey*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 14, 1834, at Chemung, N. Y.; married Oct. 14, 1857, at Chemung, Edward E. Van Dyne, son of Edward Earl and Phoebe (Edwards) Van Dyne, born Feb. 15, 1827, at Lyons Farms, N. J. They were living, 1894, at Troy, Penn.

Children (Van Dyne):

- i. Mabel,⁸ b. Jan. 9, 1860; d. Jan. 8, 1872.
ii. Edward Everett, b. Sept. 15, 1861; m. Oct. 10, 1883,
Louise Wilson. Children:
1. *Edward*,⁹ b. Dec. 20, 1886; d. Sept. 30, 1887.
2. *Henry B.*, b. Mar. 23, 1889.
3. *Elizabeth*, b. Oct. 12, 1892.
iii. Henry, b. Dec. 31, 1866; d. Jan. 18, 1868.
iv. Laurinda, b. Dec. 22, 1872.
v. Frederick E., b. Oct. —, 1874.

347

SARAH FRANCES⁷ EVERITT (*Hovey*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 13, 1839, at Chemung, N. Y.; married —, Maj. John G. Copley, son of Lauren and Sally (Stone) Copley, born Mar. 30, 1839, at Sanford, N. Y. They were living, 1894, at Elmira, N. Y.

Children (Copley):

- i. Hovey Everitt,⁸ b. May 2, 1869.
ii. Harry G., b. July 28, 1873; d. Jan. 31, 1875.
iii. Frances C., b. Oct. 10, 1875.

348

WILLIAM ELIAS⁷ EVERITT (*Elias*,⁶ *Eliphalet*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 17, 1826, at Watertown, N. Y.; died Sept. 19, 1881, at Saratoga, N. Y.; married Apr. 25, 1854, at Brownsville, N. Y., Pamela Williams Kirby, daughter of Col.

Edmund Kirby, U. S. A., and Eliza Brown, born Jan. 9, 1831, at Brownsville; died Jan. 23, 1878, at Hot Springs, Ark.

Mr. Everitt early entered the U. S. Navy and served in the Mexican war. In 1845, he was appointed a third assistant engineer in the navy; promoted successively, in 1847, second assistant; in 1848, first assistant; and in 1852, chief engineer, and saw service in the steam frigates Mississippi, San Jacinto, and Niagara. In 1858, he was detailed to assist in the laying of the first Atlantic cable. By a device of his invention, the parting of the cable, while being payed out, was avoided. On his return from this service, he resigned, in 1859, from the navy, and became superintendent of the Novelty Iron Works, New York City. He rendered the U. S. Government important services during the Civil war. Having no children, he adopted a niece of his wife, Virginia Darby, who took the family name. She married William Edward Ver Plank, a lawyer in New York City.

349

WILLIAM STILLMAN⁷ EVERITT (*William*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 13, 1805, at Princeton, Mass.; died Feb. 19, 1885, at Princeton; married 1st, Feb. 20, 1827, Mary Whitney, daughter of David and Elizabeth (Barron) Whitney, born Aug. 19, 1808, at Westminster, Mass.; died May 26, 1828, at Princeton; married 2d, Jan. 20, 1829, Susan Beman, born Apr. 17, 1808, at Princeton.

Children, born at Princeton:

- i. Mary Whitney,⁸ b. May 16, 1828; m. Jan. 1, 1847, Joseph Brown, b. Sept. 20, 1820, at Westminster.

Children of second wife:

- ii. Susan Louisa, b. Mar. 31, 1831; m. Feb. 16, 1854, Henry Edward Folger, son of Capt. Charles and Bitha (Parker) Folger, b. May 23, 1820, at Princeton. Res., 1874, Springfield, Ohio.
- iii. Abbie Pamela, b. Sept. 23, 1833; m. Nov. 26, 1854, Luther Smith, of Sterling, Mass., b. Feb. 14, 1828, at Templeton, Mass. Res., 1874, Gardner, Mass.

- iv. Almira Rebecca, b. Mar. 28, 1837; m. Mar. 8, 1855, Lansford Harrington, b. Oct. 7, 1831, at Westminster. Res., 1874, Princeton.
- v. Melissa Eunice, b. Mar. 16, 1842; m. M. H. Puffer. Res., 1874, Gardner.

350

REV. SAMUEL⁷ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 11, 1793, at Princeton, Mass.: died Sept. 22, 1875, in Michigan; married Feb. 9, 1825, Lucinda Keyes, born Sept. 14, 1798, at Princeton; died Dec. 23, 1871, in Michigan. Mr. Everett was graduated from the theological department of Waterville (Me.) College, 1823; was ordained, and filled pastorates at Milford, N. H., 1825, Salisbury, N. H., 1832, Holden, Mass., 1838, North Leverett, Mass., 1839, and finally in Michigan.

Children, i-iii born at Milford, iv-vi at Salisbury:

506. i. Samuel Pearce,⁸ b. Jan. 26, 1826.
- ii. Joshua Titus, b. Sept. 8, 1827; d. Nov. 27, 1846.
- iii. Lucinda Elizabeth, b. July 23, 1829; d. July 5, 1853; m. Apr. 9, 1849, Whitman Fiske Higgins, of Hardwick, Mass.
- iv. Mary Jane, b. Sept. 1, 1832; d. July 2, 1834.
- v. George Boardman, b. June 28, 1835; d. Mar. 30, 1836.
- vi. William Stillman, b. Nov. 8, 1837; d. Mar. —, 1881, in Iowa.

351

ISRAEL⁷ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 10, 1795, at Princeton, Mass.; died May 6, 1888, at Millbury, Mass.; married Nov. 19, 1822, Persis Fosgate, born July 6, 1801, at Berlin, Mass.; died Feb. 4, 1852, at Princeton. He was a farmer at Princeton and Millbury. He was a member of the Massachusetts Legislature, 1843, '44.

Children, born at Princeton:

- i. Sarah Ann,⁸ b. Nov. 5, 1823.
- ii. Pamela How, b. Mar. 29, 1826; m. June 8, 1848, William Howe, son of William and Eunice (Robbins) Howe, b. Oct. 14, 1819, at Princeton. Res., 1895, Millbury.
- iii. George, b. Aug. 12, 1827; d. Oct. 2, 1847.

507. iv. Abram, b. Nov. 4, 1829.
 v. Ruth Eliza, b. Sept. 28, 1833; d. Aug. 19, 1867, at Mt. Pleasant, S. C.; m. Aug. 17, 1857, Holland N. Batcheller, of Macon, Ga., b. Sept. 28, 1818, at Grafton, Mass.; d. Aug. 18, 1867, at Mt. Pleasant. He served during the Civil war as captain in the 35th regiment, U. S. colored troops.
508. vi. Mendall Gilbert, b. Sept. 14, 1836.

352

Dea. JOSHUA TITUS⁷ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1806, at Princeton, Mass.; died Feb. 10, 1897, at Westminster, Mass.; married 1st, May 15, 1828, Sally Brown, daughter of Joseph Brown, born May 1, 1810, at Westminster; died Jan. 22, 1848, at Princeton; married 2d, Sept. 15, 1853, Mary Ann Baird, daughter of George W. Baird, born Aug. 30, 1820, at Grafton, Vt.

He was widely known in the northern part of Worcester county and elsewhere for his active interest in the various moral and social reforms of his time. He became an early convert to the anti-slavery cause, and was a personal friend of Garrison, Phillips, May, and Douglas, whom he entertained at his home; for many years he was President of the Worcester North Anti-Slavery Society. He lived the most of his life in his native town of Princeton, where he was a selectman and assessor in 1834 and '35, and was a member of the Massachusetts Legislature in 1833, '34 and '35. At the time of his death, he was the oldest living ex-member of the General Court.

Children, born at Princeton:

- i. Sarah Merriam,⁸ b. July 7, 1829; m. Jan. 1, 1851, Moses Hobbs Mirick, b. Nov. 17, 1823, at Princeton.
 - ii. Lucy Adelia, b. Nov. 28, 1831; m. Nov. 19, 1853, John L. Heywood, of Milford, Mass., b. Sept. 28, 1830, at Westminster.
509. iii. Frederick Augustus, b. May 2, 1835.
 iv. Alice Brown, b. Apr. 24, 1839; m. Nov. 15, 1873, at Leominster, Mass., Robert Kelley.
 v. Emma Eliza, b. Feb. 19, 1843; d. —, at San Francisco, Cal.; m. Nov. 22, 1862, Edward H. Howes, of San Francisco.

Child of second wife :

- vi. George Titus, b. Aug. 31, 1861. Res., 1898, Fitchburg, Mass.

353

Prof. ERASTUS⁷ EVERETT (*Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 3, 1813, at Princeton, Mass.; married Sept. 16, 1848, Rosa Denham, daughter of Andrew Denham, of Brooklyn, N. Y. He was graduated at Dartmouth College, 1836, and was professor of English History at Jefferson College, La., 1840-43. He promoted the foundation of the New Orleans High School in 1843; became its president in 1849, and served until 1855. He taught a select school in Brooklyn, 1855-75, and was professor of Greek and Latin in Rutgers Female College, 1875-9. He was the poet at the Centennial (1876) celebration of Princeton. He received the honorary degree of LL. D. from Dartmouth College, 1876. The family resided, 1898, at Brooklyn.

Children, i-iii born at New Orleans, iv at Brooklyn :

- i. Louisa,⁸ b. July 3, 1849.
- ii. Erastus, b. Oct. 27, 1851.
- iii. Minna, b. Oct. 26, 1853.
- iv. Elisha Taylor, b. Jan. 25, 1858.

354

OTIS WHITING⁷ EVERETT (*Paul*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 29, 1810, at Attleboro', Mass.; died May 10, 1892, at Providence, R. I.; married 1st, Emily —; married 2d, Mrs. Eliza A. —, who resided, 1893, at Providence.

Children, i-iv born at Providence, ix at Nashua, N. H.:

- i. Catherine M.,⁸ b. about 1832; m. Sept. 18, 1854, at Wrentham, Mass., Alvarine G. Dupee, son of Job and Mahatu Dupee, b. at Scituate, R. I.
- ii. William Denison, b. about 1834; m. Mar. 7, 1872, at Medway, Mass., Mrs. Elizabeth Jane Barber, dau. of William and Gertrude Salisbury, b. at Troy, N. Y.
- iii. Jennie E., b. about 1842; m. Dec. 25, 1860, at Providence, Charles G. Cloudman, son of John G. and Jane Cloudman, b. at Portland, Me.

- iv. Mary E., b. about 1847; m. Mar. 26, 1871, at Medway, Elias A. Wood, of Norfolk, son of Asa W. and Emma Wood, b. at Wrentham.
- v. Susan, b. —; m. Charles Howe, of Wrentham.
- vi. Joseph, b. —. Res., 1895, Scituate, R. I.
- vii. Nathaniel, b. —.
- viii. Zylpha, b. —.

Child of second wife:

- ix. Emma Jones, b. Oct. —, 1855; d. June 22, 1886, at Providence.

355

METCALF⁷ EVERETT (*Paul*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 7, 1812, at Attleboro', Mass.; married 1st, May —, 1835, at Foxboro', Mass., Hannah A. Drake; married 2d, Feb. 29, 1840, at Providence, R. I., Julia Anna Brickley, daughter of Henry and Lydia (Potter) Brickley, born —, 1815, at Providence; died Jan. 20, 1884, at Wrentham, Mass. He resided, 1897, at Cambridgeport, Mass.

Children, i born at Sharon, ii–viii at Wrentham:

- i. Hannah A.,⁸ b. about 1836; m. Jan. 1, 1854, at Wrentham, William A. Hill, son of William and Maryetta Hill, b. at Wrentham.

Children of second wife:

- ii. George H., b. Sept. 21, 1842. Res., 1897, Malden, Mass.
- iii. Susan Elizabeth, b. June —, 1844; d. Aug. 8, 1844.
- 510. iv. William F., b. Feb. 7, 1845.
- v. Ella Justina, b. Oct. 10, 1847; m. Jan. 22, 1864, at Wrentham, Warren P. Andrews, of Wrentham, son of Nathaniel and Eunice S. Andrews, b. about 1841, at Lowell, Mass.
- vi. Mary Elizabeth, b. June 8, 1849; d. Aug. 12, 1849.
- vii. Emma Frances, b. July 30, 1850; d. Mar. 3, 1853.
- viii. Jane Elizabeth, b. Oct. 1, 1852; m. June 30, 1874, at Medway, Mass., Albert Fisher, son of Timothy and Achsah (Shattuck) Fisher, b. about 1848, at Medway.

356

SILAS SHEPARD⁷ EVERETT (*Silas*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 3, 1806, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Mar. 16, 1889, at Providence, R. I.; married Mar. 10, 1830, Al-

mira M. Farrington, born Jan. 21, 1813, at Sherborn, Mass.; died Feb. 4, 1892, at Providence. He lived in various parts of New England, and finally settled in Providence about 1860.

Children:

- i. Ellen Maria,⁸ b. Mar. 29, 1831, at Wrentham; d. Sept. 3, 1832.
- ii. Annie E., b. Dec. 3, 1832, at Worcester, Mass.; m. Dec. 31, 1860, at Worcester, Alfred H. Gates, son of Horatio and Fidelia A. Gates.
511. iii. Alfred Farrington, b. Apr. 28, 1835, at North Adams, Mass.
512. iv. Edward S., b. Oct. 12, 1837, at Bennington, Vt.
- v. Handel P., b. Jan. 8, 1840, at Providence, R. I.; married Oct. 4, 1875, at Providence, Mrs. Elizabeth W. Reed, dau. of Simeon and Betsey B. Skinner, b. April 2, 1831, at North Providence. He served during the Civil war in company A, 51st regiment, Mass. Vols. Res., 1898, Providence.
513. vi. Stephen T., b. Oct. 30, 1843, at Providence.
- vii. Olney W., b. June 17, 1845, at Uxbridge, Mass.; d. Aug. 25, 1845.
- viii. Harriet N., b. Dec. 12, 1846, at East Douglas, Mass.; d. Aug. 1, 1848.
- ix. Arthur M., b. Feb. 4, 1851, at Southbridge, Mass.; d. Aug. 25, 1851.

357

JOSIAH FISK⁷ EVERETT (*Silas,⁶ Josiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 14, 1808, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Feb. 26, 1891, at Providence, R. I.; married Feb. 15, 1829, at Providence, Mary Ann Hazard, daughter of Henry Starr Hazard, born May 14, 1813, at Warwick, R. I.; living, 1898, at Providence.

Children, born at Providence:

- i. Josiah Fisk,⁸ b. Sept. 26, 1829; d. Sept. 27, 1829.
- ii. Josiah Nelson, b. Mar. 27, 1831; d. Nov. 11, 1850.
- iii. Caroline A., b. Mar. 10, 1833; d. Jan. 26, 1853.
- iv. Helen M., b. Mar. 6, 1835; d. Dec. 8, 1853.
514. v. Charles Hazard, b. Feb. 14, 1837.
- vi. Emma E., b. Apr. 3, 1839; d. May 17, 1856.
- vii. Rowena F., b. Feb. 27, 1841; d. Nov. 1, 1845.
- viii. Mary A., b. Apr. 20, 1843; d. Sept. 21, 1855.
- ix. William Henry, b. May 29, 1845; d. June 30, 1868.

- x. Byron H., b. July 16, 1847; d. July 19, 1848.
 xi. David S., b. June 10, 1849. Res., 1893, St. Louis, Mo.
 515. xii. Edward Chauncey Fuller, b. Dec. 15, 1851.

358

ERASTUS DAVIS⁷ EVERETT (*Silas*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 22, 1810, at Attleboro', Mass.; died Feb. 28, 1881, at Falls Church, Va.; buried in Plainfield Cemetery, Wrentham, Mass.; married 1st, Dec. 3, 1835, Mercy Shepard Daggett, daughter of Hon. Ebenezer and Sally (Maxcy) Daggett, b. Jan. 14, 1814, at Attleboro'; died Nov. 23, 1843, at Boston, Mass.; married 2d, Apr. 15, 1845, at Providence, R. I., Sarah Low Holden, daughter of Capt. Thomas Holden, of Warwick, R. I., born Aug. 22, 1816; died May 1, 1853, at Somerville, Mass.; married 3d, Mar. 16, 1857, at Corinth, Vt., Mary Spear Clement, daughter of David Clement, b. Oct. 8, 1826, at Corinth, Vt. He was a dry goods merchant for nearly fifty years on Hanover street, Boston.

Children :

- i. Ellen Louisa,⁸ b. Aug. 31, 1836; living, 1897.
 ii. Edward Maxcy, b. Aug. 4, 1838; d. Sept. 3, 1845.
 iii. Charles Ebenezer, b. July 27, 1840; d. Sept. 20, 1840.
 516. iv. Silas Shepard, b. Oct. 27, 1841.

Children of second wife :

- v. Manton, b. Jan. 25, 1846; d. Apr. 16, 1863, at Berwick City Hospital, Va. He served in the Civil war as private in company K, 38th regiment Mass. Vols.
 vi. Walter Daggett, b. Aug. 31, 1848; d. in California.
 vii. Sarah Holden, b. Nov. 23, 1850; m. June —, 1883, Dr. W. R. Hayden. Res., 1897, Bedford Springs, Mass.
 viii. Abby Frances, b. Apr. 21, 1853; living, 1897.

Children of third wife :

- ix. Charles Clement, b. May 9, 1858; d. Jan. 12, 1887; m. May 15, 1884, Orissa Abbott, b. Aug. 2, 1862, at Ossipee, N. H.
 x. Frank, b. May 10, 1860; d. Aug. 22, 1862.
 xi. Arthur Herbert, b. Mar. 24, 1864; d. Jan. 15, 1891, at Lyme, N. H.
 xii. Ernest, b. June 3, 1869; d. Jan. 7, 1873.

359

HORACE⁷ EVERETT (*Jesse*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 14, 1817, at Albany, N. Y.; married Dec. 26, 1844, Eve Maria Brinckerhoff, daughter of John and Gertrude (Schuyler) Brinckerhoff, of Albany. He was a manufacturer of tin ware at Philadelphia for many years, and resided there, 1899.

Child:

- i. Edward Parker,⁸ b. Sept. 29, 1845; d. Mar. 5, 1846.

360

JACOB WARREN⁷ EVERETT (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 15, 1804, at Halifax, Vt.; died Apr. 26, 1852, at Springfield, Mass.; married Dec. 2, 1832, at Halifax, Hannah Breed Dennison.

Children, born at Halifax:

- i. Rhoda Angeline,⁸ b. Mar. 19, 1834; m. Aug. 19, 1863, at Chicago, Ill., Elan G. Clark, who d. Apr. 27, 1888, at Chicago.
- ii. Charles Warren, b. Apr. 2, 1838; d. Nov. 21, 1861. He served in the Civil war as first sergeant of battery B, 1st regiment of light artillery, Ill. Vols., and died of a wound received Nov. 7, 1861, at the battle of Belmont, Mo.
517. iii. Frank Dennison, b. Dec. 6, 1839.

361

REV. JOEL SUMNER⁷ EVERETT (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 28, 1813, at Halifax, Vt.; died Mar. 8, 1856, at Bebek, Turkey; married Feb. 12, 1845, Seraphina Haynes, daughter of Dea. Henry Haynes, of Southbridge, Mass., born Dec. 29, 1823, at Monson, Mass.; died Dec. 27, 1854, at Constantinople, Turkey.

He was fitted for college at Manchester, N. H., and West Brattleboro', Vt.; was graduated at Amherst College, 1840, and at Andover Theological School, 1844; ordained to the ministry at Southbridge, Mass., February, 1845, and sent by the American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions to Smyrna, Asia Minor, 1845-47, and to Constantinople, Turkey, 1847-56. For a

more extended account of his career, see "The Missionary Sisters," by Mrs. M. G. Benjamin, published by the American Tract Society, 1860.

Children, born at Constantinople :

- i. Mary Seraphina,^s b. Mar. 11, 1847; d. Sept. 2, 1848.
- ii. Eleanor Melvina, b. Sept. 16, 1848; m. Alonzo S. Kimball.
518. iii. Sumner Haynes, b. June 3, 1850.
- iv. Felicia, b. Dec. 24, 1851; d. Dec. 24, 1851.
- v. Susan Maria, b. Feb. 18, 1853; m. Jan. 3, 1876, Stephen Holmes Larned, son of Thomas Morris and Lucy (Holmes) Larned, b. at Dudley, Mass. Res., 1877, Worcester, Mass.
- vi. Elizabeth Marsh, b. Nov. 6, 1854; adopted by her uncle and aunt, Abel W. and Elizabeth T. Reed, Apr. 1, 1858, and her name changed to Elizabeth Marsh Reed; m. George L. Brownell.

362

SUSAN⁷ EVERETT (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 26, 1820, at Halifax, Vt.; died Oct. 7, 1900, at Williamstown, Mass.; married May 4, 1843, at Wilmington, Vt., Obed Hall, son of Lotan Hall, born Aug. 12, 1821, at Halifax; died Oct. 27, 1898, at Montpelier, Vt.

Mr. Hall was a resident at Stamford, Vt., for more than fifty years; held many public offices, and was prominent in county affairs. At the time of his death he was representing his town in the State Legislature.

Children (Hall) :

- i. Almon Everett,^s b. Dec. 6, 1846; m. Apr. 2, 1874, Caroline E. Bean. Children: 1. *Damon Everett*,⁹ b. Dec. 6, 1875. 2. *Elizabeth Mabel*, b. Jan. 5, 1883.
- ii. Mary Adelia, b. July 7, 1849; m. June 3, 1896, Rev. Fayette Nichols.

363

SAMUEL FISH⁷ EVERETT (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 18, 1822, at Halifax, Vt.; married Dec. 1, 1850, at Lawrence, Mass., Harriet Crum Sweet, daughter of Edward and Sylvia (Crum) Sweet, born Mar. 27, 1825, at

Bristol, Vt. He was a machinist, living in Lawrence; later removed to Rochester, N. Y., and about 1856, went to Onarga, Ill., where he was living in 1893, a farmer and stock-raiser.

Children, iii-v born at Onarga :

- i. Sylvia Jane,⁸ b. Sept. 6, 1852, at Lawrence; d. Oct. 18, 1857.
- ii. Carrie P., b. Nov. 24, 1855, at Rochester; m. Mar. 11, 1880, at Onarga, John Hobbis, of Piper City, Ill. Res., 1893, Page, N. D.
- iii. Edward S., b. Oct. 24, 1860.
- iv. Charles W., b. Dec. 6, 1862.
- v. Harriet C., b. June 24, 1865.

364

JOHN DWIGHT⁷ EVERETT (*Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1827, at Halifax, Vt.; m. Jan. 10, 1849, at South Deerfield, Mass., Lucy Ann Smith. He was a farmer, at Halifax, until 1855, when he moved to South Deerfield, where he was living in 1893.

Children, i-ii born at Halifax, iii at South Deerfield :

519. i. Charles Dwight,⁸ b. Nov. 11, 1849.
- ii. Ann Maria, b. Nov. 6, 1852; d. Oct. 6, 1877, at South Deerfield; m. Mar. 11, 1874, at South Deerfield, Charles E. Stebbins.
- iii. Nettie May, b. July 22, 1867; d. June 29, 1889.

365

WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 18, 1819, near Pomeroy, Meigs county, Ohio; died Dec. 1, 1885, near Marion, Marion county, Ohio; married Nov. 14, 1844, at Marion, Electa Louisa Lewis, daughter of Kenyon Lewis, born Apr. 22, 1823, in Genesee county, N. Y. He was a farmer and lived in Marion county.

Children, born in Marion county :

- i. Princess M.,⁸ b. Oct. 19, 1845; d. Feb. 20, 1894, at Marion; m. Nov. 26, 1867, at Marion, W. E. Davis, son of Nehemiah Davis, b. July 4, 1845, at Marion.
- ii. William Bebb, b. Aug. 6, 1847; m. Oct. 2, 1895, in Quaker City, Ohio, Mrs. Minnie (Moore) Crabb, dau. of Thomas Moore, b. Nov. 13, 1856, at Quaker City. Res., 1896, Marion.

520. iii. G. Taylor, b. Mar. 10, 1849.
 521. iv. Millard Fillmore, b. Jan. 10, 1851.
 v. Leroy Randolph, b. Aug. 18, 1854; m. Sept. 13, 1876, in Marion county, Laura P. Martin, dau. of Christopher Martin, b. May 18, 1854.
 vi. Samuel Franklin, b. June 20, 1859. Res., 1896, Marion county.
 vii. Edward T., b. Feb. 9, 1865. Res., 1896, Marion county.

366

SAMUEL FRANKLIN⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 12, 1834, in Marion county, Ohio; married June 4, 1872, in Mercer county, Ill., Sarah E. McHard, daughter of William McHard, born Jan. 5, 1840, in Mercer county. He lived, 1896, at Galesburg, Ill., where he has been supervisor.

Children, born in Mercer county:

522. i. Ralph W.,⁸ b. Aug. 14, 1873.
 ii. Rowena, b. Jan. 4, 1876.

367

FRANKLIN⁷ EVERETT (*John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 30, 1825, in Oakland county, Mich.; died Jan. 29, 1887; married 1st, Oct. 23, 1854, Mary A. Warren, born in Madison county, N. Y.; died July 5, 1873; married 2d, Apr. 8, 1874, at Sharon, Mich., Mary E. Fairchild, daughter of Stephen and Ann Fairchild, born Feb. 27, 1838, in Niagara county, N. Y.; living, 1893, with her children, in Ypsilanti, Mich. He was a farmer and a justice of the peace, and lived fifty-three years at Sharon, Washtenaw county, Mich.

Children:

- i. Franklin,⁸ b. —; d. July 5, 1873.

Children of second wife:

- ii. John Phelps, b. Mar. 28, 1876.
 iii. Henry Luther, b. Jan. 3, 1877.
 iv. Clara Louise, b. Jan. 3, 1877.

368

JAY⁷ EVERETT (*John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 2, 1827, in Washtenaw county, Mich.; married Sept. 25, 1850, at Freedom, Mich., Susan Ann Smith, daughter of Henry and Wealthy (Foster) Smith, born Nov. 21, 1828, at Rochester, N. Y. He has been engaged in the commission business, in mining and in farming; has lived in California, Sharon, Ann Arbor and Chelsea, Mich.; he has been highway commissioner, supervisor, justice and notary public. They celebrated their golden wedding, Sept. 25, 1900, at their home at Chelsea.

Children, i-ii born in California, iii-iv in Michigan:

523. i. Howard,⁸ b. Oct. 1, 1854.
 ii. Carrie, b. Mar. 8, 1856; m. Aug. 17, 1880, Dr. Frantz H. Coe. Res., 1893, Seattle, Wash.
524. iii. Henry Phelps, b. Feb. 28, 1858.
 iv. Helen, b. Nov. 12, 1859; m. Mar. 24, 1886, Gilbert H. Gay. Res., 1893, Stockbridge, Mich.
 v. John Jay, b. Aug. 25, 1861; d. April 23, 1862.
 vi. Jessie, b. Oct. 9, 1863. Res., 1893, Chelsea.
 vii. Irene, b. July 24, 1865; m. June 12, 1891, Romain C. Tenner. Res., 1893, Marlette, Mich.
 viii. Frederick, b. Dec. 23, 1867. Res., 1900, Seattle.

369

JOHN⁷ EVERETT (*John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 2, 1831, at Ann Arbor, Mich.; married Mar. 2, 1855, at Sylvan Centre, Mich., Sarah A. Spencer, daughter of E. Spencer, born at Lodi township, Washtenaw county, Mich. He resided, 1893, at Gardner, Kan., where he was a farmer and stock raiser.

Children:

- i. Sumner J.,⁸ b. Oct. 5, 1856; d. Dec. —, 1856.
 ii. Addie, b. Apr. 2, 1858; m. Nov. 2, 1882, Harrington Fruit.
525. iii. John Phelps, b. Mar. 25, 1861.
 iv. Grant, b. Feb. 18, 1864; d. Feb. 18, 1864.
 v. Lillie, b. Sept. 15, 1866; m. Nov. —, 1884, Dr. C. C. Jordan.
 vi. Emma P., b. Aug. 7, 1868; d. Oct. —, 1868.

- vii. H. Julia, b. Feb. 7, 1871; m. Dec. 7, 1892, James DeGar.
 viii. Henrie L., b. Apr. 24, 1873.
 ix. Maude G., b. Jan. 16, 1875.

370

BRAINARD⁷ EVERETT (*Jonas*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 15, 1807, at Watertown, N. Y.; married Jan. 17, 1831, at Orleans, N. Y., Flavilla Britton. He was a farmer, and in 1861 was living at Orleans.

Children, i-iii and vi-vii born at Orleans, iv-v at Lyme, N. Y.:

526. i. Franklin B.,⁸ b. Dec. 2, 1831.
 ii. Mary, b. Oct. 1, 1834; d. Oct. 27, 1860; m. July 4, 1856, A. Judson Marshall.
 iii. Jonas B., b. May 20, 1836; m. July 4, 1861, at Sparta, Sarah Bidleman. Res., 1861, near Grand Rapids, Mich., where he was a teacher.
 iv. Eliza M., b. May 14, 1838; m. May 10, 1860, at Orleans, Richard A. Irvin. Res., 1861, Clayton, N. Y., where he was a teacher.
 v. William H. H., b. Apr. 4, 1841.
 vi. Sarah E., b. Dec. 2, 1842.
 vii. Emma J., b. Aug. 5, 1844.

371

DENNIS⁷ EVERETT (*Sylvester*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June —, 1810, at Walpole, Mass.; died Feb. 21, 1882, at Attleboro, Mass.; married —, Fanny Drayton, daughter of Joseph and Melinda Drayton, born Sept. —, 1822, at Canton, Mass.; died Feb. 12, 1895, at Providence, R. I. He was, in 1831, one of the early manufacturers of jewelry at South Attleboro' and afterwards at North Attleboro'.

Child, born at Attleboro':

- i. Adelia Waity,⁸ b. July 21, 1849; d. —, 1898, at Providence; m. Edward Darling.

372

RICHARD LOUIS FERDINAND⁷ EVERETT (*Richard*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 26, 1833, at Providence, R. I.; married Dec. 30, 1863, at New York City,

Alice Eager, daughter of Thomas and Sarah J. Eager, born at Washingtonville, N. Y. He was a manufacturing jeweller at North Attleboro', Mass., until 1857, when he moved to New York City. In 1873, he organized the firm of Bliss Bros. and Everett, with a factory at Attleboro', and had charge of the New York office until he retired from the firm.

Children :

- i. Richard,⁸ b. Jan. 9, 1869; m. —, 1890, at New York City, Sadie Leslie, who d. Apr. 1, 1891.
- ii. Ernest Cameron, b. Oct. 9, 1874.

373

ELBRIDGE GERRY⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1816, at New London, N. H.; married —, 1843, at Albany, N. Y., Sarah I. Cole, of Albany.

Children :

- i. Edward J.,⁸ b. —, 1845, at Albany; m. —, 1867, at Deerfield, Mass., Susan Hawks. While a student at Williams College, he enlisted as private in 7th squadron, company B, R. I. Vol. cavalry.
- ii. Charles O., b. —, 1847, at Albany.
- iii. Mary E., b. —, 1851; d. —, 1851, at Brattleboro, Vt.
- iv. Frederick G., b. —, 1858, at Greenfield, Mass.

374

OTIS HAMILTON⁷ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁶ *Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 16, 1832, at New London, N. H.; married —, 1855, Charlotte H. Giles, of Greenbush, N. Y.

Children, i—iii born at Watervliet, N. Y., iv at Albany :

- i. Frank O.,⁸ b. —, 1856.
- ii. William G., b. —, 1858.
- iii. George B., b. —, 1860.
- iv. Charles H., b. —, 1864.

375

JOHN H.⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 7, 1841, at Corinth, Me.; married Apr. 21, 1870, at Kenduskeag, Me., Florence Atwood. He en-

listed July 24, 1862, as a private in company H, 16th regiment, Me. Vols.; was wounded at Fredericksburg, Dec. 13, 1862, and discharged June 27, 1865. He was living, 1892, at Kenduskeag, where he was postmaster.

Child:

- i. Fannie Rowe,⁸ b. Apr. 28, 1871, at Kenduskeag.

376

LYMAN⁷ EVERETT (*Lyman*,⁶ *Penuel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 10, 1838, at Lahave, N. S.; married —, Amanda Rines.

Children:

- i. Arthur,⁸ b. Feb. 23, 1867.
- ii. Herbert, b. Nov. 10, 1868.

377

ELKANAH PHILIP⁷ EVERETT (*Dexter*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 11, 1820, at Grafton, N. H.; married 1st, Apr. 8, 1841, at New London, N. H., Martha G. Collins, daughter of Joseph and Phebe Collins, b. Feb. 22, 1820, at Salisbury, N. H.; married 2d, Apr. 6, 1852, at New Hampton, N. H., Mary Ann Wallis, daughter of Levi and Olive (Quimby) Wallis, born Mar. 6, 1828, at Sanbornton, N. H. A mechanic at Hill and Concord, N. H.

Children, born at Hill:

- i. Abby M.,⁸ b. Aug. 10, 1845.
- ii. Joseph D., b. Aug. 29, 1848.
- iii. J. Edwards, b. Jan. 28, 1850; d. Apr. 27, 1893, at Laconia, N. H.; m. at Fisherville, N. H., Effie R. Hardy, dau. of Robert and Elizabeth (Ordway) Hardy.

Children of second wife:

- iv. Levi W., b. June 24, 1853.
- v. Frank M., b. Dec. 27, 1854; m. Dec. 25, 1876, Eva R. Chick, dau. of Thomas C. and Nancy J. (Quimby) Chick, b. Sept. 12, 1855. Res., 1897, at Laconia, N. H.

378

MOSES PINGREE⁷ EVERETT (*Dexter*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 1, 1823, at New London, N. H.; married Dec. 20, 1854, at Lyndon, Vt., Judith Magoun, daughter of Edward P. Magoun, born Oct. 19, 1839, at Burke, Vt. He resided, 1893, at Lyndon.

Children, born at Lyndon:

- i. Jennie Victoria,⁸ b. July 5, 1866.
- ii. Martin Van Buren, b. Mar. 31, 1869.

379

DAVID E.⁷ EVERETT (*Dexter*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 25, 1825, at New London, N. H.; married June 1, 1848, at Franklin, N. H., Harriet R. Davis, daughter of Rev. Richard Davis, born June 10, 1825, at Locke, N. Y.

He has lived at Hill, Bristol, and Concord, N. H., where he and his wife celebrated their golden wedding. He was town clerk of Bristol for five years. He enlisted, Aug. 20, 1862, as a private, and was mustered, Sept. 8, 1862, as first lieutenant, company D, 12th regiment N. H. Vols. He was discharged Jan. 25, 1863, for disability. He has, since the war, held the rank of captain in the New Hampshire militia.

Children:

527. i. DeVolney,⁸ b. July 31, 1850, at Hill.
- ii. DeWitt Clinton, b. Apr. 17, 1854, at Bristol; m. Oct. 15, 1878, at Concord, Martha J. Bailey, dau. of Ezekiel Bailey, b. Sept. 16, 1851, at Warwick, P. Q. Res., 1897, Concord, N. H.

380

JONATHAN GAY⁷ EVERETT (*Milton*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 28, 1817, at Springfield, N. H.; died Mar. 3, 1877, at New London, N. H.; married 1st, about 1841, at New London, Mary Ann Harvey, daughter of Levi and Polly Harvey, born Feb. —, 1819, at New London; died there Jan. 12, 1872; married 2d, —, Sarah L. —. He was a carpenter and lived at New London.

Child, born at New London :

528. i. Charles A.,⁸ b. Oct. 31, 1844.

381

HARRISON⁷ EVERETT (*Milton*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 30, 1825, at New London, N. H.; married Oct. 28, 1847, Elizabeth F. Clark, daughter of Robert W. Clark, born Dec. 23, 1827, at Orwell, Vt. They reside at Sioux City, Ia.

Children :

- i. Julia F.,⁸ b. June 29, 1853; m. Feb. 3, 1873, George T. Hope.
- ii. Robert H., b. Mar. 7, 1856; m. Dec. 22, 1875, Mary Booth.
- iii. Milton M., b. Feb. 2, 1870; m. Apr. —, 1892, Nora Wyatt.

382

BENJAMIN GAY⁷ EVERETT (*Milton*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 3, 1834, at Springfield, N. H.; married Aug. 9, 1873, at New London, N. H., Mrs. Sarah E. Crafts, daughter of Greene Johnson, born Mar. 16, 1844, at Henniker, N. H. They reside, 1902, at Elkins, N. H.

Children :

- i. Frederick Elwin,⁸ b. Apr. 16, 1876; m. Sept. 12, 1900, Gertrude Eaton Lamson, dau. of Rufus William and Cyrene Dam (Eaton) Lamson. Res., Somerville, Mass.
- ii. Mary Almedia, b. Apr. 17, 1880.

383

Major GEORGE WASHINGTON⁷ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 28, 1819, at New London, N. H.; died Aug. 27, 1863, at Cincinnati, O.; married Oct. 30, 1849, Ellen Frances Lane, daughter of David and Hannah Lane, born Sept. 16, 1827, at Gloucester, Mass.; died Dec. 16, 1888, at Danvers, Mass.

He attended school at New London, read law there in the office of Walter P. Flanders, and was admitted to the bar in 1847. He was solicitor for Merrimac county and representative to the State

legislature in 1852 and 1856. He was commissioned major of the 9th regiment N. H. Vols., Aug. 26, 1862, taken sick as his regiment was ascending the Mississippi river and died at Cincinnati on his way home on furlough. For a more extended account of him, see the 1865 Report of the Adjutant General of New Hampshire, and "Bench and Bar of New Hampshire" by C. H. Bell.

Children, born at New London :

- i. Bertha Ada,⁸ b. Apr. 4, 1851; d. Oct. 7, 1868.
529. ii. George Washington, b. Nov. 22, 1853.
- iii. Mary Lane, b. Sept. 30, 1855; d. Sept. 20, 1893, at Rockport, Mass.; m. July 23, 1881, at Rockport, Daniel Mahoney, son of Patrick and Julia (O'Neil) Mahoney, b. June 12, 1854, at Rowley. Children (Mahoney) :
 1. Daniel Amos,⁹ b. Jan. 7, 1884.
 2. George Everett, b. Jan. 31, 1885.
 3. Ruth Ellen, b. Nov. 25, 1887.
- iv. Ellen Frances, b. Apr. 6, 1858; living, 1899, at Danvers, Mass.; m. Oct. 27, 1892, at Danvers, George Morris Peabody, son of Jeremiah Flint and Betsey (Wilkins) Peabody, b. July 2, 1854, at Danvers. Children (Peabody) :
 1. George Morris,⁹ b. Aug. 19, 1893.
 2. Charles Alden, b. Sept. 28, 1897.
530. v. Jonathan Robert, b. Nov. 6, 1861.

384

ABIAL BURPEE⁷ EVERETT (*Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 4, 1824, at New London, N. H.; married Oct. 24, 1848, at Chelmsford, Mass., Harriet E. Spaulding, daughter of Isaiah and Martha (Byam) Spaulding, born July 5, 1826, at Chelmsford. He was a farmer at New London and Chelmsford.

Children, born at New London :

531. i. Frank S.,⁸ b. May 28, 1853.
- ii. Mary E., b. Jan. 1, 1862; d. Aug. 26, 1874.
- iii. Edward L., b. June 28, 1865; d. Oct. 11, 1865.

385

DANIEL RONALDO⁷ EVERETT (*Daniel*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 26, 1827, at New London, N. H.; died Feb. 5, 1889; married July 2, 1854, at Salisbury, N.

H., Harriet Amanda Calef, born July 4, 1829, at Salisbury; living, 1893, at New York City. He was a dry goods merchant at Salisbury and Henniker, N. H.

Children :

- i. Charles Edward,⁸ b. —.
- ii. Rufus Clement, b. —.
- iii. Martha Gale, b. —; m. Sept. 29, 1881, at Henniker, Henry Armstrong, of Boston, Mass.
- iv. Mary Clement, b. —.

386

DAVID B.⁷ EVERETT (*David Mann,⁶ Pelatiah,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born July 16, 1826, at South Thomaston, Me.; married June 21, 1850, at New York City, Clementine C. Fales, daughter of George and Mary Fales, born Sept. 13, 1828, at Thomaston.

He lived at South Thomaston, until Apr., 1859, when he moved to Brooklyn, N. Y., and from there, Nov., 1868, to Pearl River, Rockland county, N. Y., where he was living in 1897. He was a sea captain, but for many years has been a master stevedore, at the head of the firm of D. B. Everett & Co., of New York City.

Children, i—iii born at South Thomaston, iv, v at Brooklyn :

- i. Mary C.,⁸ b. Mar. 23, 1852; m. Mar. 1, 1873, at Spring Valley, N. Y., Dr. A. O. Bogert.
- ii. Emily F., b. Nov. 20, 1855; d. Mar. 28, 1893; m. May 1, 1878, at Pearl River, John Cordecker, who d. Mar. 18, 1883.
- iii. Francis E., b. Jan. 1, 1859; d. June 26, 1861.
- iv. Sarah F., b. Mar. 27, 1862; m. Sept. 1, 1885, Ferdinand Rufner.
- v. Jennie R., b. Apr. 26, 1867; m. Oct. 8, 1889, Sylvester Hutton.

387

SAMUEL G.⁷ EVERETT (*David Mann,⁶ Pelatiah,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 3, 1828, at South Thomaston, Me.; married Nov. 25, 1856, Susan E. Emery, daughter of John and Margaret Emery, born Oct. —, 1834.

Children, born at South Thomaston :

- i. Adrian C.,⁸ b. Feb. —, 1859.
- ii. Margaret Eveline, b. July 22, 1862.
- iii. George Samuel, b. Apr. 19, 1871.
- iv. Amelia Eveline, b. Jan. 22, 1877.

388

GEORGE CUTTING⁷ EVERETT (*Pelatih Mann*,⁶ *Pelatih*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 17, 1813, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.; died there Sept. 28, 1860; married May 15, 1838, Frances Maria Thompson, daughter of Ezekiel and Paulina (Applin) Thompson, born May 25, 1821, at Swanzey, N. H. She married second, Jan. 16, 1873, Col. Nelson Converse, of Marlboro', N. H. They lived at Fitzwilliam.

Children, born at Fitzwilliam :

- i. Mary Elizabeth,⁸ b. Dec. 27, 1844; m. Nov. 27, 1861, Daniel French Bowker, son of Elijah and Dorothy (Crombie) Bowker, b. Aug. 31, 1841. Res., 1888, Keene, N. H.
- ii. Abbie Sophia, b. June 4, 1848; m. Mar. 3, 1869, Thomas S. Whitney, son of Zachariah and Hepsibeth (Smith) Whitney, b. Apr. 21, 1844, at Peru, Vt. Res., 1888, Rindge, N. H.
- iii. George Frank, b. May 20, 1850; d. Nov. 22, 1850.
- iv. Edith Maria, b. Aug. 2, 1851; d. Jan. 19, 1852.
- v. Frank Leslie, b. Apr. 30, 1855; d. July 17, 1857.
- vi. Edward Lincoln, b. May 9, 1860; d. June 23, 1863.

389

LORENZO CARTER⁷ EVERETT (*Pelatih Mann*,⁶ *Pelatih*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 23, 1818, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.; died Nov. 16, 1870, probably at Troy, N. Y.; married Apr. 16, 1841, Cynthia Allen, daughter of John J. and Cynthia (Amadon) Allen, born Mar. 3, 1823. She married second, Oct. 24, 1882, Joseph Bowman, of Troy, N. Y.

Children, i-ii born at Fitzwilliam, iii at Troy :

- i. Edgar Herbert Lorenzo,⁸ b. Aug. 26, 1846; d. Aug. 29, 1847.
532. ii. Edgar Lorenzo, b. Aug. 11, 1848.
- iii. Henry Allen Gilbert, b. Apr. 29, 1860.

390

WILLIAM HENRY⁷ EVERETT (*Pelatiah Mann*,⁶ *Pelatiah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 3, 1824, at Fitzwilliam, N. H.; married 1st, May 11, 1847, Caroline Augusta Wales, daughter of Jacob and Sylvia A. Wales, born Aug. 7, 1825; married 2d, Caroline Ruth Sherwood, daughter of John and Jane (Harris) Sherwood, of Wilmington, Del., who died Dec. 30, 1885. He lived at Fitzwilliam and Wilmington.

Children:

- i. William Henry,⁸ b. Dec. 4, 1849; m. Margaret Gillen, of Wilmington.
- ii. Caroline Alfaretta, b. Apr. 14, 1855; m. George Ricords, of Wilmington.

391

ALBERT M.⁷ EVERETT (*Joel*,⁶ *Pelatiah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), b. Nov. 16, 1830, at Wrentham, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 25, 1855, at Bridgewater, Mass., Nancy P. Wyatt, daughter of Robert and Lydia Wyatt, born Aug. 5, 1831, at Bristol, R. I.; died Dec. 26, 1872, at Attleboro', Mass.; married 2d, Oct. 14, 1874, at Attleboro', Sarah Jane Steele, daughter of Henry and Sarah Steele, born about 1841, at Lowell, Mass. He early lived at Wrentham, but for more than forty years has lived at Attleboro', where, in 1877, he was a selectman.

Children, born at Attleboro':

- i. Caroline A.,⁸ b. Sept. 5, 1856; d. Mar. 21, 1884; m. May 29, 1873, at Attleboro', Horace B. Shaw, son of William P. and Susan E. Shaw.
- ii. William Henry, b. July 11, 1860; in 1895, he was a partner in the firm of W. P. Marble & Co., art novelties, Boston, Mass., with a residence at Medfield.

Children of second wife:

- iii. Florence Adelaide, b. Mar. 18, 1878.
- iv. Chester S., b. Dec. 9, 1881.

392

ALBERT⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard F.*,⁶ *Pelatiah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 25, 1840, at Sutton, Mass.; married

June 12, 1870, at West Boylston, Mass., Fannie Reid, daughter of Thomas Reid, of Clinton, Mass. During the Civil war he served in company H, 15th Mass. infantry, as corporal. He was engaged in the battles of Ball's Bluff, Fair Oaks, Antietam, Fredericksburg, second Fredericksburg, Gettysburg, and many minor engagements. At Ball's Bluff he was slightly wounded, and more severely at Gettysburg in the onset of Pickett's charge. He volunteered twice for extra-hazardous duty, for which he received promotion at the second battle of Fredericksburg. He has resided at West Boylston, North Brookfield, and Worcester, Mass.

Children, i-ii born at North Brookfield, iii at Worcester :

- i. Jennie Augusta,⁸ b. Sept. 16, 1871 ; d. young.
- ii. Frances Isabelle, b. Aug. 24, 1874. Res., Worcester.
- iii. Albert Leonard, b. Dec. 4, 1884 ; d. young.

393

SUSAN AUGUSTA⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard F.*,⁶ *Pelatiah*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 18, 1842, at Sutton, Mass. : married Feb. 7, 1864, at Sutton, Franklin Sargent, son of Thomas and Clarissa (Holbrook) Sargent. He enlisted in company E, 21st regiment Mass. infantry, and served more than four years in the Civil war ; he was engaged in the battles of Roanoke Island, Chantilly and others ; was color-corporal, and twice severely wounded.

Children (Sargent), i born at Sutton, ii-v at West Boylston, vi-viii at Lancaster, Mass. :

- i. Mahlon Everett,⁸ b. Mar. 17, 1865 ; d. Sept. 23, 1868.
- ii. Albert Edgar, b. Feb. 21, 1867 ; d. Dec. 1, 1867.
- iii. Irving Emerson, b. Oct. 11, 1868 ; m. Belle Winter, of Ingleside, Ga. Children, born at Atlanta, Ga. :
 1. *Irving Winter*,⁹ b. Nov. 19, 1899.
 2. *Earle Augustus*, b. Jan. 23, 1901.
- iv. Alice Frances, b. June 25, 1871 ; m. Aug. 11, 1897, John Lewis Prior, of Hornellsville, N. Y.
- v. Martha Augusta, b. Mar. 20, 1874.
- vi. Edgar Everett, b. June 9, 1876.
- vii. Jennie Vylena, b. Nov. 16, 1878.
- viii. Susie Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1881.

394

JAMES MANNING⁷ EVERETT (*Manning*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 20, 1809, at Wrentham, Mass.; died Dec. 27, 1862, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Apr. 29, 1839, at Boston, Mass., Sarah B. Brown, daughter of William and Amelia (Albertson) Brown, born Nov. 25, 1805, at Boston; died Sept. 5, 1896, at Somerville, Mass. He was a printer and resided at Cambridge and Roxbury.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. James Harrison,⁸ b. —, 1841. Res., 1897, Somerville.
- ii. Sarah Amelia, b. May 23, 1843.
- iii. Winthrop Irving, b. Nov. 25, 1850; d. Mar. 9, 1866, at Boston.

395

PRESTON FRENCH⁷ EVERETT (*Manning*,⁶ *Timothy*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1812, at Wrentham, Mass.; died Mar. 22, 1888, at Pawtucket, R. I.; married May 4, 1836, at Pawtucket, Jerusha Allen Nichols, daughter of George and Mary Nichols, born Dec. 6, 1813, at Pawtucket; died there, Jan. 16, 1898.

Children, born at Pawtucket:

- i. Ellen Frances,⁸ b. Sept. 3, 1840. Res., 1898, Pawtucket.
- ii. Albert Preston, b. Dec. 4, 1846. Res., 1898, Pawtucket.

396

SILAS KENDRICK⁷ EVERETT (*Nathaniel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 25, 1801, at Hanover, N. H.; married 1st, May 12, 1831, Sarah Holmes Goff, of Boston, Mass., who died Nov. 6, 1847; married 2d, July 14, 1853, Harriet Emily Jones, of New York City. He was a merchant at New York City from 1840 to 1860.

Children, born at New York City:

- i. Edward Clarence,⁸ b. Mar. 20, 1833; d. June 16, 1860.
- ii. Charles James, b. July 22, 1836.
- iii. Sarah Louisa, b. June 6, 1839; d. Aug. 17, 1860.
- iv. William Henry, b. Dec. 29, 1841.
- v. Silas Kendrick, b. Oct. 5, 1847; d. Apr. 19, 1848.

Children of second wife :

- vi. Marian Jones, b. Mar. 28, 1854.
- vii. Silas Kendrick, b. Mar. 24, 1856.
- viii. Emily Augusta, b. Jan. 12, 1858.

397

Dea. FRANCIS⁷ EVERETT (*John*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 16, 1803, at Lunenburg, Vt.; died May 2, 1884, at Dedham, Mass.; married —, Mary Norcross Pratt, of Newton, Mass., daughter of Joseph and Lucy S. Pratt, born Aug. 8, 1813, at Waterford, Me.; died Aug. 20, 1882, at Dedham. He bought land, with his father, at New London, N. H., in 1825, on which he resided till he removed to Dedham.

Children :

- i. Robert Francis,⁸ b. Oct. 29, 1839; sergeant in company K, 31st regiment Mass. Inf.; discharged for disability, Feb. 17, 1865.
- ii. John Henry, b. Nov. 27, 1841; d. May 14, 1842.
- iii. Mary Coolidge, b. Feb. 19, 1843.
- iv. Henry Coolidge, b. Feb. 19, 1843; d. Jan. 19, 1865, at the Harwood hospital, Washington, D. C.; enlisted Aug. 24, 1861, in company F, 18th regiment Mass. Inf.; re-enlisted Jan. —, 1864; transferred Oct. 21, 1864, to company D, 32d regiment Mass. Inf.
- v. Eliza Jane, b. Sept. 14, 1845, at Dedham; m. Jan. 1, 1868, at Dedham, John Lowey, b. —, 1839, in Ireland.
- vi. Ellen Adeline, b. Jan. 20, 1849, at Dedham; d. there Nov. 24, 1859.
- vii. Eva Augusta, b. Dec. 13, 1852.

398

RICHARD⁷ EVERETT (*Jesse*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 26, 1804, at Hanover, N. H.; died Mar. 6, 1880, at Fairlee, Vt.; married Nov. 16, 1829, at Hanover, Sally Runnels, daughter of Joseph and Rebecca (Chesley) Runnels, born June 4, 1803, at New Durham, N. H.; died Sept. 6, 1881, at Fairlee. He resided in Hanover and Lyme, N. H., and Fairlee and Bradford, Vt.

Children :

533. i. Joseph,⁸ b. Nov. 16, 1833, at Hanover.
 ii. Lucy A., b. —, 1837, at Fairlee; m. Apr. 30, 1859, at Lowell, Mass., Henry K. Wilkins, son of Rufus and Mary J. Wilkins, b. at Lowell, —, 1837.

399

WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*Jesse*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, at Hanover, N. H.; married Margaret D. Whiting, daughter of Edmund Whiting, born —, 1823, at Roxbury, Mass.; died Nov. 10, 1873.

Children :

- i. Charles F.,⁸ b. about 1839, at Boston, Mass.; m. Sept. 1, 1862, at Hanover, Harriet A. Ward, dau. of Joseph G. and Anna (Tenney) Ward.
 ii. Cornelia W., b. about 1843; m. May 23, 1860, at Hanover, N. H., Lemuel D. Tenney, son of John and Tryphena Tenney.
 534. iii. William H., b. Feb. 23, 1844, at Hanover, N. H.

400

SAMUEL ROWLEY⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 8, 1805, at Canaan, N. H.; died Apr. 5, 1849, at Hanover, N. H.; married Dec. 1, 1829, at Hanover, Sabrina Smith, daughter of Loudon and Esther Smith, born May 2, 1800, at Hanover; died there Mar. 2, 1878.

Children, born at Hanover :

- i. Rosetta M.,⁸ b. Sept. 1, 1830; m. 1st, Feb. 27, 1854, at Hanover, Dr. G. W. Scott, b. at Greensboro', Vt.; d. —, 1864, at Corinth, Vt.; m. 2d, July 18, 1878, at Sheffield, Vt., Hosea B. Garfield, b. at Glover, Vt.; d. —, 1888, at Sheffield.
 535. ii. Cyrus Franklin, b. Apr. 24, 1832.
 iii. Esther A., b. Apr. 7, 1837; d. May 26, 1867; m. Samuel Burt, of St. Johnsbury, Vt.

401

NATHANIEL HEWES⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹) born Apr. 8, 1808; died July 31, 1870, at Swiftwater, N. H.; married Apr. 26, 1840, Mary Johnson

Stearns, daughter of Isaac Stearns, born Nov. 27, 1813; died Jan. 11, 1890, at Bradford, Vt. He lived in Lisbon, Lyman, and Swiftwater.

Children, i-ii born at Lisbon, iii-iv at Lyman :

- i. Charles Franklin,⁸ b. Apr. 25, 1841; d. Jan. 1, 1838, at Norwich, Conn.; m. 1st, May 28, 1863, at Littleton, N. H., Helen M. Bowman, b. Feb. —, 1842; d. Oct. 2, 1877, at Littleton; m. 2d, Nov. 5, 1879, at Littleton, Isabel Noble.
- ii. Frederic Hewes, b. Nov. 1, 1844; d. Feb. 28, 1857, at Dalton, N. H.
536. iii. Frank Hewes, b. May 24, 1851.
537. iv. Edward Nathaniel, b. Sept. 14, 1855.

402

MOODY HEWES⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1812, at Dalton, N. H.; died Jan. 26, 1865, at Dalton; married Oct. 9, 1845, at Littleton, N. H., Sarah A. Steere, daughter of Russell and Sarah Steere, born May 23, 1827, at Littleton. He was a farmer, a shoemaker and a cooper, and lived at Littleton, Lyman and Dalton, N. H., Granby and Lunenburg, Vt.

Children :

- i. Moody Hewes,⁸ b. July 21, 1847; d. Apr. 23, 1895, at Lyndon, Vt.; married Dec. 25, 1873, at St. Johnsbury, Vt., Lilla Clark, daughter of Joel Clark, born at Cabot, Vt.
- ii. Almena L., b. July 14, 1849; d. July 27, 1884; m. at Littleton, James Bonett.
- iii. Eliza M., b. Feb. 9, 1851; m. June 7, 1868, Francis P. Hall, b. Oct. 15, 1844, at Lyman, N. H. Res., 1897, Lisbon, N. H.
- iv. Viola Rosette, b. Apr. 25, 1852; m. 2d, Feb. 19, 1878, at Providence, R. I., James E. Purkis, son of Robert and Harriet Purkis.
- v. Ida E., b. June 23, 1857; m. Frank O. Nourse, b. Apr. 13, 1852, at Littleton.
- vi. Alice E., b. July 30, 1860; m. Dec. 25, 1877, Charles Peck, b. Mar. 19, 1850, at Danville, Vt.
- vii. Phoebe J., b. Oct. 26, 1863; d. June 10, 1896.

403

SAMUEL⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 4, 1807, at Sedgwick, Me. ; married May 26, 1842, at Milton, Mass., Martha Jones Stanley, born Apr. 17, 1810, at Milton ; died there May 31, 1892, in the house in which she was born and had always lived. He resided, 1896, at Milton.

Children, born at Milton :

- i. N. Stanley,⁸ b. Apr. 24, 1843 ; died Sept. 22, 1862 ; served in company A, 13th regiment, Mass. infantry.
- ii. Mary Webster, b. Sept. 9, 1845 ; m. June 5, 1873, Frederic M. Safford. Res., 1896, Milton.
- iii. S. Austin, b. Jan. 19, 1848 ; d. Oct. 19, 1877.

404

DAVID H.⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 13, 1809, at Sedgwick, Me. ; died Oct. 8, 1867, at Stockbridge, Vt. ; married May 27, 1832, at Bethel, Vt., Lydia Lyon, daughter of Roswell and Lydia Lyon, born Sept. 7, 1813, at Stockbridge. He lived in Stockbridge, where he was selectman and overseer of the poor. He twice represented his town in the Vermont Legislature.

Children, born at Stockbridge :

538. i. Merrick,⁸ b. Sept. 30, 1833.
- ii. Olive M., b. Apr. 29, 1849 ; m. Jan. 17, 1872, Eugene Chaffee, of Pittsford, Vt.

405

BENJAMIN H.⁷ EVERETT (*Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 21, 1825, at Stockbridge, Vt. ; married May 27, 1848, at East Weymouth, Mass., Rebecca C. Lawrence, daughter of Nathan and Elizabeth Lawrence, born about 1826, at Quincy, Mass. They resided, 1894, at East Weymouth.

Child, born at East Weymouth :

- i. Charles Grey,⁸ b. May 15, 1864 ; m. 1st, Feb. 2, 1884, at Hingham, Mass., Mary E. Leigh, dau. of Thomas and Ellen (Tinsley) Leigh, b. —, 1866, at Coventry, Eng. ; d. Mar. 1, 1884, at Hingham ; m. 2d, Nov. 23, 1887, Sarah M. Whitcomb, b. Feb. 7, 1868, at Scituate, Mass. In 1894 he was assistant keeper at Minot's light station.

406

NATHANIEL HILL⁷ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 5, 1827, at Dedham, Mass. : died June 13, 1896, at Dorchester, Mass. ; married Nov. 9, 1853, Lucy Ann Pond, daughter of Francis T. and Lucy Pond, born —, 1833, at Dedham ; died Nov. 4, 1859, at Dedham. He lived at Dedham and Dorchester.

Children, born at Dedham :

- i. Willard F.,⁸ b. July 27, 1856.
- ii. Charles T., b. Apr. 18, 1859 ; d. Mar. 24, 1878.

407

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 25, 1821, at Dorchester, Mass. ; died Feb. 1, 1897, at Dorchester ; married Dec. 2, 1846, Mary V. Glover, of Dorchester, daughter of Warren Glover, born Nov. 20, 1823 ; died Jan. 17, 1889.

Children :

- i. Ellen Frances,⁸ b. Aug. 25, 1847.
- ii. Mary Anna, b. Aug. 23, 1851 ; d. Apr. 15, 1852.
- iii. Emily, b. Aug. 11, 1854 ; d. Sept. 1, 1854.
- iv. Edith Warren, b. Jan. 19, 1859 ; m. Sept. 22, 1880, H. Clifford Gallagher, of Milton, Mass.
- v. George Frederick, b. July 31, 1862. Res., Milton Lower Mills.

408

LEONARD⁷ EVERETT (*Leonard*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 18, 1827, at Dorchester, Mass. : died June 25, 1861 ; married 1st, May 7, 1854, Maria B. Hunt, daughter of Samuel and Maria B. Hunt, of Milton, Mass., born —, 1832 ; died Jan. 1, 1859 ; married 2d, Dec. 30, 1860, Mrs. Mary E. Bates, of Sandwich, Mass.

Children :

- i. Emma Maria,⁸ b. Oct. 23, 1854.
- ii. William Henry, b. July 17, 1857.
- iii. Abby, b. —.

409

ISAAC COLBURN⁷ EVERETT (*Nathan*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 4, 1817, at Dedham, Mass.; died May 3, 1894, at Jamaica Plain, Mass.; married Jan. 2, 1848, Matilda Judith Osgood, daughter of Timothy Osgood, born Sept. 14, 1824, at Francestown, N. H.; died Mar. 5, 1891, at Dedham. He resided from 1848 to 1854, at South Boston, and from 1854 to 1894 at Dedham.

Children, i, iv-vi born at Dedham, ii, iii at South Boston:

- i. Abby M.,⁸ b. Nov. 15, 1848; d. Mar. 28, 1858.
- 539. ii. Nathan B., b. Aug. 18, 1850.
- iii. Elizabeth Fisher, b. Nov. 22, 1852; m. Oct. 31, 1880, Charles Ansel Rand, son of James B. and Abigail Rand, b. June 11, 1843, at Greenland, N. H. Resided at Boston from 1880 to 1889; since then at Roxbury. Child (Rand): *Edith Everett*,⁹ born Oct. 4, 1881.
- 540. iv. Frank Osgood, b. May 29, 1858.
- 541. v. Amory Fisher, b. June 10, 1862.
- 542. vi. Lyman Colburn, b. Feb. 25, 1867.

410

GEORGE HENRY⁷ EVERETT (*George*,⁶ *Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 5, 1831, at Boston, Mass.; married 1st, Jan. 26, 1853, at Boston, Eliza Jane Carsley, born at Gorham, Me.; married 2d, Apr. 11, 1872, at Providence, R. I., Sarah F. Gray, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Gray, b. at Laconia, N. H. In 1896, he resided at Laconia, where, for a number of years, he was proprietor of Willard's Hotel. He was also sheriff of Belknap county for several years, and a judge of the police court.

Child, born at Hingham, Mass.:

- i. Henry T.,⁸ b. Aug. 4, 1855; d. Aug. 22, 1855.

411

WILLIAM GREENOUGH⁷ EVERETT (*George*,⁶ *Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 10, 1837, at Boston, Mass.; married Dec. 4, 1860, at Auburn, N. H., Mary Comfort Murry, daughter of Samuel Murry, b. July 16, 1839, at Chester, N. H. He has resided at Boston, Mass., Chester, N. H., Marlboro', Mass.,

and Manchester, N. H., where, in 1896, he was engaged in the fire insurance business as special agent and adjuster. He has served in both branches of the city council of Manchester, and as tax collector, deputy sheriff, and member of the New Hampshire legislature.

Children, born at Manchester :

- i. Carrie Ruth,⁸ b. Nov. 25, 1865.
- ii. Mary Edith, b. Jan. 8, 1871.

412

AARON⁷ EVERETT (*George*,⁶ *Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 8, 1839, at Boston, Mass.; died Apr. 1, 1876, at Methuen, Mass.; married Dec. 13, 1866, Mary Ellen Marden, daughter of George and R. S. Marden, born Oct. 30, 1844, at Chester, N. H.; died Oct. 14, 1875, at Methuen. He resided at Chester, Roxbury, and Methuen. He enlisted from Chester, in 1861, as private in company E, 2d regiment, N. H. infantry, and was discharged for disability, Feb. 1, 1863, at Falmouth, Va.

Children, born at Roxbury.

- i. Eugene Hart,⁸ b. Apr. 19, 1869; m. May 20, 1891, at Chester, Myra Florence Parker, dau. of Samuel S. and Mary N. (Wentworth) Parker, b. Oct. 18, 1867, at Chester Res., Lawrence, Mass.
- ii. Russell Marden, b. July 12, 1870.
- iii. Raymond Lester, b. Jan. 27, 1875.

413

ALEXANDER HAMILTON⁷ EVERETT (*Abner*,⁶ *Aaron*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 10, 1840, at Brighton, Mass.; died Dec. 22, 1866, at Cambridge, Mass.; married —, Frances A. —. He was a carver by trade, and resided at Cambridge.

Child :

- i. Carrie Gertrude,⁸ b. Oct. 29, 1866.

414

RICHARD BOARDMAN⁷ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹) born Nov. 7, 1831, at Cambridge, Mass.; died Aug. 3, 1871, at Dorchester, Mass.; married May 22, 1856, Lydia C. Coffin, daughter of Henry and Eliza Coffin, of Nantucket,

Mass., born Dec. 8, 1836, at Nantucket. He was in the mercantile business on Milk Street, Boston, from 1860 until his death. His widow resided at Boston in 1892.

Children :

- 543. i. Charles,⁸ b. July 12, 1857.
- 544. ii. Henry Coffin, b. July 22, 1859.
- iii. Ellen Mather, b. June 20, 1862.
- iv. Lydia Coffin, b. May 14, 1865.

415

ISAAC⁷ EVERETT (*Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Isaac,³ Samuel,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 27, 1812, at West Dedham, Mass.; married 1st, 1839, at Hampden, Me., Lucinda R. Ware, daughter of Eben Ware, born Dec. 18, 1821, at Orrington, Me.; died there Mar. 3, 1888; married 2d, Aug. 17, 1866, at Natick, Mass., Mrs. Susanna Paul, daughter of Paul and Keziah (Spear) Sawyer, born at Boston, Mass.

Children, born at Hampden, Me. :

- i. Evelyn,⁸ b. Apr. 1, 1841; d. Feb. 14, 1863.
- ii. Willard, b. July 11, 1842; d. Nov. 2, 1864.
- iii. Charles F., b. Feb. 15, 1846; d. Feb. 11, 1850.
- 545. iv. Alvin T., b. Dec. 16, 1849.
- v. Frederick E., b. Mar. 3, 1851; d. Mar. 25, 1856.
- vi. Frederick A., b. Jan. 5, 1853; d. —, 1856.
- vii. Caroline E., b. July 4, 1855; m. Aug. 15, 1872, at Bucksport Centre, Me., Ira Jules. Res., 1893, Brewer, Me.

416

ELIZABETH TOWER⁷ EVERETT (*Joel,⁶ Isaac,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Isaac,³ Samuel,² Richard¹*), born July 31, 1815, at West Dedham, Mass.; married June 2, 1844, Almond Hemenway Davis, born Apr. 9, 1816, at Boston, Mass.; died May 10, 1900. She resides at San Diego, Cal.

Children (Davis) :

- i. Eleanor Frances,⁸ b. Mar. 14, 1845; m. Oct. 11, 1877, William Sumner Crosby, of South Boston, Mass. Res., Brookline, Mass. Child (Crosby): *Sumner,⁹* b. Nov. 12, 1878, at South Boston; m. Aug. 6, 1901, at Alameda, Cal., Idolene Snow Hooper, dau. of Charles Appleton Hooper.
- ii. Edward Everett, b. Jan. 29, 1849, at Boston. Res., California.

417

WILLIAM⁷ EVERETT (*Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 3, 1817, at West Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 30, 1882, at West Medway, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 13, 1839, at Medway, Abigail D. Wiggin, born at South Berwick, Me.; died Mar. 10, 1854, at Medway; married 2d, Jan. 3, 1855, at Franklin, Mass., Mary Park Blake, daughter of David P. and Polly Blake, born Jan. 14, 1825, at Franklin; died Sept. 3, 1856, at Medway; married 3d, Nov. 26, 1857, at Worcester, Mass., Betsey Goodale, daughter of Jason and Hannah Goodale, born about 1811, at West Boylston, Mass.

Children:

- i. George L.,^s b. Aug. 21, 1840, at West Medway; enlisted Jan., 1861, in Capt. Benson's battery, U. S. light artillery; discharged Jan., 1864; enlisted Feb., 1864, in company B, 1st Mass. cavalry; appointed sergeant and promoted, Oct., 1864, second lieutenant 2d regiment, U. S. colored cavalry; discharged Feb. 12, 1866, at Brazos, Tex.
- ii. Mary F., b. Sept. 5, 1842; m. May 30, 1860, at Medway, Edwin A. Mann, son of James and Laura Mann, b. July 30, 1831, at Medway.
- iii. Charles H., b. Nov. 18, 1844; d. May 25, 1865, at Medway; enlisted Dec. 16, 1861, in company D, 5th battalion, R. I. infantry; discharged for disability May 29, 1863; enlisted Dec. 7, 1863, in company H, 2d regiment, Mass. heavy artillery; taken prisoner at Plymouth, N. C., Apr. 10, 1864; confined at Andersonville, Ga., until the middle of September; removed to Florence, S. C.; exchanged and sent home, invalided, Mar. 1, 1865.
- iv. Ellen A., b. July 6, 1847; m. May 5, 1870, at Natick, Edward A. Belcher, son of Augustus H. and Ziphora G. (Bacon) Belcher, b. at Sudbury, Mass.
- v. Abby M., b. June 26, 1850, at West Medway; m. James Mott.
- vi. Willie W., b. Feb. 9, 1854; d. Jan. 11, 1879, at Woonsocket, R. I. A soldier in the regular army of the United States.

Child of second wife:

- vii. Erastus David, b. July 26, 1856, at West Medway; d. Oct. 14, 1856.

418

JOEL⁷ EVERETT (*Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Samuel*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 31, 1820, at West Dedham, Mass.; died Nov. 29, 1875, at South Hadley Falls, Mass.; married 1st, May 30, 1844, at Medway, Mass., Julia A. Adams, daughter of Nathan and Roxana (Prouty) Adams, born Mar. 11, 1821, at Bellingham, Mass.; died Oct. 31, 1856; married 2d, May 13, 1857, at Rutland, Vt., Hannah Johnson, daughter of John Johnson, born Aug. 4, 1840, at Rutland. He resided at Medway, West Springfield and South Hadley Falls. In 1895, she was residing at Gardner, Mass., with her daughter, Mrs. Ray.

Children:

- i. Emma,⁸ b. —; m. Henry Griffin, of Chicopee, Mass.

Children of second wife:

- ii. Willie V., b. May 8, 1858. Res., California.
 iii. Lillie L., b. Nov. 8, 1860; m. Jan. 6, 1886, at Winchendon, Mass., George H. Ray, of Gardner, Mass., son of Myron and Emeline A. Ray, b. Sept. 17, 1857, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y.

419

SAMUEL HARLOW⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 15, 1792, at Hartford, Conn.; died Mar. 20, 1845, at Granville, Ohio; married —, 1814, at Granville, Ohio, Dency Warner, born —, 1799, at Granville, Mass.; died Oct. 5, 1852, at Granville, Ohio. He went with his parents from Granville, Mass., to Granville, Ohio, where he was a farmer and resided all his life on the family homestead.

Children, born at Granville:

- i. Lodama,⁸ b. Sept. 27, 1815; d. Dec. 5, 1893; m. Mar. 18, 1838, William Freeman, b. Mar. 22, 1814. Res., 1894, Oskaloosa, Ia.
 546. ii. Horace Buttles, b. May 12, 1820.
 547. iii. Samuel Jarvis, b. Apr. 20, 1825.
 iv. Emily A., b. Aug. 3, —; d. Apr. 11, 1895, near Ludington, Mich.; m. Sept. 17, 1853, Andrew Edwards, b. at Granville.
 548. v. Jeremiah F., b. Oct. 15, 1831.

420

REVEL GORDON⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 23, 1794, at Hartford or Granby, Conn.; died Mar. 22, 1880, at Hartford, Ohio; married 1st, Aug. 21, 1817, at Granville, Ohio, Sabra Rose, daughter of Hiram and Sabra (Cooley) Rose, born June 22, 1797, at Granville, Mass.; died Oct. 30, 1869, at Hartford, Ohio; married 2d, Apr. 7, 1870, Mrs. Cynthia Lavinia Graves, widow of Austin Graves, born Oct. 8, 1806, at Rutland, Vt.; died Aug. 15, 1876.

He went with his father's family from Granville, Mass., to Granville, Ohio, where he was a farmer and a dry-goods merchant until 1820, when he removed to Hartford, Ohio; there he was a deacon in the church, a township trustee, and a justice of the peace. Aug. 21, 1867, he and his wife celebrated their golden wedding at the village of Hartford; at this there were present two of his sisters, a brother of Mrs. Everett, and their companions, making four couples who had married and dwelt in the same county over half a century.

Children, i born at Granville, ii, iii at Hartford :

- i. Celma Alvira,⁸ b. Aug. 7, 1818; d. July 29, 1857; m. Mar. 7, 1835, Harrison Hoover, b. Mar. 9, 1816, in Virginia.
- ii. Sabra Melissa, b. Nov. 12, 1825; d. Apr. 8, 1875; m. William Allen.
- iii. Edwin Cooley, b. Apr. 30, 1833; d. Sept. 4, 1854.

421

ISRAEL⁷ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 1, 1804; died July 5, 1875; married 1st, Nov. 20, 1828, at Granville, Ohio, Elizabeth Walling, who died Mar. 8, 1836; married 2d, May 7, 1837, Sarah Honser, of Fairfield county, Ohio, who died Dec. 7, 1892, at Pataskala, Ohio. He went with his father's family to Granville, and later removed to Pataskala, where he was deacon for fourteen years in the Congregational Church, and through life an earnest supporter of good schools.

Children, born at Granville :

549. i. Israel Omer,⁸ b. Aug. 22, 1829.
 ii. Mary Elizabeth, b. Feb. 6, 1831; m. Apr. 18, 1854, at Granville, George W. Nichols. Res., 1894, Pataskala.

Children of second wife :

- iii. Henry L., b. Feb. 12, 1839; d. Mar. 28, 1860, at West Millgrove, Ohio.
 iv. Albert, b. Aug. 6, 1840. Res., 1894, Pataskala.
 550. v. Alfred G., b. Mar. 13, 1842.
 551. vi. Clayton W., b. Apr. 11, 1844.

422

WILLIAM FITCH⁷ EVERETT (*William*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 5, 1821, at Bloomfield, Conn.; married Feb. 25, 1849, at Sharon Centre, Ohio, Mary Barron, daughter of Samuel S. Barron, born Oct. 31, 1829. They lived many years in Sharon Centre, Medina county, then moved to Columbus, Ohio, where they were living in 1893.

Children, born at Sharon Centre :

552. i. Frank Barron,⁸ b. Oct. 23, 1850.
 ii. William Hoyt, b. Oct. 26, 1851; d. Apr. 1, 1855.
 553. iii. Charles Disney, b. Apr. 26, 1856.

423

NOBLE WARREN⁷ EVERETT (*Noble*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 20, 1827, at Wareham, Mass.; married 1st, June 15, 1857, at Wareham, Abby Ann H. Sherman, daughter of Nicholas H. and Sophia A. (Tisdale) Sherman, born Apr. 5, 1828, at South Dartmouth, Mass.; died Dec. 23, 1878, at Wareham; married 2d, June 15, 1881, at Wareham, Harriet Jackson Packard, daughter of Leander L. and Harriet H. (Gibbs) Packard, born July 26, 1860, at Wareham; died there Jan. 23, 1897.

Mr. Everett was educated at the Greenwich (R. I.) Academy and the Wyoming (Penn.) Seminary. After a year's service as a teacher, he entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and filled stations at Wilkes-Barre, Scranton, and other places in Pennsylvania. Returning to Massachusetts, he settled

at his native town, and entered actively into the business and educational interests of that community. In 1878, Mr. Everett was elected a member of the House of Representatives. In 1879, he delivered the oration at the bi-centennial of Rochester, Mass. He was re-elected to the House of Representatives and served as chairman of the committee on education. In 1896-7, Mr. Everett was elected to the Senate from Plymouth county. In 1902, he was again returned as a representative from Wareham. Mr. Everett's capacity for public usefulness comes from good ancestral stock; his grandfather Everett was a chaplain in the American Revolution and afterwards the pastor of the Wareham Church for nearly forty years; and his father was a soldier in the War of 1812-15, in defence of sailors' rights.

Children of second wife, born at Wareham:

- i. Warren Irving,⁸ b. Feb. 21, 1883; d. Feb. 14, 1884.
- ii. Juliet Chester, b. July 20, 1886.
- iii. Helen Gibbs, b. Nov. 8, 1892.

424

JAMES HINMAN⁷ EVERETT (*Elisha Hinman*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 17, 1839, at Dartmouth, Mass.; married June 24, 1861, Elizabeth Beers, born Jan. 1, 1840; died Jan. 1, 1887, at Middletown, Conn. When eight years old he went to Marlboro', Conn., to live with a cousin, George H. Lord, son of George A. and Abigail (Everett) Lord. He enlisted from Marlboro', Sept. 7, 1861, in the 10th regiment Conn. Vols.; re-enlisted Jan. 1, 1864; was wounded May 14, 1864, at Fort Darling, Va.; and discharged May, 1865.

Children:

554. i. Charles Elisha,⁸ b. Feb. 24, 1866, at Marlboro'.
- ii. Frank P., b. Sept. 3, 1867, at Colchester, Conn.
- iii. Susan Frances, b. Oct. 12, 1875, at Plainfield, Conn. Res., 1893, New London, Conn.

425

PHILO MARSHALL⁷ EVERETT (*Elihu*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 21, 1812, at Winchester, Conn.; died Sept. 28, 1892, at Marquette, Mich.; married Nov. 19, 1833, at

Utica, N. Y., Mehitable E. Johnson, daughter of Moses and Eunice (Sanborn) Johnson, born Dec. 8, 1815, at Concord, N. H.; died Dec. 1, 1883, at Marquette.

While a young man, he settled in New York State; in 1840, he removed to Jackson, Mich., where he was engaged in mercantile business; in 1845, the Jackson Iron Company sent out an expedition under Mr. Everett to explore the iron region of Lake Superior. To him the Indians pointed out "the iron mountain," and there he located the Jackson mine, which was the first one developed in that region. He settled in Marquette, where he was engaged in mercantile and insurance business and banking. In 1857, he introduced the locomotive into the upper peninsula, the first on the shore of Lake Superior. He and his wife became members of the Michigan Historical Society in 1857, and, in 1859, he presented to that society the autograph commission from Gen. St. Clair to Jean Marie Beaubien.

Children:

- i. Eunice Ann,⁸ b. Apr. 15, 1836, at Booneville, N. Y.; d. Sept. 8, 1838.
555. ii. Emma Eugenia, b. Aug. 15, 1839, at Kingston, N. Y.
556. iii. Edward Philo, b. Feb. 26, 1842, at Jackson.
557. iv. Charles Marshall, b. July 4, 1843, at Jackson.
558. v. Ellen Mehitable, b. Jan. 11, 1845, at Jackson.
- vi. William Henry, b. Dec. 25, 1847, at Jackson; d. Oct. 22, 1849.
- vii. Katherine Eliza Johnson, b. Feb. 22, 1851, at Marquette; first white child born in town. Res., 1899, Chicago, Ill.

426

JOHN CYRUS⁷ EVERETT (*Elihu*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 14, 1814, at Vernon, N. Y.; died Jan. 15, 1896, at Kalamazoo, Mich.; married Sept. 18, 1844, at Clarendon, N. Y., Emily J. Shelden, daughter of L. G. Shelden, born Nov. 26, 1822, at Clarendon. He resided at Kalamazoo.

Children:

- i. George L.,⁸ b. Dec. 2, 1845; d. Apr. 22, 1850.
- ii. Levantia F., b. Aug. 11, 1847; d. Oct. 5, 1847.
- iii. Arthur C., b. Sept. 25, 1849. Res., 1899, San Diego, Cal.

-
- iv. L. Jay, b. Oct. 4, 1851; m. Aug. 26, 1875, at Kalamazoo, Elizabeth E. Knerr, dau. of Stephen Knerr, b. Oct. 11, 1855. Res., Kalamazoo.
- v. Ida Isadore, b. Aug. 9, 1853; d. Mar. 12, 1856.
559. vi. Ira G., b. Oct. 9, 1858.
- vii. Ennie, b. May 26, 1861; m. Margaret Teller. Res., Cripple Creek, Col.

EIGHTH GENERATION.

427

WILLIAM B.⁸ EVERETT (*William*,⁷ *Eliphalet*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 8, 1856, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Oct. 16, 1879, at Dorchester, Mass., Lucy Richardson Cutter, daughter of Dexter J. and Sarah Cutter, born July 26, 1855, at Waltham, Mass. He is a member of the Soule Photograph Company, Boston, and resides at Dorchester.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. Harold Cutter,⁹ b. July 16, 1880.
- ii. Shirley Blake, b. Dec. 4, 1883.
- iii. Robert Maxwell, b. Dec. 29, 1885.
- iv. William Dexter, b. June 12, 1888.

428

FRANKLIN AUGUSTUS⁸ EVERETT (*George*,⁷ *Eliphalet*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 25, 1854, at Roxbury, Mass.; died Apr. 12, 1894, at Everett, Mass.; married Feb. 28, 1885, at Fayville, Mass., Lulu Irene Boyd, daughter of Thomas and Susan S. (Onthank) Boyd, born Feb. 7, 1867, at Fayville. She resided, 1897, at Southville, Mass.

Children, born at Hudson, Mass.:

- i. A son,⁹ b. Jan. 30, 1886; d. Jan. 30, 1886.
- ii. Edith Frost, b. Sept. 18, 1887.
- iii. Gertrude Irene, b. Dec. 11, 1891.

429

GEORGE F.⁸ EVERETT (*George Whiting*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 3, 1845, at Wrentham, Mass.; married June 10, 1868, at Pawtucket, R. I., Frances A. Northrup,

daughter of David and Aderling Northrup, born Apr. 9, 1848, at Pawtucket. They resided, 1897, at Pawtucket.

Children, born at Pawtucket :

560. i. George Oliver,⁹ b. Nov. 23, 1871.
- ii. Charles Henry, b. Dec. 21, 1882.

430

JAMES AUSTIN⁸ EVERETT (*George Whiting,*⁷ *George,*⁶ *John,*⁵ *Joseph,*⁴ *John,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 10, 1848, at Pawtucket, R. I.; died there Apr. 22, 1884; married May 14, 1872, at Pawtucket, Mary Frances Bagley, daughter of George W. and Sarah Bagley.

Child, born at Pawtucket :

- i. Isabella Bagley,⁹ b. Feb. 7, 1874; m. June 14, 1893, at Pawtucket, Charles Lorenzo Miller, son of Joseph C. and Vesta G. Miller.

431

WARREN PETTEE⁸ EVERETT (*Joseph Caswell,*⁷ *Joseph,*⁶ *Joseph,*⁵ *Joseph,*⁴ *John,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born July 14, 1833, at Newton Upper Falls, Mass.; married Mar. 21, 1879, at Bangor, Me., Mary Jane Leishman, daughter of Peter and Elizabeth Leishman, born Dec. 7, 1838, at Middleboro', Mass. Residence, 1897, Bangor.

Child, born at Bangor :

- i. Edward Worcester,⁹ b. May 19, 1890.

432

OTIS W.⁸ EVERETT (*Nathaniel Ware,*⁷ *Joseph,*⁶ *Joseph,*⁵ *Joseph,*⁴ *John,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 22, 1852, at Newton Upper Falls, Mass.; married Sept. 22, 1883, at Greenwich, R. I., Mabel Hay, daughter of Robert and Dolly Hay, born at Barre, Mass. Residence, 1897, Worcester, Mass.

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. Lewis,⁹ b. Oct. 15, 1884.
- ii. Elbert H., b. Oct. 27, 1886; d. Oct. 29, 1886.

433

THOMAS MAREAN⁸ EVERETT (*Joseph Mason*,⁷ *Leonard*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 10, 1853, at Carrolton, Jefferson Parish, La.; married Jan. 4, 1879, at Waltham, Mass., Julia Blanchard, of Boston, daughter of David H. and Mary (Haley) Blanchard. Residence, 1899, Boston.

Children:

- i. Harriet Louise,⁹ b. Mar. 22, 1880.
- ii. Marion, b. Nov. 14, 1888.

434

FRANK⁸ EVERETT (*Theophilus Capen*,⁷ *Oliver*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 7, 1852, at Granby, Conn.; married Nov. 24, 1881, at Danvers, Mass., Jennie Doak, born Aug. 8, 1854. Residence, Danvers.

Children, born at Danvers:

- i. Herbert Capen,⁹ b. Sept. 4, 1882.
- ii. Oliver Stockbridge, b. Nov. 5, 1892.

435

THOMAS BLAKE⁸ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁷ *Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 13, 1831, at Boston, Mass.; married Oct. 19, 1854, Sarah Elizabeth Greene, daughter of Benjamin H. Greene, born May 8, 1834, at Boston; died July 30, 1882, at Hull, Mass. Residence, Boston.

Children:

561. i. Arthur Greene,⁹ b. Aug. 14, 1855.
- ii. Walter Lowell, b. Dec. 31, 1857; d. Oct. 16, 1870.
- iii. Edith Darracott, b. Jan. 28, 1860; d. Oct. 5, 1864.
- iv. Mary Edith, b. Aug. 14, 1868; d. Aug. 14, 1868.

436

PERCIVAL LOWELL⁸ EVERETT (*Otis*,⁷ *Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 28, 1833; married 1st, June 30, 1863, at Boston, Mass., Elizabeth Davis Williams Weld, daughter

of Edward Franklin and Abigail Ann (Bradlee) Weld, born Nov. 23, 1843, at Boston; died there Feb. 22, 1875; married 2d, Nov. 8, 1882, Elizabeth Russell Fisher, daughter of George Jabez and Cornelia Walley (Curtis) Fisher, born Nov. 8, 1853.

Mr. Everett received his education at Chauncey Hall School and that of Amos A. Baker in Spring Lane. On leaving school he entered the counting-house of Tuckerman, Townsend & Co., of Central Wharf, merchants chiefly engaged in the Mediterranean and East India trade. In 1853, he went to Canton, China, to the house of Augustine Heard & Co., with whom he remained for a period of more than eight years—part of the time at Hong Kong, and part at Foochow, where he had full charge. Still in the same employ, he visited Siam, where he purchased and loaded ships for China. He also purchased and despatched with an assorted cargo, to New York, the first vessel that came to the United States from Siam. In 1860, he returned to the United States, and assumed the duties of special agent for Augustine Heard & Co., which position he retained until the dissolution of the firm.

Mr. Everett was a founder of the Third National Bank of Boston, and its president for twenty-three years. He was for four years first vice-president of the Boston Board of Trade, a director in the Hartford & Erie R. R. Co., and in the Union Freight R. R. Co. He was for twenty years a trustee for the Provident Institution for Savings, and in several other Boston corporations has held directorship. He was early interested in Freemasonry, and was a member of the Winslow Lewis Lodge in 1861, and its W. M. in 1870. In 1875, '76 and '77, he was Grand Master of Masons in Massachusetts.

Children:

- i. Louisa Otis,⁹ b. Feb. 4, 1866.
- ii. Otis, b. Sept. 16, 1868.
- iii. Elizabeth Lowell, b. July 30, 1870.

Child of second wife:

- iv. Maud, b. Mar. 5, 1884.

437

EDWARD FRANKLIN⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver Capen*,⁷ *Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 28, 1840, at Northfield, Mass.; died Sept. 26, 1899, at Cambridge, Mass.; married 1st, Nov. 19, 1864, Letitia Buchanan, daughter of Gen. George and Sarah G. (Miles) Buchanan, of Penn Hall, Centre county, Penn., born Oct. 27, 1835; died Sept. 17, 1866; married 2d, Jan. 9, 1870, at Boston, Mrs. Sarah Jane Parker, widow of Capt. Samuel Parker, of company E, 106th regiment N. Y. Vols., and daughter of Justus Stevens and Mary (Fuller) Smith, of Barton, Vt., born Apr. 13, 1844, at Barton.

Mr. Everett was fitted for college at the Charlestown High School, and graduated from Harvard College in 1860, becoming A. M. in 1863. In 1862, on the call for nine months' men, he enlisted; he was mustered in, Sept. 16, at Camp Lander, Wenham, Mass., and appointed a sergeant in company H, 5th regiment Mass. infantry; the same month, he went with the regiment to Newbern, N. C.; he was in the actions of Kingston, Dec. 14, White Hall, Dec. 16, Goldsboro', Dec. 17, and in other minor engagements. At the expiration of the term, he re-enlisted, June 6, 1863, at Newbern, and was commissioned, July 30, 1863, second lieutenant in the 2d Mass. heavy artillery. He was detached from company duty and served at Fort Macon, Beaufort, N. C., as post adjutant, Sept. 20, to Dec. 20, 1863; as post commissary from Sept. 30, 1863, to Apr. 1, 1864; as post quartermaster, Dec. 14, 1863, to April 1, 1864; and on ordnance duty, Mar. 16, 1864. He remained on that branch of the staff during the remainder of the war, serving successively at Morehead City, in the field, Roanoke Island, Salisbury and Newbern, N. C. He was present at the second Kingston engagement, Mar. 7-10, 1865, was afterward ordered to Boston, and honorably discharged Sept. 3, 1865. During the winter of 1865-6, he was clerk in the pay department of the receiving ship Ohio, at the Charlestown Navy Yard. From that time until his death, he was in the fire insurance business in Boston. Jan. 31, 1868, he was elected second



Edward F. Everett

lieutenant, company H, 5th regiment M. V. M., and May 20, following, he was elected captain of the same company.

Mr. Everett became a member of the New-England Historic Genealogical Society in 1859, a life member in 1862, and was its Recording Secretary for 1862-3. In the magazine of that Society, the N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register, he published in 1860, a genealogy of the Everett family; in 1866, one of the Capen family; and in 1869, one of the Fuller family. He was a member of the Loyal Legion of Massachusetts, of the Edward W. Kinsley Post, No. 113, G. A. R., and a Past Master of the Henry Price Lodge, F. and A. M., of Charlestown. He led a very active life, with many and varied interests; was always happy in disposition, cheerful in deportment, and of generous impulse; ever thoughtful of others and never mentioning his own kind deeds.

438

DR. OLIVER HURD⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver Capen*,⁷ *Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 10, 1852, at Charlestown, Mass.; married Sept. 15, 1885, at Worcester, Mass., Sarah Frances Dewey, daughter of Judge Francis and Sarah B. (Tufts) Dewey, born Sept. 15, 1860, at Worcester; died there June 7, 1892.

He was fitted for college at the Charlestown High School, was graduated at Harvard University 1873, and the Harvard Medical School 1876. After one year in the Massachusetts General Hospital, and two years' study abroad at Vienna and Paris, he settled at Worcester, Mass., where he continues in the practice of his profession.

Children, born at Worcester:

- i. Caroline Clinton,⁹ b. Dec. 27, 1886.
- ii. Francis Dewey, b. Feb. 13, 1889.

439

GEORGE⁸ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 5, 1826, at South Dedham, now Norwood, Mass.; died Jan. 6, 1881, at Boston, Mass.; married July 27, 1847, Julia Dean Ellis, daughter of Jesse and Julia

(Dean) Ellis, born July 21, 1823, at Dedham; died Feb. 10, 1897, at Norwood. He resided at South Dedham, where in 1850, he with his brothers became partners with their father, in the manufacture of furniture. Apr. 19, 1861, he was one of a committee of twelve chosen by the citizens of Dedham, "to take into consideration the measures necessary to be taken by the inhabitants of Dedham in the present crisis of the country."

Children, born at South Dedham:

- i. Alice Julia,⁹ b. Aug. 6, 1848; d. Jan. 22, 1850.
- ii. Laura Caroline, b. Nov. 10, 1850; d. July 18, 1852.
- iii. Willard Eugene, b. June 13, 1853; m. Oct. 2, 1878, Ida E. Woodbury, of Ashburnham, Mass. Res., Turners Falls, Mass.
- iv. George F., b. Aug. 7, 1855; d. Aug. 23, 1863.
- v. Herbert, b. July 23, 1859; d. Oct. 26, 1887.
- vi. Richard B., b. Jan. 6, 1864.

440

JOHN EDWARD⁸ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Sept. 4, 1831, at South Dedham (now Norwood), Mass.; died there June 9, 1888; married 1st, Dec. 29, 1853, at Walpole, Mass., Irene Dean Smith, daughter of Warren and Irene D. Smith, born Dec. 22, 1829; died at Norwood, Nov. 24, 1863; married 2d, Feb. 18, 1869, at Dedham, Mrs. Martha M. May, daughter of Robert S. and Matilda May. He was in partnership with his brothers in the manufacture of furniture, at South Dedham, where he held the office of selectman and water commissioner.

Children, born at South Dedham:

- i. Alice Lucy,⁹ b. Mar. 14, 1854; d. Sept. 22, 1895, at Roxbury; m. Sept. 2, 1880, at Norwood, Herbert N. Rhodes, son of Aaron W. and Ruth S. Rhodes, b. Aug. 18, 1850, at Norwood.
- ii. Laura Augusta, b. Jan. 9, 1861; d. Aug. 10, 1861.

441

FRANCIS ELLIS⁸ EVERETT (*Willard*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), baptized Sept. 1, 1839, at South Dedham (now Norwood), Mass.; died July 16, 1884, at Golden,

Col.; married May 17, 1862, at Dedham, Clara B. Hoyle, daughter of Mark C. and Sarah E. Hoyle, born —, at Newburgh, N. Y. He was a partner with his brother in the manufacture of furniture, at South Dedham; later he removed to Golden.

Children, born at South Dedham:

- i. Cora B.⁹ b. Feb. 15, 1863.
- ii. Edith M., b. Oct. 30, 1867; d. Sept. 3, 1870.

442

RUFUS S.⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 12, 1833, at Sherborn, Mass.; died Nov. 12, 1881, at South Framingham, Mass.; married Apr. 12, 1855, at Sherborn, Rosilla G. Bickford, daughter of Palemon and Celinda Bickford, born Feb. 23, 1838, at Watertown, Mass. He was a carpenter, lived at Sherborn, and was killed by an accident at South Framingham.

Children, i born at Dedham, ii–v at Sherborn:

- i. Edward,⁹ b. Oct. 7, 1856; d. Feb. 9, 1858.
- ii. Marian, b. Jan. 13, 1859; d. Apr. 13, 1894, at South Framingham.
- iii. Gertrude, b. Oct. 6, 1862; d. Oct. 18, 1873.
- iv. Mabel B., b. Nov. 28, 1872.
- v. Robert, b. Sept. 21, 1875.

443

CHARLES FRANCIS⁸ EVERETT (*Charles,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 13, 1829, at Walpole, Mass.; died there Oct. 10, 1887; married 1st, Nov. 20, 1851, Hannah M. Pierce, daughter of Amos and Olive (Kingsman) Pierce, born Aug. 24, 1831, at Westminster, Mass.; died Feb. 7, 1866, at Walpole; married 2d, Nov. 17, 1869, at Norwood, Mass., Frances E. Annis, daughter of John and Esther Annis, born Apr. 2, 1849, at Belmont, Me. He resided at Walpole.

Children, born at Walpole:

562. i. Francis Eugene,⁹ b. June 24, 1855.
- ii. Ida J., b. Dec. 20, 1857; a graduate of Mt. Holyoke College, South Hadley, Mass., 1893; professor of English Literature in Mills College, Oakland, Cal.
- iii. Minnie Maria, b. Dec. 5, 1865; d. Apr. 2, 1866.

Children of second wife :

- iv. Henry Irving, b. June 17, 1877 ; A. B. Amherst Coll., 1898. Res., Norwood.
- v. Herbert Percy, b. Oct. 30, 1878 ; m. Oct. 16, 1901, Grace M. Church, dau. of Edwin A. and Laura A. (Train) Church, b. Jan. 10, 1875, at Potsdam, N. Y. Graduate, 1894, of Potsdam Normal School. Res. 1902, Norwood.

444

DANIEL ELLIS⁸ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 9, 1831, at Walpole, Mass. ; married Nov. 26, 1856, at Norwood, Mass., Sarah E. Hill, daughter of Walter and Sally Hill, born May 30, 1837, at Walpole. He resided, 1902, at Walpole.

Children, born at Walpole :

- 563. i. Charles Walter,⁹ b. Dec. 26, 1857.
- ii. Edward E., b. Dec. 6, 1865 ; d. Oct. 6, 1866.
- iii. George Edson, b. Aug. 26, 1871 ; m. Sept. 18, 1892, at Walpole, Myla L. Moody, dau. of Edward S. and Sarah B. (Phillips) Moody, b. at Wareham, Mass. Res. 1902, Norwood.

445

EDMUND⁸ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 25, 1839, at Walpole, Mass. ; married Jan. 29, 1861, at Walpole, Caroline Augusta Hill, daughter of Walter and Sally Hill, born Feb. 10, 1839, at Woonsocket, R. I. He resided, 1902, at Walpole.

Children, born at Walpole :

- i. Sylvia Eveline,⁹ b. July 26, 1862 ; d. Sept. 28, 1883.
- ii. Sarah Florence, b. May 20, 1864 ; m. Sept. 1, 1886, at Walpole, Edwin H. Holmes, son of Calvin and Julia Holmes, b. Sept. 9, 1859, at Bridgewater, Mass. ; d. Aug. 22, 1888, at Walpole.

446

EDWIN⁸ EVERETT (*Charles*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 25, 1839, at Walpole, Mass. ; married June 4, 1871, at Stoughton, Mass., Elizabeth F. Drake, daughter of Abner and Azubah G. Drake, born Feb. 12, 1849, at Easton, Mass. He resided, 1902, at East Walpole, Mass.

Child, born at Walpole :

- i. Edwin Martin,⁹ b. Sept. 26, 1885.

447

WILLARD⁸ EVERETT (*Charles,⁷ Ebenezer,⁶ Ebenezer,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Sept. 28, 1851, at Walpole, Mass.; married Sept. 7, 1875, at Franklin, Mass., Emily Mann, daughter of William and Sarah B. (Metcalf) Mann, born Feb. 8, 1851, at Slatersville, R. I. He resided at Hyde Park, Mass., 1876-82, and since then at Lowell, Mass., where he is manager of the advertising department of the C. I. Hood Co.

Children, born at Hyde Park :

- i. Willard Ernest,⁹ b. Feb. 6, 1877; A. B. Yale Univ., 1899. Teacher, 1902, Lowell.
- ii. Ethel Metcalf, b. Sept. 2, 1878; graduate of Wellesley College, 1901.
- iii. Mabel Thompson, b. June 13, 1880; graduate of Wellesley College, 1901.

448

METCALF⁸ EVERETT (*John Metcalf,⁷ Metcalf,⁶ John,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born June 20, 1848, at Foxboro', Mass.; died Oct. 29, 1878, at Morris Plains, N. J.; married Apr. 20, 1871, at New York City, Elizabeth Schmidt, daughter of John Friedrich and Joanna (Sleezer) Schmidt, born May 4, 1842, at New York City; died May 8, 1884, at Passaic, N. J. Her father was born at Basle, Switzerland; was an architect at New York City, and died at Passaic, Oct. 21, 1893, aged eighty years.

Mr. Everett, when about eighteen years old, entered the employment of Messrs. J. Swight & Co., in New York City, and continued with the firm until his death. He was of an active and energetic temperament, and gifted as a writer. Articles from his pen were published in the "Congregationalist" and other papers.

Children :

- i. Sarah Elizabeth,⁹ b. Feb. 23, 1872; d. Mar. 13, 1872.
- ii. Marie Juliette, b. July 1, 1873; m. Oct. 23, 1894, at Passaic, Henry Norris Pontin, of Rutherford, N. J. Child (Pontin): *John Frederick*,¹⁰ b. May 25, 1895, at New York City.

- iii. Frederick Melatiah, b. Aug. 20, 1876, at Passaic; m. Dec. 31, 1900, at Passaic, Julia May Noonberg, dau. of Abraham and Julia (De Lacy) Noonberg, of Garfield, N. J. He is connected with the "Passaic Herald," and resides at Passaic.
- iv. John Metcalf, b. Aug. 20, 1876. He is the city editor of the "Passaic Daily News."

449

WILLIAM MOORE⁸ EVERETT (*Linus Smith*,⁷ *Linus*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 31, 1817, at Charlestown, Mass.; died Aug. 14, 1850, near Springfield, Col.; married Dec. 25, 1844, at Middletown, Conn., Charlotte M. Smith, daughter of Henry D. and Eunice M. (Ives) Smith, born Aug. 8, 1824, at Middletown; died Aug. 5, 1891, at New Haven, Conn.

Child:

564. i. William Henry,⁹ b. Mar. 6, 1847.

450

SEBASTIAN L.⁸ EVERETT (*Linus Smith*,⁷ *Linus*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1836, at Baltimore, Md.; married 1st, —, 1856, in New Hampshire, Mary G. Ellsworth; married 2d, Feb. —, 1872, E. Van Washburn, daughter of Leander Washburn, born May —, 1844, at Akron, Ohio. He resides at Oakland, Cal., and is the publisher of "Pacific Coast, Wood and Iron."

Children:

- i. Matie Sophia,⁸ b. —, 1860; m. —, 1882, W. S. Ferguson, of Denver, Col.
- ii. George L., b. —, 1862; m. —, 1892, Jennie C. Baldwin.

Children of second wife:

- iii. Wallace Washburn, b. —, 1875.
- iv. Marjorie Edith, b. —, 1881.

451

ARTHUR⁸ EVERETT (*James Smith*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 4, 1840, at Princeton, Ill.; died July 14, 1873, at Oshkosh, Wis.; married Dec. 24, 1868, at Osh-

kosh, Clara Winter, daughter of John Winter, born Feb. 27, 1837, at Greene, N. Y.

He was graduated with the highest honors at the University of Michigan, in 1864; was principal of the high school at Ann Arbor, Mich., 1864; principal of the high school and superintendent of the public schools at Oshkosh, 1865-73. He was admitted to the bar, 1873, but did not live to practice.

Children, born at Oshkosh:

- i. John Winter,⁹ b. Oct. 22, 1870. Res., 1897, Milwaukee, Wis.
- ii. Mary Louisa, b. Mar. 15, 1872; d. May 28, 1900.

452

OLIVER HILLMAN⁸ EVERETT (*Edwin*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 1, 1836, at Williamsburg, Mass.; married Nov. 29, 1877, at Williamsburg, Abbie O. Porter, daughter of Enos Porter, born Jan. 28, 1841, at Cummington, Mass. He resided, 1893, at Williamsburg.

Child, born at Williamsburg:

- i. Almon Edwin,⁹ b. Aug. 13, 1880.

453

HENRY FRANCIS⁸ EVERETT (*Edwin*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 17, 1843, at Williamsburg, Mass.; married 1st, Jan. 18, 1871, at Boston, Mass., Laura M. Bryant, daughter of Hiram Bryant, born Mar. 1, 1844, at Hadley, Mass.; died May 17, 1876, at Auburndale, Mass.; married 2d, Feb. 18, 1880, at Boston, Fannie M. Davis, daughter of James W. Davis, born Jan. 16, 1855, at Roxbury, Mass. He resided, 1900, at West Roxbury.

Children:

- i. Albert Henry,⁹ b. May 6, 1874; d. Sept. 13, 1874.

Children of second wife:

- ii. Ruth, b. Oct. 20, 1887.
- iii. Raymond, b. Oct. 1, 1891; d. Nov. 8, 1891.

454

GRACE⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 27, 1847, at Dixon, Ill.; married July 12, 1870, William Nelson Johnson, son of Rev. William Young and Louisa (Mason) Johnson, born at Palmyra, Ill. He removed with his parents to Iowa, where he attended Griswold College, at Davenport, until his enlistment in the 44th regiment Iowa Vols. After the war he went to Corning, N. Y., where he studied law in the office of an uncle, Judge Thomas A. Johnson, and was admitted to the New York bar. Residence, 1897, Erie, Penn.

Children (Johnson):

- i. Oliver Everett,⁹ b. Dec. 21, 1874.
- ii. William Nathan, b. Apr. 16, 1879.
- iii. Bessie Margaret, b. Oct. 19, 1881.
- iv. Marcus Rodney, b. Mar. 15, 1884.

455

JAMES MARCUS⁸ EVERETT (*John*,⁷ *James*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 22, 1865, at Cummington, Mass.; married Nov. 1, 1892, at Brooklyn, N. Y., Sarah F. Barrett, daughter of George H. Barrett, of Brooklyn, born Oct. 20, 1862, at New York City. He resided, 1896, at Worthington, Mass.

Children, born at Worthington:

- i. John Francis,⁹ b. Jan. 1, 1894.
- ii. George Oliver, b. July 10, 1896.

456

EDWARD⁸ EVERETT (*Andrew J.*,⁷ *Jason*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 3, 1849, at Chesterfield, Mass.; married —, born at New Brunswick. He resided at Holyoke, Mass.

Children:

- i. Lena,⁹ b. —; m. Frank Joy, of Northampton, Mass.
- ii. Maud, b. —. Res., 1896, at Westhampton, Mass.
- iii. Edward, b. —. Reported, 1896, in U. S. naval service.
- iv. Elizabeth, b. —. Res., 1896, Westhampton.

457

SAMUEL H.⁸ EVERETT (*Andrew J.*,⁷ *Jason*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 11, 1851, at Chesterfield, Mass.; married July 3, 1873, at Colchester, Vt., Elnora Stannard, daughter of Herman and Syrene Stannard, born Sept. 7, 1853. Residence, 1897, Burlington, Vt.

Children :

- i. Josie Mary,⁹ b. June 24, 1875.
- ii. A daughter, b. Aug. 15, 1891.

458

CADETTE⁸ EVERETT (*Franklin*,⁷ *Andrew*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 17, 1840, at Ludlow, Vt.; married June 27, 1863, George C. Fitch, son of James and Abigail (Wilmath) Fitch, born Dec. 20, 1823, at Putney, Vt.; died Mar. 3, 1898, at Grand Rapids, Mich. Mrs. Fitch is prominent in literary circles, a taste which she inherited from her father, the author of "Memorials of the Grand River Valley," valued as a collection of pioneer reminiscences. Mr. Fitch was a successful manufacturer of carriages; was an alderman, a member of the board of education, and treasurer of the county agricultural society.

Children (Fitch) :

- i. Louie M.,⁹ b. —, 1865.
- ii. George E., b. —, 1868.

459

Capt. CHARLES EDWARD⁸ EVERETT (*Lucius*,⁷ *Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 16, 1828, at Dover, N. H.; died there Apr. 25, 1892; married Apr. 12, 1852, Abbie Maria Palmer, daughter of Stephen P. Palmer, born Dec. 15, 1834, at Dover. He enlisted Aug. 7, 1862, in company K, 11th regiment N. H. Vols.; was commissioned second lieutenant, Dec. 24, 1862; promoted first lieutenant, Sept. 1, 1863; captain company D, May 15, 1865, and mustered out June 4, 1865.

Children, born at Dover :

- i. Alice,⁹ b. Jan. 12, 1853.
- ii. Helen Delano, b. Aug. 29, 1854.

- iii. Walter Palmer, b. May 15, 1856.
- iv. John, b. Mar. 8, 1860. Res., 1898, Dover.
- v. Mary Orne, b. July 6, 1862; m. May 2, 1883, at Haverhill, Mass., Charles A. Roberts, son of Andrew J. and Mary J. Roberts.

460

Col. WALTER⁸ EVERETT (*Lucius*,⁷ *Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 18, 1832, at Dover, N. H.; married Sept. —, 1863, Caroline F. Ordway, born at Bradford, Mass.

Children:

- i. Caroline Foote,⁹ b. —.
- ii. Ellen Leighton, b. Nov. 16, 1869, at Charlestown, Mass.; m. Apr. 3, 1895, at Bradford, Eben W. Keyes of Chicago, Ill., formerly of Charlestown.
- iii. Mary Ethel, b. Mar. 21, 1871, at Charlestown.

461

CLARENDON ADAMS⁸ EVERETT (*Lucius*,⁷ *Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 21, 1835, at Dover, N. H.; died Nov. 28, 1883, at Portsmouth, N. H.; m. —, at Dover, Mary Josephine Clark, daughter of Joseph and Nancy Clark, born Feb. 9, 1841, at Dover.

He enlisted Aug. 8, 1862, in company K, 11th regiment, N. H. Vols.; was appointed orderly sergeant, and was discharged for disability, Mar. 5, 1863, at Newport News, Va. He enlisted, Dec. 10, 1863, in company A, 13th regiment, Veteran Reserve Corps, and was discharged, Nov. 17, 1865, at Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. Horace Delano,⁹ b. June 24, 1860.
- 565. ii. Theodore, b. Oct. 2, 1862.
- iii. Carrie Ordway, b. Mar. 29, 1864; d. Sept. 20, 1880.
- iv. Edith, b. Apr. —, 1868; d. Feb. —, 1870.

462

RUFUS DODD⁸ EVERETT (*Horace*,⁷ *Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 18, 1834, at Great Falls, N. H.; married May 16, 1866, at Lowell, Mass., Lucretia C. Nor-

cross, daughter of Nicholas G. and Sophronia Norcross, born at Bangor, Me. They have lived for a number of years at Atchison, Kan.

Child :

- i. Theodore Gaubert,⁹ b. Apr. 9, 1867.

463

EMILIUS AUGUSTUS⁸ EVERETT (*Aaron Emilius,⁷ Marcus,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Apr. 1, 1840, at Boston, Mass.; married —, Mary A. Collins, born at Chicopee, Mass.; died Oct. 18, 1893, at Chicago, Ill. He enlisted Sept. 12, 1862, in company D, 43d regiment, Mass. Vols., was appointed corporal; served nine months, and was discharged July 30, 1863, at the expiration of his term of service.

Children :

- i. Frank Winthrop,⁹ b. Apr. 11, 1875, at Dedham, Mass.
- ii. Roy E., b. Sept. 3, 1877; d. Jan. 6, 1878.

464

HARRIET LOUISE⁸ EVERETT (*Aaron Emilius,⁷ Marcus,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 23, 1843, at Boston, Mass.; married Dec. 1, 1863, at Dedham, Mass., Major Charles Bucknam Fessenden, son of Charles B. and Susan (Skinner) Fessenden, born Dec. 3, 1840, at Charlestown, Mass. He was captain of company D, 43d Mass. Vols., and was, later, major in the same regiment. Residence, 1896, Parsons, Kan.

Children (Fessenden) :

- i. Harold Pitt,⁹ b. Oct. 4, 1869.
- ii. Susan Elizabeth, b. Aug. 21, 1873.

465

ABBIE LOUISE WIGHT⁸ EVERETT (*Aaron Emilius,⁷ Marcus,⁶ Aaron,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Sept. 9, 1847, at Boston, Mass.; married Mar. 5, 1873, at Dedham, Mass., Frank Forester Jaques, of Chicago, Ill.

Children (Jaques) :

- i. Charles Everett,⁹ b. Dec. 24, 1873.
- ii. Willard Wight, b. Feb. 7, 1875.
- iii. Sarah, b. Nov. 12, 1876 ; d. Apr. 28, 1878.
- iv. Lewis Talmage, b. Nov. 28, 1878.
- v. Abbie Lita, b. July 10, 1881.
- vi. Marguerite, b. Jan. 10, 1888.

466

ALICE DUNDAS⁸ EVERETT (*Charles,⁷ Charles,⁶ Moses,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 20, 1852, at Washington, D. C. ; married Feb. 2, 1879, Willam A. Cummins, of Smyrna, Del.

Children (Cummins) :

- i. Harriet Everett,⁹ b. Apr. 14, 1881.
- ii. Everett, b. May 30, 1883.
- iii. William Dundas, b. July 9, 1886.

467

CHARLES DUNDAS⁸ EVERETT (*Charles,⁷ Charles,⁶ Moses,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), b. June 17, 1856, at Washington, D. C. ; married Oct. 28, 1880, at Bellevue, Del., Emily R. Tybout, daughter of George L. and Elizabeth C. Tybout, born Jan. 2, 1858, at Bellevue. Residence, Wilmington, Del.

Children :

- i. Marion Tybout,⁹ b. Apr. 6, 1882.
- ii. Elizabeth Tybout, b. Nov. 4, 1885.
- iii. Charles, b. Dec. 21, 1899.

468

OLIVER⁸ EVERETT (*Alexander Hill,⁷ Oliver,⁶ Oliver,⁵ Ebenezer,⁴ John,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 1, 1860, at Roxbury, Mass. ; married Apr. 1, 1888, Mrs. Katherine H. Henderson, of English descent. He is an architect in San Francisco, Cal., and connected with "The California Architect and Building News," a monthly journal devoted to the architectural interests of the Pacific coast.

Children, born at San Francisco :

- i. Louisa Relief,⁹ b. Apr. 10, 1890.
- ii. Helen Robina, b. May 28, 1893.

469

Dr. OLIVER AUSTIN⁸ EVERETT (*James Bradley*,⁷ *Abel*,⁶ *Abel*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 15, 1862, at Falmouth, Mass.; married —, Charlotte M. Taylor, of Bolton, Mass. He was graduated M. D., at Dartmouth College, 1885, and was a practicing physician, 1894, at Bolton.

Child:

- i. Willard S.,⁹ b. —, 1891.

470

CHARLES HENRY⁸ EVERETT (*Charles Willard*,⁷ *Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 20, 1848, at Hillsboro' Bridge, N. H.; died Mar. 11, 1877, at Lawrence, Mass.; married Nov. 5, 1873, at Lawrence, Margaret Eva Churchill, daughter of George H. and Mary E. Churchill, born Jan. 16, 1853, at Lawrence; died there, Mar. 8, 1885.

Child, born at Lawrence:

- i. Grace Churchill,⁹ b. Jan. 26, 1876.

471

EDWARD H.⁸ EVERETT (*Charles Willard*,⁷ *Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 23, 1854, at Henniker, N. H.; married Dec. 9, 1879, at Nashua, N. H., Eva J. Lyons, daughter of Newman Lyons, born June 17, 1857. He is a druggist at Nashua. He is a democrat in politics, and has twice represented Nashua in the New Hampshire legislature.

Children, born at Nashua:

- i. Edward,⁹ b. Dec. 5, 1880.
- ii. Charles N., b. Nov. 27, 1884.

472

CARLTON H.⁸ EVERETT (*Charles Willard*,⁷ *Willard*,⁶ *Eleazer*,⁵ *Eleazer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 23, 1862; married —, Mary E. Brown, of Bow, N. H.

Child:

- i. Lula Blanche,⁹ b. Dec. 15, 1886; d. Sept. —, 1887.

473

LUTHER⁸ EVERETT (*George*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 13, 1828, at Lawrence, N. Y.; died there, Jan. 28, 1890; married June 15, 1853, Martha C. Abram, daughter of William and Margaret (Haslem) Abram, born Aug. 10, 1832, at Parishville, N. Y. They resided at Lawrence.

Children:

- i. Abigail Maria,⁹ b. Apr. 10, 1854; m. Oct. 20, 1875, at Lawrence, John K. Whitney, son of Lemuel G. and Catherine (Conrow) Whitney, b. Aug. 19, 1841, at Hemmingford, P. Q. Res., 1898, Washington, D. C.
- ii. Margaret M., b. Dec. 20, 1859; d. Apr. 11, 1862.
- iii. Emma Cornelia, b. Jan. 14, 1861; m. June 16, 1886, at Lawrence, James Bacon, son of James and Ann (Johnston) Bacon, b. Jan. 14, 1860, at Boston, Mass.; d. Sept. 24, 1897, at Elba, Neb. She resided, 1898, at Ithaca, N. Y.
- iv. Ella Cordelia, b. Jan. 14, 1861; m. Dec. 30, 1892, at Lawrence, D. W. Fennimore, son of Joshua William and Margaret Mott (Glass) Fennimore, b. at Morley, N. Y. Res., 1898, Potsdam, N. Y.
- v. Elizabeth Marie, b. Feb. 10, 1864; m. Nov. 21, 1889, at Lawrence, Fred. C. Duffy, son of Patrick and Anne (Fox) Duffy, b. Aug. 1, 1864, at Parishville. Res., 1898, Mooers, N. Y.
- vi. Frederick Luther, b. Aug. 26, 1872.
- vii. George Abram, b. Apr. 18, 1875.

474

GEORGE⁸ EVERETT (*George*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 22, 1833, at Lawrence, N. Y.; married Sept. 8, 1857, Mary Abrams. Res., 1895, Potsdam, N. Y.

Children:

- i. Cynthia,⁹ b. July 8, 1859.
- ii. Edward, b. Sept. 18, 1860.
- iii. Cyrus, b. June 16, 1863.
- iv. Mary, b. Mar. 11, 1865.
- v. Margaret Maria, b. Apr. 26, 1867.
- vi. Georgia, b. Apr. 5, 1872.

475

FREDERICK⁸ EVERETT (*George*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 8, 1839, at Lawrence, N. Y.;

died June —, 1864, of a gunshot wound received while serving in the Union army.

Child:

- i. Zira,⁹ b. Aug. 27, 1860; d. Mar. 1, 1880.

476

GEORGE B.⁸ EVERETT (*John*,⁷ *Edward*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 14, 1839, at Dickinson, N. Y.; died there Mar. 19, 1897; married Mar. 18, 1868, at Dickinson, Agnes Roberts, daughter of Bird Roberts, born Aug. 22, 1846, at Beekmantown, N. Y. She resides at Ogdensburg, N. Y.

Child:

- i. Bird,⁹ b. May 12, 1869.

477

DR. ROBERT A.⁸ EVERETT (*Augustus*,⁷ *Robert*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 22, 1839, at Auburn, N. Y.; married Oct. 22, 1864, at Hillsdale, Mich., Janett G. Lancaster, daughter of James Lancaster, a soldier of 1812, born Oct. —, 1838, on the Hudson River, N. Y. He was graduated M. D. at the University of Michigan, 1859, served as surgeon during the Civil war, and since then has continued his practice at Hillsdale.

478

DR. MILTON H.⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver V.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1847, at Peru, N. Y.; married —, 1872, at Pittston, Pa., Delia Harding, daughter of Harry Harding, born —, 1848, at Pittston. Residence, 1897, Lincoln, Neb.

Child:

- i. Harry H.,⁸ b. —, 1875.

479

DR. JEROME O.⁸ EVERETT (*Oliver V.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born —, 1849, at Peru, N. Y.; married —, 1880, at Mendota, Ill., Artie B. Andrews, daughter

of O. A. Andrews, born at Mendoto. Residence, 1897, Lincoln, Neb.

Children :

- i. Oliver,⁹ b. —, 1881.
- ii. Inez, b. —, 1884.
- iii. Ernst, b. —, 1888.

480

ORVILLE M.⁸ EVERETT (*David A.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 29, 1848, at Peru, N. Y.; married Oct. 3, 1877, at Burke, N. Y., Carrie M. Day, daughter of Andrew J. Day, born May 4, 1856, at Burke. Residence, Burke, where he has been town clerk, supervisor and postmaster.

Children :

- i. Netta G.,⁹ b. Sept. 17, 1878.
- ii. Harry D., b. July 11, 1880.
- iii. David Allen, b. July 10, 1888.
- iv. Sarah Frances, b. July 7, 1890.

481

OLIVER C.⁸ EVERETT (*David A.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 28, 1852, at Peru, N. Y.; died Feb. 11, 1888, at Burke, N. Y.; married June 3, 1879, at Burke, Annie McKenzie, daughter of John McKenzie, born Oct. —, 1861, at Burke. He resided at Burke, where he was postmaster three years.

Children :

- i. Edith M.,⁹ b. Dec. 24, 1880.
- ii. Chester A., b. July 9, 1883.
- iii. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 25, 1887.

482

WALTER T.⁸ EVERETT (*David A.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 14, 1859, at Peru, N. Y.; married Jan. 25, 1888, at Burke, N. Y., S. Eurette Fenton, daughter of Theodore Fenton, born Mar. 3, 1864, at Burke. Residence, 1895, Salida, Col.

Child :

- i. George W.,⁹ b. Mar. 23, 1889.

483

ALLEN JAMES⁸ EVERETT (*George E.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 14, 1860, at Peru, N. Y.; died Nov. 9, 1890; married Sept. 3, 1884, at Lincolnville, Me., Mary E. Warren, daughter of John Warren.

Children:

- i. Ethel M.,⁹ b. Sept. 21, 1885.
ii. John W., b. Jan. 2, 1887; d. Jan. 12, 1891.

484

ARTHUR S.⁸ EVERETT (*George E.*,⁷ *David Allen*,⁶ *Edward*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 22, 1864, at Peru, N. Y.; married Dec. 12, 1892, at Lawrence, Mass., Harriet G. Doane, daughter of Capt. Thomas K. S. and Nellie Doane, born Apr. 6, 1868, at Hebron, N. S. Residence, 1896, Lawrence, Mass.

Child, born at Lawrence:

- i. Grace,⁹ b. Nov. 18, 1893.

485

EDWARD⁸ EVERETT (*Edward*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Edward*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 4, 1850, at Lawrence, Mass.; married Oct. 11, 1881, at Minneapolis, Minn., Rosa M. Michallis, daughter of Charles and Anna Michallis, born Aug. 26, 1859, at New Ulm, Minn. Residence, 1894, Big Timber, Park Co., Mont.

Children:

- i. Anna Gretchen,⁹ b. Feb. 8, 1890.
ii. Inez Francena, b. Jan. 15, 1893.

486

WILLIAM BLACKMAN⁸ EVERETT (*Ira*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), b. —, 1817; died Feb. 12, 1894, at Providence, R. I.; married Jan. 1, 1854, at Providence,

Catherine Hobin, daughter of Martin and Bridget Hobin, born —, 1824, in Ireland; died Nov. 29, 1893, at Providence.

Children, born at Providence:

- i. Catherine E.,⁹ b. Oct. —, 1854; d. Aug. 30, 1855.
- ii. Mary A., b. May 26, 1859; m. 1st, Sept. 26, 1878, at Fall River, Mass., James McElroy, son of Arthur and Margaret McElroy; m. 2d, Jan. 29, 1890, at Providence, William Worthington Johnson, son of Winslow and Lethe Johnson, b. at Bowling Green, Va.
- iii. Sarah Jane, b. Apr. 24, 1861; d. May 30, 1861.
- iv. John Edward, b. Nov. 14, 1868; d. July 27, 1882.

487

WILLIAM DICKSON⁸ EVERETT (*William*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 15, 1832, at Bedford, Mass.; died there Jan. —, 1853; married Apr. 17, 1850, at Lowell, Mass., Mary Clark, daughter of William and Susan Clark, born July 8, 1832, at Bedford; died Nov. 8, 1862, at Charlestown, Mass. She married second, Nov. 13, 1855, at Charlestown, Albert P. Sampson.

Children, born at Bedford:

- i. Annie Elizabeth,⁹ b. Apr. 22, 1852; m. 1st, Oct. 27, 1870, Henry H. Cobb; m. 2d, June 2, 1885, at Boston, Mass., John E. Maynard.
- ii. Marion Dixon, b. April 27, 1853; d. Oct. 27, 1884; m. Apr. 28, 1873, at Cambridge, Mass., Samuel G. Carter, son of James G. and Indiana Carter.

488

GEORGE DRAPER⁸ EVERETT (*Jabez*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 24, 1829, at Dover, Mass.; married June 23, 1861, at Dover, Martha Allen Plummer, daughter of Micajah S. and Betsey (Haskell) Plummer, born Aug. 17, 1838, at New Gloucester, Me.

He is living, at Dover, where he was selectman, 1865, '66, '67, and town treasurer, 1877 to 1888. Mrs. Everett has served on the school committee, and was superintendent of the schools, 1877-1884. She wrote the account of Dover, published in the History of Norfolk County, 1884.

Children :

- i. Sarah Eliza,⁹ b. May 13, 1862; was graduated at the Normal Art School, Boston, Mass., 1883; m. Jan. 1, 1883, John Micah Humphrey. Res., Rochester, N. H. Child (Humphrey):
 1. *Vivien*,¹⁰ b. Aug. —, 1891.
- ii. Martha Elizabeth, b. Nov. 16, 1863; was graduated at Smith College, Northampton, Mass., 1888; m. June 26, 1888, at Dover, Rev. Charles Elliott St. John, son of Rev. Thomas E. and Henrietta M. (Knox) St. John, b. Dec. 19, 1856, at Prairie du Chien, Wis. Mr. St. John became secretary of the American Unitarian Association in 1900. Res., Brookline, Mass. Children (St. John):
 1. *Everett*,¹⁰ b. Mar. 27, 1889.
 2. *Harold*, b. July 25, 1892.
 3. *Lyman*, b. May 8, 1899; d. Feb. 26, 1900.
 4. *Prescott Keyes*, b. May 8, 1899; d. Feb. 24, 1900.
- iii. Edward Plummer, b. Sept. 2, 1865; d. July 2, 1869.
- iv. Charles Crandall, b. Sept. 11, 1871.
- v. George Osgood, b. Mar. 6, 1874; d. Dec. 15, 1891, at Rochester, N. H.

489

Dr. JOHN T.⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel F.*,⁷ *Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 11, 1843, at New Portland, Me.; married Oct. 14, 1864, in Michigan, Josephine Lemmo, daughter of James Lemmo, born at Clyde, O. He was educated as a physician, was State senator, and in 1894, resided at Wichita, Kan.

Children :

- i. Vernon L.,⁹ b. Nov. 16, 1865.
- ii. Veona J., b. Nov. 14, 1868; d. young.
- iii. Ernest T., b. Mar. 26, 1870.

490

Dr. AUGUSTUS JUSTINE⁸ EVERETT (*John Smith*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 27, 1850, at Knoxville, Marion county, Ia.; died Feb. 3, 1900, at Knoxville; married May 20, 1890, at Flaglers, Marion county, Ia., Ella M. Momyer, born Feb. 12, 1869, at Flaglers. He was a physician, and resided at Knoxville.

Child :

- i. Margaret Elizabeth,⁹ b. June 6, 1896.

491

JOHN McCOWN⁸ EVERETT (*John Smith*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 1, 1857, in Marion county, Ia.; married Mar. 26, 1884, at Promise City, Wayne county, Ia., Mary Isis Kinser, daughter of M. J. and E. J. Kinser, born Sept. 12, 1860, at Promise City. Residence, Des Moines, Ia.

Children:

- i. Jessie E.,⁹ b. June 18, 1886.
- ii. Archie John, b. June 22, 1890.
- iii. Francis Edward, b. Sept. 28, 1892.

492

WILLIAM BARNETT⁸ EVERETT (*John Smith*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 27, 1862, in Marion county, Ia.; married Apr. 13, 1886, at Coal Ridge, Ia., Lilen Reynolds, daughter of L. M. and Adelaide Reynolds, born there Nov. 14, 1866. Residence, Pella, Ia.

Children:

- i. Ruby A.,⁹ b. Dec. 28, 1887.
- ii. Earl Reynolds, b. June 7, 1889.
- iii. Hazel E., b. Oct. 23, 1891.

493

WARREN JAMES⁸ EVERETT (*John Smith*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 31, 1865, in Marion county, Ia.; married Oct. 10, 1889, at Knoxville, Ia., Ida Armstrong, daughter of Jackson and Sarah Armstrong, born Oct. 24, 1866, in Marion county. Residence, Des Moines, Ia.

Child:

- i. Tessie M.,⁹ b. Nov. 1, 1890.

494

DR. FRANCIS MICHAEL⁸ EVERETT (*Warren Day*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 10, 1840, in Mason county, West Va.; died Sept. 28, 1895, at New York, Ia.; married —, 1861, in Iowa, Fidelia Barlow, born June 20, 1845. He was a physician at Corydon, Ia. She resides at Silver Springs, Ark.

Children :

- i. Leonora,⁹ b. Dec. 20, 1862.
- ii. Burrus S., b. Aug. 27, 1864; d. Nov. 9, 1898.
- iii. Blanche, b. Dec. 26, 1866; m. Aug. —, 1885, Dr. E. J. Howard, of Corydon.
- iv. Claude W., b. Sept. 8, 1870; d. Oct. 19, 1898.
- v. Maud, b. May 6, 1874; m. Sept. —, 1892, Dr. J. A. Harper, of Greenfield, Ia.

495

DR. BURRUS SMITH⁸ EVERETT (*Warren Day*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 21, 1843, at Morgan City, Mo.; married Feb. 19, 1868, Mary E. F. Fletcher, daughter of Eli and Rebecca Fletcher, born Sept. 2, 1850, at Greencastle, Ind. He resides at Allerton, Wayne county, Ia., where he is city and county physician and division surgeon of the C. R. & P. R. R. They have an adopted daughter, Cora.

496

REV. MELVILLE LUTHER⁸ EVERETT (*Warren Day*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 9, 1852, near Knoxville, Marion county, Ia.; married Dec. 11, 1875, at Mexico, Mo., Margaret Marian Orear, daughter of B. F. Orear, of Mexico, Mo., of Huguenot ancestry. He is a Baptist evangelist and resides at Knoxville.

Children :

- i. Warren Francis,⁹ b. Nov. 18, 1876; d. Jan. 12, 1877.
- ii. Ernest Day, b. Jan. 24, 1878. Res., 1901, Kansas City, Kan.
- iii. Marguerite Blanche, b. Oct. 5, 1880.
- iv. Frank Orear, b. Mar. 14, 1883.
- v. John Paul, b. Aug. 21, 1885.
- vi. Emily Grace, b. July 14, 1888.
- vii. Melville Clarence, b. Nov. 21, 1890.
- viii. Alfred, b. July 3, 1893; d. Mar. 16, 1894.

497

WARREN DOUGLAS⁸ EVERETT (*Warren Day*,⁷ *Francis*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 2, 1860, in Wayne county, Ia.; died Sept. 27, 1901, at Burlington; married Feb. 2,

1883, at Burlington, Kan., Jessie J. Burk, daughter of William and Sarah Burk, born May 2, 1867, at Burlington.

Children :

- i. William D.,⁹ b. June 15, 1884.
- ii. Francis M., b. Apr. 3, 1887.
- iii. Ernest R., b. July 18, 1889.
- iv. Sarah E., b. June 25, 1891.
- v. May, b. May 2, 1895.

498

Rev. PAUL JONES⁸ EVERETT (*Warren Day,*⁷ *Francis,*⁶ *Josiah,*⁵ *William,*⁴ *William,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 8, 1862, at Corydon, Ia. ; married 1st, May 26, 1887, at Sylvan Springs, Ark., Julia Randolph ; married 2d, Mar. 8, 1894, in Logan county, Oklahoma Territory, Nannie E. How, daughter of Charles E. and Hannah (Price) How, born Jan. 11, 1869, in Coffey Co., Kan. He is a Methodist minister, and resides at Orland, Oklahoma.

Children :

- i. Carrie Day,⁹ b. Mar. 13, 1888.

Children of second wife :

- ii. Charles Warren, b. Feb. 18, 1895.
- iii. Paul Adelbert, b. May 24, 1897.
- iv. Ernest Rahe, b. Jan. 13, 1900.

499

JOHN SMITH⁸ EVERETT (*Francis,*⁷ *Francis,*⁶ *Josiah,*⁵ *William,*⁴ *William,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 25, 1843, in Moniteau county, Mo. ; died April 17, 1897, at Mt. Ayr, Ia. ; married Oct. 17, 1872, in Marion county, Ia., Amanda Lee, daughter of John and Nancy Lee, born in Pike county, Ill. ; died Mar. 2, 1899. In 1847, he accompanied his parents from Missouri to Marion county, and lived on their farm until 1862 ; he enlisted for three years in company G, 40th regiment, Iowa Vol. infantry. After the war he worked on a farm until 1869, when he studied law, and was admitted to the bar in 1872. He settled at Mt. Ayr, Ia., 1873, where he remains. In addition to his business as a lawyer, he

deals in real estate and banking. In 1892, he was elected clerk of the district court.

Children, born at Mt. Ayr:

- i. Frank Lee,⁹ b. May 7, 1877. Res., Des Moines.
- ii. Mary B., b. Mar. 19, 1882. Res., Des Moines.

500

ANNA MARIA⁸ EVERITT (*Sheldon Brownson*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 21, 1844, at Watertown, Conn.; married 1st, May 20, 1868, at Ansonia, Conn., Josiah H. Whiting, born about 1843, at Richford, Conn.; married 2d, June 1, 1887, at Waterbury, Conn., Andrew J. Brockett, M. D., son of Alanson Brockett, born Mar. 22, 1836, at Bristol, O. They reside at Cleveland, O. He served during the Civil war as surgeon of the 1st regiment, Ohio Vol. Infantry, 6th Ohio Battery, and Bridges' Light Artillery of Chicago.

Children (Whiting):

- i. Louise Everett,⁹ b. May 6, 1872; d. May 19, 1872.
- ii. Charles Everett, b. Sept. 4, 1874.

501

EDWARD HERMAN⁸ EVERITT (*Sheldon Brownson*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *Abner*,⁵ *Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 6, 1856, at Waterbury, Conn.; died there Jan. 13, 1894; married there Nov. —, 1889, Elizabeth Isabel Howell. He was foreman in the Waterbury, Conn., watch factory.

Child:

- i. Dorothea Helen,⁹ b. Aug. 29, 1890.

502

FRANK⁸ EVERITT (*Enoch Parsons*,⁷ *Russell*,⁶ *Isaiah*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 17, 1851, at Ellsworth Society, Sharon, Conn.; married Feb. 25, 1874, at Verona, N. Y., Susan Alida Toll, daughter of Daniel D. and Ruth (Hill) Toll, born June 10, 1853, at Verona.

Child, born at Sharon:

- i. Edward,⁹ b. Apr. 26, 1875.

503

GEORGE AUGUSTUS⁸ EVERITT (*Samuel Elmore*,⁷ *Augustus*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 18, 1861; married Oct. 16, 1895, at Winsted, Conn., Minnie Esther Hawley, daughter of Levi and Almira (Ball) Hawley, born Nov. 13, 1868, at Winsted. Residence, 1895, Torrington, Conn.

Children:

- i. Ruth Esther,⁹ b. Apr. 30, 1897.
- ii. Samuel Elmore, b. June 26, 1900.

504

DR. WALTER C.⁸ EVERITT (*Elmore*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 27, 1871, at Nichols, N. Y.; married Feb. —, 1895, Elizabeth V. Harris. He was graduated M. D., 1894, at the University of the City of New York. Residence, Nichols.

Child, born at Nichols:

- i. Oliver,⁹ b. Apr. —, 1897.

505

DR. JOHN ELMORE⁸ EVERITT (*Edward A.*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Ebe*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 11, 1862, at Burlington, Pa.; married May 28, 1890, at West Burlington, Gustie Whitehead, daughter of Samuel Whitehead, born Nov. 9, 1866, at Burlington. Dr. Everitt was fitted for Cornell University at the Ithaca, N. Y., High School, and then studied medicine, graduating M. D. 1887, at the Medical College of the University of the City of New York. He settled at Franklindale, Pa., and in 1897 was engaged there in the practice of his profession, having served his fellow-citizens as school director and township treasurer.

Children, born at Franklindale:

- i. Thomas Edward,⁹ b. Mar. 17, 1891.
- ii. John Samuel, b. June 28, 1894.

506

REV. SAMUEL PEARCE⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel*,⁷ *Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 26, 1826, at Milford, N. H.; married 1st, Apr. 9, 1848, at North Leverett, Mass.,

Nancy Alcesta Goodnow, daughter of Holland Goodnow, born June 25, 1829, at Montague, Mass.; died Dec. 23, 1871, at Whitingham, Vt., while on a visit; married 2d, Apr. 10, 1873, Mrs. Carrie A. Stone, daughter of Philander Kendrick, born Dec. 11, 1831, at Heath, Mass.; died June 7, 1900, at Greenfield, Mass. He is a Baptist minister, and has had pastorates at various towns in New England. He was a member of the Massachusetts legislature, 1866 and 1871. Residence, 1901, Greenfield.

Children, i, ii born at Worcester, Mass.; iii-v at Rowe, Mass.; vi at Coleraine, Mass.:

- i. Mary Jane,⁹ b. Mar. 17, 1850.
- 566. ii. Edward Samuel, b. Nov. 13, 1853.
- iii. Ella A., b. May 31, 1858.
- 567. iv. Walter Goodnow, b. Aug. 21, 1860.
- v. Samuel Andrews, b. Feb. 15, 1866; A. B., Brown University, 1891. Res., 1898, Providence, R. I.

Children of second wife:

- vi. Etta May, b. —, 1875; d. July 9, 1900.

507

ABRAM⁸ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁷ *Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 4, 1829, at Princeton, Mass.; married Nov. 28, 1860, at Fitchburg, Mass., Rebecca W. Grimes, daughter (by adoption) of Thaddeus Grimes, born Dec. 4, 1831, at Littleton, Mass. Residence, 1898, Worcester, Mass., where he is deacon of the Pleasant Street Baptist Church.

Children, born at Princeton:

- i. Henry Lexington,⁹ b. Apr. 19, 1863; m. June 15, 1892, at Logan, Utah, Catherine Nelson, dau. of Edward W. Nelson, b. Apr. 23, 1869, at Logan. He was graduated A. B., Brown University, 1886; A. M., Harvard, 1889; was professor at Utah Agricultural College, 1890-92, and at a college at Sao Paulo, Brazil, S. A., 1901.
- ii. Grace R., b. May 5, 1865; m. Jan. 31, 1897, Arthur G. Lewis. Res., 1898, Worcester.

508

MENDALL GILBERT⁸ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁷ *Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 14, 1836, at Princeton,

Mass.; died there Oct. 23, 1864; married June 14, 1860, at North Sedgwick, Me., Joanna M. Allen, daughter of Nathaniel and Nancy Allen, born Mar. 31, 1844, at Sedgwick; died Nov. 7, 1887, at Millbury, Mass. She married second, June 23, 1875, at Millbury, Joseph E. Batcheller, son of Holland G. and Mary D. Batcheller. Mr. Everett was a private in company K, 53d regiment, Mass. Vols., during the Civil war.

Children:

- i. Edward A.,⁹ b. Apr. 14, 1862; d. Apr. 24, 1886.
- ii. Mendall Herbert, b. June 8, 1865; d. Mar. 23, 1886.

509

FREDERICK AUGUSTUS⁸ EVERETT (*Joshua Titus,*⁷ *Joshua,*⁶ *Joshua,*⁵ *Joshua,*⁴ *Richard,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born May 2, 1835, at Princeton, Mass.; died May 28, 1877, at San Francisco, Cal.; married 1st, July 15, 1867, at San Francisco, Emily W. Boyd, daughter of Capt. James Boyd, born —, 1838, at Bloomville, Ohio; died Nov. 19, 1871; married 2d, Aug. 24, 1876, Caroline A. Tatterson, of South Berwick, Me. Residence, San Francisco.

Children, born at San Francisco:

- i. Carrie Boyd,⁹ b. May —, 1868; d. Jan. 8, 1869.
- ii. Stella Brown, b. Dec. 15, 1869.
- iii. Boyd Augustus, b. Oct. 1, 1871; d. Oct. 26, 1871.

510

WILLIAM F.⁸ EVERETT (*Metcalf,*⁷ *Paul,*⁶ *Josiah,*⁵ *Joshua,*⁴ *Richard,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 7, 1845, at Wrentham, Mass.; married Aug. 14, 1868, at Medway, Lucy Maria Blake, of Franklin, daughter of Seth and Mary Blake, born Oct. 8, 1838, at Boston, Mass. Residence, 1897, Wrentham.

Child, born at Wrentham:

- i. Chester B.,⁹ b. June 17, 1885.

511

ALFRED FARRINGTON⁸ EVERETT (*Silas Shepard,*⁷ *Silas,*⁶ *Josiah,*⁵ *Joshua,*⁴ *Richard,*³ *John,*² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 28, 1835, at North Adams, Mass.; married July 4, 1857, at Natick, Mass., Maria W.

Bullard, daughter of Silas and Adeline Jane Gilmore, born Feb. 20, 1834, at Franklin, Mass. Residence, 1893, Franklin.

Children, born at Franklin :

568. i. Frank Adelbert,⁹ b. June 10, 1858.
 ii. Eugene Ellsworth, b. Jan. 13, 1863; m. Nov. 10, 1897, at Boston, Mass., Maude Lillian Gates, dau. of Alfred Horatio and Ann Gates, b. Apr. 14, 1865, at Horton, Ia. He was graduated A. B., Brown University, 1894; M. D., Harvard University, 1898. Res., 1902, Boston.
 iii. Edward S., b. Nov. 17, 1864; m. Aug. 6, 1889, at Essex, Vt., Winifred Emma Stackpole, dau. of Henry Ricker and Apphia (Swasey) Stackpole, b. July 11, 1869, at Duxbury, Vt. Res., 1902, Winchester, Mass.
 iv. Alfred Farrington, b. Oct. 26, 1872; d. Dec. 14, 1873.
 v. A child, b. Dec. 25, 1875; d. Dec. 25, 1875.
 vi. Waldo Clarence, b. July 24, 1877.

512

EDWARD S.⁸ EVERETT (*Silas Shepard*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 12, 1837, at Bennington, Vt.; married Apr. 17, 1861, at Worcester, Mass., Ellen M. Rich, daughter of Elkanah and Lauretta M. Rich, born about 1860, at Worcester.

Children, born at Worcester :

- i. Herbert Edward,⁹ b. Feb. 16, 1863.
 ii. Gertrude, b. Mar. 15, 1870.
 iii. George R., b. Jan. 27, 1873.
 iv. Minnie, b. Mar. 30, 1877.

513

STEPHEN T.⁸ EVERETT (*Silas Shepard*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 30, 1843, at Providence, R. I.; died there Oct. 24, 1897; married 1st, June 29, 1867, at Providence, Hattie Hannah Langford, daughter of Thomas and Jane Langford, born —, 1845, in England; married 2d, Mar. 28, 1889, at Providence, Mrs. Delia Emma Lissett, daughter of Thomas J. and Caroline S. Sweet, b. —, 1853, at Smithfield, R. I. She resided, 1898, at Providence.

Children, born at Providence :

- i. Mary Langford,⁹ b. Oct. 16, 1868.
 ii. Florence Louise, b. Sept. 25, 1876.

514

CHARLES HAZARD⁸ EVERETT (*Josiah Fisk,⁷ Silas,⁶ Josiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 14, 1837, at Providence, R. I.; married Aug. 30, 1869, at Providence, Susan Luthana Jordan, daughter of William and Harriet R. Jordan, born June 24, 1844, at Providence. Residence, 1898, Providence.

Children, born at Providence:

- i. Edward Arthur,⁹ b. July 17, 1872; m. Jan. 3, 1894, at Pawtucket, R. I., May Isabella Miller, dau. of Joseph C. and Vesta G. Miller, b. —, 1874, at Providence. Res., 1898, Providence.
- ii. Lillian Estelle, b. Sept. 23, 1876.
- iii. Charles J., b. Jan. 4, 1881.

515

EDWARD CHAUNCY FULLER⁸ EVERETT (*Josiah Fisk,⁷ Silas,⁶ Josiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Dec. 15, 1851, at Providence, R. I.; died there Nov. 25, 1884; married Aug. 18, 1874, at Providence, Laurette Wright McDougald, daughter of Duncan Stewart and Harriet A. McDougald, born Aug. 18, 1853, at North Attleboro', Mass.

Children, born at Providence:

- i. Mary Laurette,⁹ b. Mar. 1, 1876.
- ii. Fanny Dow, b. Aug. 27, 1882.

516

SILAS SHEPARD⁸ EVERETT (*Erastus Davis,⁷ Silas,⁶ Josiah,⁵ Joshua,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Oct. 27, 1841, at Boston, Mass.; married Sept. 23, 1869, at Chelsea, Mass., Emma J. Wade, daughter of William and Irene Wade, born June 28, 1845, in Digby county, N. S. He was a private in the Civil war in company H, 13th regiment, Mass. Vols., Aug. 7, 1862, Aug. 1, 1864; resided at Boston until 1871, when he removed to Washington, D. C.

Children:

- i. Annie Daggett,⁹ b. July 25, 1870; d. Sept. 19, 1870.
- ii. William Wade, b. Aug. 23, 1871; m. June 9, 1897, Sara Van Trump Buckingham, dau. of David Eastman and Sara (Little) Buckingham, b. July 28, 1873.
- iii. Marion Clement, b. Mar. 6, 1873.

- iv. George Nichols, b. Jan. 2, 1876.
- v. Walter Woodward, b. May 13, 1881; d. Oct. 13, 1881.
- vi. Edith Emma, b. June 30, 1884.

517

FRANK DENNISON⁸ EVERETT (*Jacob Warren*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 6, 1839, at Halifax, Vt.; married June 13, 1864, at Chicago, Ill., Sarah E. Campbell, daughter of James Campbell, b. June 25, 1844, at Chicago. He was, in 1897, a wholesale dealer in boots and shoes at Chicago, with a residence at Highland Park, Ill

Children :

- i. Adele May,⁹ b. May 1, 1865.
- ii. Charles Francis, b. Nov. 21, 1872.
- iii. Frank Warren, b. Nov. 1, 1875.
- iv. James Campbell, b. June 10, 1881.
- v. Fannie Dennison, b. Sept. 28, 1884.
- vi. G. Warren, b. Oct. 3, 1888; d. Oct. 8, 1888.

518

SUMNER HAYNES⁸ EVERETT (*Joel Sumner*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 3, 1850, at Constantinople, Turkey; married June 6, 1878, at Brookfield, Mass. Clara Eliza Hamilton. After the death of his parents, he was adopted by Abel W. and Elizabeth T. Reed, of Brookfield, and in 1871 his name was legally changed from Everett to Reed.

Children (Reed) :

- i. Clara Everett,⁹ b. Oct. 1, 1879.
- ii. Annie, b. Apr. 1, 1882; d. Apr. 1, 1882.
- iii. Faith Hamilton, b. Feb. 8, 1886.
- iv. Roger Everett, b. Nov. 1, 1891.

519

CHARLES DWIGHT⁸ EVERETT (*John Dwight*,⁷ *Jacob*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 11, 1849, at Halifax, Vt.; died Apr. 9, 1897, at Deerfield, Mass.; married Feb. 10, 1875, at Montague, Mass., Alice Cobb Field, daughter of Jonathan Spencer and Sarah (Cobb) Field, born Aug. 2, 1850, at Deerfield. Residence, Deerfield.

Children :

- i. Sadie Elsie,⁹ b. July 16, 1877, at Deerfield, Mass.
- ii. Mabel Christine, b. July 1, 1882, at Orange, Mass.; d. —.
- iii. Marguerite Field, b. Sept. 21, 1892, at Deerfield.

520

G. TAYLOR⁸ EVERETT (*William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Mar. 10, 1849, in Marion county, Ohio; married Nov. 16, 1870, in Marion county, Sarah E. Davis, daughter of Nehemiah Davis, born Nov. 20, 1852, in Marion county. He has been a justice of the peace.

Child :

- i. Alma Gale,⁹ b. Aug. 6, 1871.

521

MILLARD FILLMORE⁸ EVERETT (*William,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Jan. 10, 1851, in Marion county, Ohio; married Oct. 20, 1874, in Marion county, Nora E. Odaffer, daughter of D. D. and Lucinda Odaffer, born July 8, 1854, in Marion county.

Children :

- i. Princess N.,⁹ b. Oct. 16, 1875.
- ii. William Roy, b. Feb. 25, 1878.
- iii. Bertha Mabel, b. Aug. 12, 1880.
- iv. Frederic F., b. Apr. 10, 1887.

522

RALPH W.⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel Franklin,⁷ Samuel,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Aug. 14, 1873, in Pre-emption township, Mercer county, Ill.; married June 27, 1894, in Rural township, Rock Island county, Ill., Lucy Mae Wadsworth, daughter of Sandy Wadsworth, born Feb. 6, 1876, in Rock Island county. Residence, 1896, Mercer county.

Child :

- i. Lillian,⁹ b. Oct. 14, 1895.

523

HOWARD⁸ EVERETT (*Jay,⁷ John,⁶ Jeremiah,⁵ Jeremiah,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Oct. 1, 1854, at Alameda, Cal.; married 1st,

July 21, 1880, at Lansing, Mich., Agnes E. Allyn, daughter of Charles D. Allyn, born Oct. 22, 1860, at Dexter, Mich.; died Sept. 13, 1890; married 2d, Jan. 1, 1892, at Chelsea, Mich., Myrtie Spaulding, daughter of Dennis A. Spaulding, born June 11, 1867, at Chelsea. Residence, 1893, Chelsea.

Children:

- i. Charles Jay,⁹ b. May 26, 1882; d. Sept. 17, 1882.
- ii. Susan D., b. Feb. 12, 1885.

Child of second wife:

- iii. Merle H., b. Oct. 29, 1893.

524

HENRY PHELPS⁸ EVERETT (*Jay*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 28, 1858, at Sharon, Mich.; married Aug. 17, 1887, at Stockbridge, Mich., Flora Thompson, daughter of Asa Thompson, born July 21, 1862, at Lansing, Mich. Residence, 1893, Stockbridge, where he was a hardware merchant.

Child:

- i. Mabel,⁹ b. Dec. 1, 1891.

525

JOHN PHELPS⁸ EVERETT (*John*,⁷ *John*,⁶ *Jeremiah*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 25, 1861, at Chelsea, Mich.; married Feb. 2, 1881, at Manhattan, Kan., Hattie Whitmore, daughter of John and Sarah Whitmore, born Dec. 23, 1859, in Henry county, Ill. Residence, 1894, Antioch, Kan.

Children:

- i. John Clyde,⁹ b. July 20, 1882.
- ii. Lillie Irene, b. Feb. 27, 1884; d. June 8, 1888.
- iii. Nellie Blanche, b. Jan. 21, 1887.
- iv. Harrison Stoddard, b. Mar. 7, 1889.
- v. James Fletcher, b. Mar. 8, 1891.
- vi. Frank Anderson, b. June 29, 1893.

526

FRANKLIN B.⁸ EVERETT (*Brainard*,⁷ *Jonas*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), b. Dec. 2, 1831, at Orleans, N. Y.; married May 12, 1857, at La Fayette, Ind., Emma Brackney.

Children :

- i. Eugene,⁹ b. Dec. 25, 1858.
- ii. Ida May, b. July 24, 1861.

527

DE VOLNEY⁸ EVERETT (*David E.*,⁷ *Dexter*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 31, 1850, at Hill, N. H.; married Oct. 18, 1873, at Lancaster, N. H., Jane Gordon Adams, daughter of Capt. Harvey and Nancy Dustin (Rowell) Adams, born Feb. 15, 1853, at Lancaster. Residence, New York City.

Child, born at Concord, N. H. :

- i. Robert Gordon,⁹ b. Sept. 14, 1880.

528

CHARLES A.⁸ EVERETT (*Jonathan Gay*,⁷ *Milton*,⁶ *Levi*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹) born Oct. 31, 1844, at New London, N. H.; died Dec. 30, 1897, at Providence, R. I.; married July 22, 1866, at New London, Angie G. White, daughter of William P. and Ann W. White, born June 16, 1839, at Marlboro', Mass. He was postmaster at East Greenwich, R. I., and a notary public and a collector at Providence.

Children, born at New London :

- i. Agnes W.,⁹ b. Nov. 24, 1873.
- ii. Charles H., b. May 8, 1875.

529

GEORGE WASHINGTON⁸ EVERETT (*George Washington*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 22, 1853, at New London, N. H.; married April 29, 1886, at Georgetown, Mass., Fannie L. Hobson, daughter of Eben and Clarence Hobson, born —, 1853. Residence, 1894, Danvers, Mass.

Child, born at Georgetown :

- i. George Wilber,⁹ b. Sept. 4, 1887.

530

JONATHAN ROBERT⁸ EVERETT (*George Washington*,⁷ *Jonathan*,⁶ *Jonathan*,⁵ *Jonathan*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 6,

1861, at New London, N. H.; married Nov. 18, 1891, at Rockport, Mass., Elizabeth Jane Pettingell, daughter of Ephraim Small and Susan Lavinia (Gilbert) Pettingell, born Dec. 7, 1865. Residence, 1899, Rockport.

Children, born at Rockport:

- i. Edward Robert,⁹ b. Oct. 21, 1892.
- ii. Ruth Lavinia, b. June 17, 1894.
- iii. Gilbert Frank, b. July 16, 1897.

531

FRANK S.⁸ EVERETT (*Abiel Burpee,⁷ Jonathan,⁶ Jonathan,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born May 28, 1853, at New London, N. H.; married Nov. 29, 1883, at Acton, Mass., Florence B. Perkins, daughter of Isaiah Perkins. Residences, Nashua and Antrim, N. H.

Children:

- i. Lena May,⁹ b. Nov. 18, 1886.
- ii. Edgar F., b. Aug. 7, 1889.

532

EDGAR LORENZO⁸ EVERETT (*Lorenzo Carter,⁷ Pelatiah Mann,⁶ Pelatiah,⁵ Jonathan,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Aug. 11, 1848 at Fitzwilliam, N. H.; married Sept. 27, 1870, at Troy, Adelaide Williamson, daughter of Caleb and Sarah (Wood) Williamson, born Nov. 17, 1850. Residence, 1888, Troy, N. Y.

Child:

- i. Frank Norton,⁹ b. Jan. 3, 1879.

533

JOSEPH⁸ EVERETT (*Richard,⁷ Jesse,⁶ Nathaniel,⁵ Israel,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Nov. 16, 1833, at Hanover, N. H.; married Jan. 1, 1860, at Bradford, Vt., Lucinda E. Horner, daughter of Jason and Prudence (Andross) Horner, born Nov. 1, 1843, at Fairlee, Vt. Residence, 1897, Bradford.

Children:

- i. Mary Ella,⁹ b. Feb. 24, 1861; m. July 3, 1879, Charles G. Simpson, of East Orange, Vt.

569. ii. Edward H., b. June 28, 1863.
 iii. Minnie E., b. May 13, 1866; m. Apr. 5, 1886, Aldee E. Prescott, of East Orange.
 iv. Lillian I., b. Nov. 19, 1868; m. Sept. 30, 1885, George R. Brooks, of Corinth, Vt.
 v. Mattie M., b. Feb. 21, 1872; m. Feb. 23, 1890, Walter A. Davis.
 vi. Harry R., b. July 19, 1874.
 vii. Jessie I., b. Oct. 12, 1878.
 viii. Josie I., b. Oct. 12, 1878.

534

WILLIAM H.⁸ EVERETT (*William*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 23, 1844, at Hanover, N. H.; married 1st, Feb. 25, 1875, at Adamsville, Mich., Hattie Thompson, daughter of Henry Thompson, born Dec. 1, 1851, at Adamsville; married 2d, June 24, 1883, in Kansas, Annie Rabinett, daughter of George Rabinett, born Dec. 3, 1865, at Washington, Ohio. He enlisted Aug. 30, 1861, in company I, N. H. battalion Vol. cavalry; appointed corporal and twice captured; was exchanged and reenlisted Jan. 2, 1864, in the 1st regiment, N. H. Vol. cavalry; was appointed sergèant, and mustered out July 15, 1865. Residence, 1897, Industry, Kan.

Children:

- i. Nelly,⁹ b. Nov. 27, 1875.

Children of second wife:

- ii. Edmund, b. May 26, 1884.
 iii. George, b. Mar. 12, 1886.
 iv. Bertha, b. Mar. 26, 1888.
 v. Augusta, b. Feb. 13, 1891.
 vi. Susan, b. Apr. 5, 1894.
 vii. William H., b. May 7, 1897.

535

CYRUS FRANKLIN⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel Rowley*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 24, 1832, at Hanover, N. H.; died Nov. 10, 1895, at Hanover; married 1st, Oct. 25, 1860, Lydia Slade, of Hanover, daughter of Thompson

Slade, born July —, 1841, probably at Canaan, N. H. : died July 29, 1862, at Hanover; married 2d, July 28, 1867, at Hanover, Phebe J. Austin, daughter of Robert Austin, born Aug. 18, 1833, at Rochester, Vt. He resided at Hanover.

Children of second wife, born at Hanover :

- i. Samuel R,⁹ b. Apr. 18, 1868; m. June 21, 1891, at Lyndonville, Vt., Josephine M. Brown, daughter of Moses Brown, b. Oct. 18, 1865, at Albany, Vt. Res., 1897, Hanover.
- ii. Esther Jane, b. —, 1870; m. June 15, 1887, at Lebanon, N. H., Edgar M. Miller, son of Elijah T. and B. Maria (Moore) Miller, b. —, 1862, at Hanover. Res., 1897, Hanover.
- iii. Alice May, b. —, 1872; m. Sept. 16, 1897, at Hanover, Fred. F. Russell, son of William and Celestia H. (Wing) Russell, b. —, 1869, at Anson, Me. Res., 1897, Fall River, Mass.

536 .

FRANK HEWES⁸ EVERETT (*Nathaniel Hewes*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 24, 1851, at Lyman, N. H. ; married 1st, Dec. 25, 1875, at Lancaster, N. H., Emma F. Farr, daughter of William W. and Rebecca N. Farr, born Apr. 6, 1851; married 2d, Jan. 12, 1882, at Bradford, Vt., Mary G. Simons, daughter of Royal and Lucina E. Simons, born Aug. 11, 1852, at Orford, N. H. He was a dentist at Bradford, 1897.

Children, born at Bradford :

- i. Fred. Emmond, b. Sept. 21, 1879.

Child of second wife :

- ii. Edith Stearns, b. Oct. 26, 1882; d. May 30, 1897.

537

EDWARD NATHANIEL⁸ EVERETT (*Nathaniel Hewes*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), b. Sept. 14, 1855, at Lyman, N. H. ; married Oct. 12, 1875, Mary G. Elliot. Residence, 1897, Haverhill, N. H.

Children, born at Haverhill :

- i. Willie,⁹ b. Feb. 22, 1877.

- ii. Elwood, b. Dec. 2, 1882.
- iii. Charles, b. Sept. —, 1887.
- iv. Josie May, b. June 18, 1891.

538

MERRICK⁸ EVERETT (*David H.*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Sept. 30, 1833, at Stockbridge, Vt.; married Dec. 2, 1861, at Stockbridge, Ellen S. Wilcox, daughter of William and Anna Wilcox, born Oct. 10, 1840, at Stockbridge; died there Dec. 2, 1886. Residence, 1897, Stockbridge.

Children, born at Stockbridge:

- i. Albert W.,⁹ b. Feb. 21, 1866; m. Nov. —, 1890, Adelpha S. Dean, dau. of Warren and Ella Dean. Res., 1897, Rutland, Vt.
- ii. David E., b. Apr. 14, 1871.
- iii. Frank H., b. Sept. 1, 1872.

539

NATHAN B.⁸ EVERETT (*Isaac Colburn*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 18, 1850, at South Boston, Mass.; married Apr. 24, 1873, at Fall River, Mass., Mary N. Brightman, daughter of Horatio N. and Rebecca L. Brightman, born Mar. 25, 1854, at Fall River. Residence, Fall River, where he was an alderman in 1887 and 1890.

Children, born at Fall River:

- i. Bertha Matilda,⁹ b. Oct. 11, 1874.
- ii. Dana Colburn, b. July 9, 1877.

540

FRANK OSGOOD⁸ EVERETT (*Isaac Colburn*,⁷ *Nathan*,⁶ *William*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born May 29, 1858, at Dedham, Mass.; married 1st, May 14, 1881, at Dedham, Abbie E. Drew, daughter of Samuel B. and Hannah J. (Abbott) Drew, born at Concord, N. H., about 1860; married 2d, Dec. 22, 1886,

Emma L. Salmon, daughter of Henry H. and Mary W. Salmon.
Residence, 1895, Dedham.

Child of second wife :

- i. Alvin Osgood,⁹ b. Sept. 13, 1887.

541

AMORY FISHER⁸ EVERETT (*Isaac Colburn,⁷ Nathan,⁶ William,⁵ Israel,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born June 10, 1862, at Dedham, Mass.; married Jan. 1, 1891, at Dedham, Annie B. Mosher, daughter of Uriah Mosher, born June 17, 1867, in Nova Scotia. Residence, 1895, Stoddard, N. H.

Children, i born at Dedham, ii at Stoddard :

- i. Marion Fisher,⁹ b. June 20, 1892.
- ii. Ruth Eveline, b. Oct. 2, 1895.

542

LYMAN COLBURN⁸ EVERETT (*Isaac Colburn,⁷ Nathan,⁶ William,⁵ Israel,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born Feb. 25, 1867, at Dedham, Mass.; married Aug. 3, 1890, at Boston, Mass., Mary Florence Connolly, daughter of Edward and Ellen Connolly, born Dec. 31, 1869, at Cambridge, Mass. Residence, Roxbury, Mass.

Children, i born at Dedham, ii, iii at Roxbury :

- i. Edward Lyman,⁹ b. Nov. 11, 1891.
- ii. Florence May, b. Dec. 8, 1893.
- iii. Willard Colburn, b. Jan. 26, 1896.

543

CHARLES⁸ EVERETT (*Richard Boardman,⁷ Charles,⁶ David,⁵ Israel,⁴ Richard,³ John,² Richard¹*), born July 12, 1857, at Boston, Mass.; died Nov. 11, 1900: married June 15, 1882, at South Boston, Anna Williams Baker, daughter of Joseph F. and Sarah W. (Stetson) Baker, born Jan. 9, 1858, at Boston. In 1892, he became a member of the dry-goods firm of Wheelwright, Eldridge & Co., of Boston, and resided at Newton until his death.

Child :

- i. Charles,⁹ b. Oct. 11, 1883.

544

HENRY COFFIN⁸ EVERETT (*Richard Boardman*,⁷ *Charles*,⁶ *David*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 22, 1859, at Boston, Mass.; married June 11, 1885, at Barnstable, Mass., Ellen C. Tufts, daughter of Walter and Ellen H. Tufts, born in New York City. In 1892, he became a member of the dry-goods firm of Lawrence & Co., of Boston, where he resided in 1902.

Children, born at Boston:

- i. Richard Mather,⁹ b. July 16, 1888.
- ii. Henry Coffin, b. June 6, 1891.

545

ALVIN T.⁸ EVERETT (*Isaac*,⁷ *Joel*,⁶ *Isaac*,⁵ *Samuel*,⁴ *Isaac*,³ *Daniel*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 16, 1849, at Hampden, Me.; died Oct. 22, 1888, at sea; married Feb. 2, 1873, at South Orrington, Me., Sophia A. Stubbs.

Children:

- i. Edward S.,⁹ b. Jan. 12, 1875.
- ii. Sadie E., b. Oct. 15, 1878.
- iii. Alice L., b. June 15, 1883.

546

HORACE BUTTLES⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel Harlow*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born May 12, 1820, at Granville, Ohio; died Apr. 23, 1887, at Montville, O.; married Oct. 30, 1840, at Montville, Lurena Whitney, daughter of Samuel Platt and Lois (Buttles) Whitney, born July 14, 1824, at East Granville, Mass. He was a farmer, and lived on the original Everett farm in Granville, O., until 1853, when he sold it to his brother, Samuel Jarvis Everett, and removed to Montville.

Children, i born at Granville, ii-iv at Montville:

- i. Alice Lurena,⁹ b. Dec. 23, 1849; m. Oct. 30, 1875, John Bradley, of Trumbull, O.
- ii. Granville Whitney, b. June 28, 1857; d. Oct. 19, 1857.
- iii. Horace Ernest, b. May 29, 1859; d. July 14, 1859.
- iv. Alberta May, b. Apr. 29, 1861; d. July 30, 1861.

547

SAMUEL JARVIS⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel Harlow*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 20, 1825, at Granville, Ohio; married Dec. 29, 1853, at Granville, Martha Hobart, daughter of Giles and Mary Hobart, born Mar. 9, 1834, at Granville. He resided, 1894, on the original Everett farm at Granville. He has served two terms as township trustee and two terms in the council.

Children, born at Granville:

- i. Frank S.,⁹ b. Mar. 30, 1857; d. Nov. 17, 1865.
- ii. Mary L., b. Mar. 3, 1860; m. Oct. 7, 1880, Newman F. Bales, son of David and Jennie (Mitchel) Bales, of Madison county, Ohio. Res., 1894, Jones county, Texas.
- iii. Samuel Albert, b. Oct. 13, 1865.
- iv. Giles Arthur, b. Apr. 3, 1868; m. May 24, 1894, Estella C. Perry, dau. of John and Elizabeth Perry. Res., 1894, Granville.
- v. Hattie May, b. Jan. 11, 1873.

548

JEREMIAH F.⁸ EVERETT (*Samuel Harlow*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 15, 1831, at Granville, Ohio; married Dec. 29, 1868, in Oskaloosa, Ia., Charlotte E. Faxon, daughter of John Faxon, born Dec. 2, 1843, at Essex, Vt. He was educated at Denison Academy, Granville, and settled as a farmer and stock-breeder at Oskaloosa. He has been township clerk and district treasurer; was a corporal in troop F, 4th regiment, Iowa cavalry, during the Civil war. His wife was a high school teacher at Burlington, Vt., Napa, Cal., Rock Island, Ill., and Oskaloosa, before her marriage.

Children, born at Oskaloosa:

- i. Mary Eda,⁹ b. Feb. 16, 1871; d. July 23, 1879.
- ii. Francis F., b. Jan. 29, 1875.
- iii. Edith M., b. Apr. 19, 1877.
- iv. Frederick W., b. Feb. 16, 1880.
- v. Anna J., b. May 17, 1883.

549

ISRAEL OMER⁸ EVERETT, now known as Omer R. Everett (*Israel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born

Aug. 22, 1829, at Granville, Ohio; married Nov. 11, 1857, at Dowagiac, Mich., Martha A. Fosdick, daughter of George W. and Sarah Fosdick, born Mar. 4, 1837, at LaGrange, Mich.; died Jan. 21, 1892, at Volinia, Mich. Residence, 1894, Volinia, where he was a farmer and fruit grower; also, postmaster eight years.

Children:

- i. Edgar Charles,⁹ b. Aug. 15, 1858.
- ii. Mary Lucy, b. July 16, 1862; m. Mar. 1, 1883, at Volinia, Abram Whitten Sturr.

550

ALFRED G.⁸ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 13, 1842, at Granville, Ohio; married Feb. 14, 1866, at Portage, Ohio, Angeline Wing, daughter of J. W. and Susan P. Wing, born Jan. 21, 1843, at Green Springs, Ohio.

He lived at Granville until 1856, when he went with his father to Wood county, Ohio. During the Civil war, he was a private in company H, 21st regiment, Ohio infantry, for four months; in the band of the 55th regiment, Ohio Vol. infantry, for one year; and then served as private in the 9th regiment, Ohio Vol. cavalry, 1863-65, through the Atlanta campaign. After discharge from the army, he lived at West Millgrove, Ohio, until 1870, where he was a justice of the peace four years; he then removed to Kansas, and resided, 1894, at Wichita, where he was again a justice of the peace, notary public, township trustee, and judge of the police court.

Children:

- i. Arista L.,⁹ b. Dec. 28, 1866; m. May 12, 1887, Julien H. Barrier, who d. Aug. 24, 1887.
- ii. Edward W., b. Aug. 18, 1868.
- iii. Charles E., b. July 21, 1870.
- iv. Franklin A., b. Aug. 26, 1872.
- v. Angeletta M., b. June 16, 1874; m. June 5, 1892, Joseph Worrel.
- vi. Harriet P., b. Oct. 21, 1878.
- vii. Arthur C., b. Oct. 31, 1880; d. June 14, 1882.
- viii. Rallie R., b. July 3, 1884.

551

CLAYTON W.⁸ EVERETT (*Israel*,⁷ *Samuel*,⁶ *Samuel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 11, 1844, at Granville, Ohio; married Dec. 22, 1870, at Delaware, Ohio, Jennie A. Allen, daughter of Horace Allen, born Jan. 27, 1848, at Delaware. He is a lawyer, residing at Toledo, Ohio.

Children, born at Toledo:

- i. Georgia B.,⁹ b. Mar. 22, 1873.
- ii. Mabel, b. Apr. 3, 1878.

552

FRANK BARRON⁸ EVERETT (*William Fitch*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 23, 1850, at Sharon Centre, Ohio; married Sept. 19, 1883, at Hebron, Ill., Adeline Wickham, daughter of George S. Wickham, born Aug. 27, 1850, at Hebron. Residence, 1894, Columbus, Ohio, where he was auditor for the Columbus, Hocking Valley and Toledo Railway Co.

Child:

- i. Mabel Virginia,⁹ b. July 28, 1885.

553

CHARLES DISNEY⁸ EVERETT (*William Fitch*,⁷ *William*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Apr. 26, 1856, at Sharon Centre, Ohio; married Dec. 30, 1886, at Columbus, Ohio, Agnes Keagle, daughter of Dr. Jacob S. Keagle, born June 2, 1862, at Carrolton, Ohio. Residence, 1894, Columbus, where he was principal of the North High School.

Children, born at Columbus:

- i. Frank Keagle,⁹ b. Nov. 29, 1887.
- ii. Helen, b. July 15, 1890.

554

CHARLES ELISHA⁸ EVERETT (*James Hinman*,⁷ *Elisha Hinman*,⁶ *Noble*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 24, 1866, at Marlboro', Conn.; married Apr. 30, 1892, at East Hampton, Conn., Perilla J. A. Noetling, daughter of Dr. William Noetling,

born Feb. 14, 1872, at East Hampton. Residence, 1893, Middletown, Conn., where he was electrician of the Middletown Electric Light Co.

Child, born at East Hampton :

- i. William N.,⁹ b. Mar. 10, 1893.

555

EMMA EUGENIA⁸ EVERETT (*Philo Marshall*,⁷ *Elihu*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 15, 1839, at Kingston, N. Y. ; married May 3, 1863, Dan H. Ball, son of James and Lucy (Chandler) Ball, born Jan. 13, 1836, at Sempronius, N. Y. Residence, Marquette, Mich.

Children (Ball), i, ii, iv-vi born at Marquette, iii at Houghton, Mich. :

- i. James Everett,⁹ b. Oct. 8, 1864.
- ii. Charles Wilson, b. July 6, 1866 ; d. Mar. 14, 1867.
- iii. Emily Maud, b. Mar. 19, 1868.
- iv. Mabel Eugenia, b. Dec. 14, 1870.
- v. George Edward, b. Sept. 12, 1873.
- vi. Helen Grace, b. Dec. 16, 1874.

556

EDWARD PHILO⁸ EVERETT (*Philo Marshall*,⁷ *Elihu*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born Feb. 26, 1842, at Jackson, Mich. ; married May 26, 1873, at Detroit, Mich., Lucinda Gunn, daughter of John Gunn, born Aug. 23, 1849, at Kingston, Ont. Residence, Grand Rapids, Mich.

Children, i born at Dryden, ii at Caro, iii, iv at Grand Rapids, Mich. :

- i. William Albert,⁹ b. Apr. 11, 1874.
- ii. Harvey Owen, b. Aug. 17, 1875 ; d. Feb. 27, 1890.
- iii. Rachel Mehitabel, b. Nov. 29, 1893.
- iv. Lois Ella, b. Mar. 10, 1895 ; d. Sept. 12, 1895.

557

CHARLES MARSHALL⁸ EVERETT (*Philo Marshall*,⁷ *Elihu*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Josiah*,⁴ *Josiah*,³ *Israel*,² *Richard*¹), born July 4, 1843, at Jackson, Mich. ; died Sept. 14, 1897, at Marquette, Mich. ; mar-

ried Dec. 28, 1871, at Toledo, Ohio, Nellie C. Keith, daughter of Alpheus Keith, born July 15, 1847, at Monroe, Mich. Residence, Marquette.

Children, born at Marquette:

- i. Charles Raymond,⁹ b. May 8, 1873.
- ii. Margie Bell, b. Sept. 29, 1876.

558

ELLEN MEHITABEL⁸ EVERETT (*Philo Marshall,⁷ Elihu,⁶ Andrew,⁵ Josiah,⁴ Josiah,³ Israel,² Richard¹*), born Jan. 11, 1845, at Jackson, Mich.; married Byron Philander Robbins, son of Philander and Harriet (Wetmore) Robbins, born Nov. 10, 1839, at Norfolk, N. Y.; died June 18, 1888. Residence, Marquette, Mich.

Children (Robbins), born at Marquette:

- i. Arthur Edward,⁹ b. July 17, 1871.
- ii. Walter, b. Mar. 8, 1875.

559

IRA G.⁸ EVERETT (*John Cyrus,⁷ Elihu,⁶ Andrew,⁵ Josiah,⁴ Josiah,³ Israel,² Richard¹*), born Oct. 9, 1858; married Apr. 13, 1882, Minerva A. Snyder.

Children:

- i. Lillian Ethel,⁹ b. Nov. 27, 1882.
- ii. Nevin C., b. Sept. 26, 1889.

NINTH GENERATION.

560

GEORGE OLIVER⁹ EVERETT (*George F.*,⁸ *George Whiting*,⁷ *George*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 23, 1871, at Pawtucket, R. I.; married Nov. 22, 1891, Mary Angeline Foster, daughter of Joseph H. and Ellen Foster, of Pawtucket.

Children, born at Pawtucket:

- i. Ellen Frances,¹⁰ b. Apr. 5, 1893; d. Apr. 9, 1893.
- ii. Mildred Austin, b. May 28, 1894.

561

ARTHUR GREENE⁹ EVERETT (*Thomas Blake*,⁸ *Otis*,⁷ *Otis*,⁶ *Oliver*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 14, 1855, at Roxbury, Mass.; married Sept. 6, 1886, at Boston, Mass., Georgiana Hughes, daughter of George and Elizabeth Eleanor (Parrott) Hughes, born Aug. 20, 1859. Residence, Boston, where he is an architect, of the firm of Everett & Mead.

Child:

- i. Emilie Hughes,¹⁰ b. Oct. 22, 1887.

562

FRANCIS EUGENE⁹ EVERETT (*Charles Francis*,⁸ *Charles*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 24, 1855, at Walpole, Mass.; married Dec. 25, 1878, at Norwood, Mass., Melinda Agnes Pratt, daughter of Elias E. and Melinda A. (Hatch) Pratt, born June 5, 1860, at South Scituate, Mass. Residence, Norwood.

Children, born at Norwood:

- i. Eldon Francis,¹⁰ b. July 17, 1894.
- ii. Edward Pierce, b. Jan. 10, 1898.

563

CHARLES WALTER⁹ EVERETT (*Daniel Ellis*,⁸ *Charles*,⁷ *Ebenezer*,⁶ *Ebenezer*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 26, 1857, at Walpole, Mass.; married Apr. 7, 1886, Mary J. Giles, daughter of Allen and Anna Giles, born Jan. 15, 1867, at Walpole. Resides at Walpole.

Children, born at Walpole:

- i. Howard Force,¹⁰ b. Jan. 1, 1887.
- ii. Raymond Walter, b. Jan. 2, 1894.
- iii. Harold Hill, b. Sept. 14, 1897.

564

Commander WILLIAM HENRY⁹ EVERETT (*William Moore*,⁸ *Linus Smith*,⁷ *Linus*,⁶ *Andrew*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Mar. 6, 1847; married Aug. 6, 1885, at Portsmouth, N. H., Bessie Bell Hackett, daughter of William H. and Mary W. (Healey) Hackett, born Feb. 28, 1863, at Portsmouth. He entered the United States Naval Academy as midshipman, July 23, 1863; graduated 1868; served in the Brazil squadron on the "Pawnee," "Portsmouth," and "Guerriere"; returned to the United States in 1869: promoted ensign, Apr. 19, 1869; served in the West Indies on the "Nantasket," "Wyoming," and "Congress"; promoted master, July 12, 1870, and lieutenant, Dec. 17, 1873; served in the North Atlantic squadron, the Asiatic squadron, on the Nautical Almanac, at the New York navy yard, and the hydrographic office, Boston, Mass.; lieutenant-commander, Dec. 6, 1894; commander, Mar. 3, 1899; stationed, 1902, Charlestown Navy Yard. Residence, Boston.

565

THEODORE⁹ EVERETT (*Clarendon Adams*,⁸ *Lucius*,⁷ *Phinehas*,⁶ *Phinehas*,⁵ *Ebenezer*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Oct. 2, 1862, at Dover, N. H.; married Sept. 20, 1888, at New Hartford, Conn., Luna E. Vickery, daughter of John and Abigail W. Vickery, born Dec. 10, 1861, at Unity, Me. He was graduated M. D. at Harvard University, 1888, and practiced at Haverhill, Mass. Resi-

dence, Boston, Mass., where he and his brother, Horace Delano Everett, are managers of the Everett Press Co.

Children :

- i. Caroline Vickery,¹⁰ b. Oct. 3, 1890.
- ii. Judith Delano, b. Nov. 9, 1891.

566

DR. EDWARD SAMUEL⁹ EVERETT (*Samuel Pearce*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁷ *Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Nov. 13, 1853, at Worcester, Mass.; married Oct. 3, 1883, at Warren, Mass., Carrie Greene, daughter of Henry Greene, born Nov. 10, 1856, at Ware, Mass.; died Sept. 26, 1899, at Lacon, Ill. He was graduated M. D. at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Penn., 1882; resided at Clinton, Mass., and Wichita, Kan.; was a member of the Medical Staff of the Wichita Hospital, and demonstrator of anatomy at Wichita Medical College. Residence, 1901, Lacon.

Child, born at Lacon :

- i. Samuel Henry,¹⁰ b. Oct. 27, 1898.

567

Prof. WALTER GOODNOW⁹ EVERETT (*Samuel Pearce*,⁸ *Samuel*,⁷ *Joshua*,⁶ *Joshua*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Aug. 21, 1860, at Rowe, Mass.; married Dec. 24, 1885, at Amherst, Mass., Harriet M. Cleaveland, daughter of Arba and Clarissa Cleaveland, born Mar. 3, 1860, at Chanhassen, Minn. He was graduated A. B., at Brown University, 1885; private tutor at Providence, R. I., 1885-89; instructor in Greek at Brown University, 1889-90; in Latin, 1890-94; associate professor of Philosophy and of Natural Theology 1894. Residence, Providence.

Children, born at Providence :

- i. Marion Bertha,¹⁰ b. Mar. 25, 1888.
- ii. Helen, b. Dec. 8, 1891.

568

REV. FRANK ADELBERT⁹ EVERETT (*Alfred Farrington*,⁸ *Silas Shepard*,⁷ *Silas*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *Joshua*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born

June 10, 1858, at Franklin, Mass.; married Nov. 22, 1883, at Cambridge, Mass., Netta Oranda Gould, daughter of William Horace and Nancy Jane Gould, born May 17, 1857, at Goshen, N. H. He was graduated A. B., at Brown University, 1882; S. T. B., Boston University, 1886. He is a minister of the Methodist denomination, and a member of the New England Conference, in which he has filled appointments at Princeton, Mass., 1886; Lunenburg, Mass., 1887; Charlton City, Mass., 1890; Ashland, Mass., 1894; Oxford, Mass., 1895; and Uxbridge, Mass., 1900, where he resides (1902).

Children:

- i. Paul Ellsworth,¹⁰ b. Oct. 28, 1885, at Abington, Mass.
- ii. Ruth Agnes, b. Dec. 29, 1886, at Princeton.
- iii. Edward Irving, b. Apr. 8, 1889, at Lunenburg.
- iv. Mary Locke, b. Nov. 22, 1890, at Charlton.
- v. Helen Newton, b. Oct. 17, 1893, at Charlton.

569

EDWARD H.⁹ EVERETT (*Joseph*,⁸ *Richard*,⁷ *Jesse*,⁶ *Nathaniel*,⁵ *Israel*,⁴ *Richard*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 28, 1863; married July 3, 1884, Kate A. Davis, of Bradford, Vt.

Children:

- i. Florence E.,¹⁰ b. Mar. 31, 1886.
- ii. Leland J., b. Mar. 7, 1893.

SUPPLEMENT.

6

Third line, for Mary Browne read Mercy Browne. She was daughter of Boaz and Mary (Winship) Browne, of Concord, Dedham and Stow, Mass. See will of Boaz Browne, probated May 8, 1724, Middlesex Co. probate records.

20

iii. MARY⁵ EVERETT (*Daniel*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born June 6, 1754, at Woodbury, Conn.; married Dec. 5, 1776, at Norfolk, Conn., Dea. David Frisbie, born Dec. 15, 1750, at Branford, Conn.; died July 15, 1837, at Norfolk.

Children (Frisbie), born at Norfolk :

- i. Olive,⁶ b. Aug. 29, 1778; d. —, 1795.
- ii. Irene, b. Mar. 5, 1780; d. Jan. 5, 1849, at Wheeling, Va.; m. Mar. 22, 1804, at Norfolk, Earl Percival Hawley, b. Nov. 16, 1781, at Norfolk; d. Mar. 12, 1862, at Muscatine, Ia. Children (Hawley), born at Norfolk :

1. *Charlotte*,⁷ b. June 16, 1805; d. July 16, 1841; m. May —, 1830, Austin Belden.

2. *Lucia*, b. Apr. 15, 1807; d. June 18, 1857, at Lafayette, Ind.; m. Jan. 11, 1841, at New Albany, Ind., Israel Dickinson, b. July 9, 1805, at Pittsfield, Mass.; d. Sept. 28, 1886, at Toledo, Ohio. Children (Dickinson):

- (1) Clara White,⁸ b. Mar. 8, 1842, at Wilkes Barre, Penn.; res., 1901, Toledo; m. Nov. 4, 1868, David B. Clafin, who d. Oct. 3, 1895.

- (2) Oliver Partridge, b. Oct. 29, 1844, at Wilkes Barre; res., 1901, Chicago, Ill.; m. 1st, Oct. 23, 1871, at Chicago, Jennie Enpey, who d. Aug. 11, 1880; m. 2d, Mar. 14, 1889, Mrs. Carrie R. Shepherd. Children : 1. *Henry White*,⁹ b. Aug. 22, 1846; d. June 5, 1848. 2. *Laura Maria*, b. Dec. 20, 1849, at Wheeling; res., 1901, Toledo. 3. *Elizabeth Irene*, b. Feb. 26, 1853, at Lafayette; res., 1901, Toledo.

- iii. John Calvin, b. July 13, 1783; m. Nov. 29, 1804, Laura Mills, dau. of Lawrence Mills.
- iv. David, b. Jan. 10, 1785; m. Mercy Walter, dau. of Stephen Walter.
- v. Martin Luther, b. May 24, 1787; d. in Va.
- vi. Polly, b. —, 1793; m. July 24, 1827, at Norfolk, Harvey Lewis.
- vii. Miranda, b. Jan. —, 1795; m. Oct. 10, 1819, Willard Holmes, of Winsted, Conn.

21

vii. SYLVIA⁵ EVERIT (*Ebenezer*,⁴ *Israel*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Dec. 16, 1764, at Sharon, Conn.; died there Dec. 9, 1800; married probably in 1786, David Marvin, son of Joseph and Katharine (St. John) Marvin, born Dec. 2, 1764, at Sharon; died June 19, 1841.

Children (Marvin), born at Sharon:

- i. Katharine,⁶ b. Jan. 24, 1788; d. —, 1873; m. James Stevens.
- ii. Eleanor ("Lanor" in the Ellsworth Church records), b. Sept. 28, 1789; d. Aug. 8, 1840; m. —, 1810, Alexander Gordon, son of Robert and Jane (Kasson) Gordon, b. May 1, 1767; d. Feb. 22, 1821. Res., Woodbury, Conn.
- iii. John, b. May 26, 1792; m. —, 1852, Julia Bacon.
- iv. Lucretia, b. Mar. 7, 1794; m. Oct. 20, 1822, at Sharon, Elijah Marsh.
- v. Betsey, b. May 22, 1795; d. Jan. 27, 1857; m. Dec. 1, 1819, Jabez Swift.
- vi. Lucy C., b. Apr. 18, 1798; d. May 28, 1827; m. Mar. 1, 1821, at Sharon, Eliakim Northrup.

102

- ii. ELIZA GORE⁷ WELD, d. Dec. 4, 1901, at Boston.
- iii. MARY RIPLEY BOYD, d. Dec. 6, 1897, at Boston.

124

- iii. RELIEF VINCENT⁷ BUFFUM, d. Feb. 23, 1902, at San Francisco.

142

iv. BETSEY⁷ EVERETT (*Josiah*,⁶ *Josiah*,⁵ *William*,⁴ *William*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born July 13, 1793, at Dedham, Mass.; died Oct. 19, 1872, at New Portland, Me.; married at New Portland, Dec. 19, 1811, William Mitchell.

Children (Mitchell):

- i. Eliza,⁸ b. May 5, 1812; m. Richard Hutchins.
- ii. Clarissa, b. Sept. 10, 1813; m. Alvin Hayden.
- iii. Lydia, b. Apr. 29, 1815; m. John Whittier.
- iv. Cynthia, b. Mar. 17, 1817; m. Ward Hutchins.
- v. Rachel, b. Apr. 24, 1819; m. 1st, Benj. Churchill; m. 2d, Moses Grant.
- vi. William, b. Nov. 5, 1821.
- vii. James, b. Feb. 10, 1823.
- viii. John Everett, b. Feb. 28, 1825.
- ix. Marquis De Lafayette, b. May 12, 1827.
- x. Lucy, b. Mar. 8, 1829; m. Joel Hilton.
- xi. Betsey, b. June 17, 1832; m. Leonard Voter.

220

RACHEL (FORD) EVERETT, widow of William⁷ Everett, died May 11, 1902, at Dorchester, Mass.

221

GEORGE⁷ EVERETT (*Eliphalet*,⁶ *John*,⁵ *Joseph*,⁴ *John*,³ *John*,² *Richard*¹), born Jan. 14, 1824, at Roxbury, Mass.; died July 12, 1863, at Gettysburg, Penn.; married Nov. 8, 1848, Rebecca Frost Bates, daughter of John Britton and Elizabeth (Tufts) Bates, born Oct. 31, 1824, at Boston, Mass. They resided at Roxbury, where Mr. Everett was in the express business. He enlisted in company K, 1st Mass. infantry, May 24, 1861. He took part in twenty-two engagements; was wounded at Gettysburg, July 2, 1863, and died in the field hospital ten days later.

285

vi. PHILIP LESLEY⁸ HALE, m. June 11, 1902, at Hartford, Conn., Lilian C. Wescott, dau. of Edward Gardiner Wescott.

396

SILAS KENDRICK⁷ EVERETT, died Sept. 20, 1866, at New York. His wife, Sarah Holmes Goff, a daughter of Stephen Goff, was born Apr. 4, 1806, at Boston, Mass.

Children:

- i. Edward Clarence,⁸ m. Jan. —, 1857, Lida Ross, dau. of William and Eliza Ross, of Elizabeth, N. J.

- ii. Charles James; d. Jan. 26, 1901; m. Oct. 15, 1863, at New York, Constance Frances Minns, dau. of William and Eliza Ann (Alden) Minns, b. Dec. 12, 1839, at New York. Children, i b. at New York, ii-vi at Tenafly, N. Y.:
1. *Constance Louise*,⁹ b. May 25, 1865; d. Aug. 5, 1901.
 2. *Charles James*, b. Mar. 21, 1868.
 3. *Ethel*, b. July 27, 1870.
 4. *Agnes Howard*, b. May 13, 1872.
 5. *William Minns*, b. Feb. 10, 1874.
 6. *Christabel M.*, b. Dec. 25, 1875.
- iv. Henry W., b. Dec. 29, 1842; m. Feb. 9, 1888, at New York, Ella Waite De Forrest, dau. of Samuel J. Wallace and Caroline (Waite) Truman.
- vi. Marian Jones, m. Apr. 15, 1879, Henry Alexander Barling, son of H. A. Barling, of Englewood, N. J. Children (Barling):
1. *Henry Alexander*,⁹ b. Feb. 15, 1880; d. Feb. 15, 1880.
 2. *Harriet Everett*, b. Feb. 16, 1881; m. Apr. 9, 1901, Frederick Eugene Trotter. Child (Trotter): *Harriet Everett*,¹⁰ b. Jan. 7, 1902.
 3. *Elizabeth Anna*, b. July 22, 1882; d. Mar. 27, 1885.
 4. *Henry Alexander*, b. July 15, 1884.
 5. *Marian Everett*, b. June 29, 1886.
 6. *Constance*, b. Mar. 27, 1889.
 7. *Dorothy Linton*, b. May 6, 1891.
 8. *Linton*, b. June 6, 1893.
 9. *Emily*, b. Nov. 23, 1895.
- vii. Silas Kendrick, m. Dec. 9, 1886, Druceil Rue, dau. of Jacob Bergen and Adaline Pennington (Conover) Rue, of Freehold, N. J. Children:
1. *Harry Sheridan*,⁹ b. Sept. 2, 1887.
 2. *Silas Kendrick*, b. May 2, 1889.
 3. *Dorothy*, b. Jan. 25, 1892.
 4. *Harriette*, b. Oct. 12, 1895.
 5. *Marjorie*, b. Jan. 9, 1897.
 6. *Drusilla*, b. Apr. 6, 1901.

- i. 1. VIVIEN¹⁰ HUMPHREY, b. Aug. 28, 1891.

INDEX.

- Abbot, Abiel 119
 Elinor Everett 119
 Elinor Russell 119
 Emily 119
 Emily (Everett) 119
 Eunice (Wales) 119
 Ezra 119
 Fanny (Larcom) 119
 Frederic Vaughan 119
 Harry Ellingwood 119
 Henry Dehon 119
 Henry Larcom 119
 Joseph Hale 119
 Marion Beatrice 119
 Marion Stanley 119
 Mary S. (Everett) 119
 Phebe 119
 Phebe (Abbot) 119
 Sarah Julie (Dehon) 119
 Abbott, Hannah J. 326
 Isham Franklin 178
 Jemima 51
 Lois (Everett) 178
 Lucy 111
 Orissa 254
 Abram, Margaret (Haskell) 304
 Martha C. 304
 William 304
 Abrams, Mary 304
 Adams, Abraham 86
 Alfred M. 233
 Andrew 75
 Ann C. 232
 Benjamin 72, 218
 Betsey A. (Everett) 165
 Daniel 232
 Dennis H. 165
 Dolly (Everett) 86
 Eliza Ann (Sylvester-Everett) 233
 Harvey 322
 Adams, Helen Cordis 218
 Jane Gordon 322
 John 67
 John Quincy 120, 123
 Julia A. 280
 Lucy 232
 M. Augusta 232
 Mary 139
 Mary (Collins) 165
 Nancy D. (Rowell) 322
 Nathan 280
 Olivia (Everett) 72
 Priscilla 72
 Roxana (Prouty) 280
 Solomon 165
 Albertson, Amelia 270
 Alden, Eliza Ann 341
 Aldrich, Abigail 168
 Abigail A. (Everett) 168
 Isaac 168
 Alexander, Jane 73
 Mary 73
 William 73
 Allen, Benjamin 81
 Catherine (Everett) 40
 Cynthia 267
 Cynthia (Amadon) 267
 David 138
 Eleazer 42
 George T. 239
 Horace 331
 Jennie A. 331
 Joanna M. 316
 John 14
 John J. 267
 Katherine (Everett) 91
 Mary 42, 43
 Mary (Battle) 42
 Mary (Torrey) 81
 Micah 40
 Nancy 316
 Nathaniel 316
 Allen, Rebecca 81
 Reuben, 91
 Sabra M. (Everett) 281
 Sabrina 171
 Virginia P. (Everett-Frazer) 239
 William 281
 Allerton, Lucy 150
 Allyn, Agnes G. 321
 Charles D. 321
 Amadon, Cynthia 267
 Ames, Fisher 67
 Amsbury, Almira P. 236
 Catherine 236
 Francis Everett 236
 Henrietta 236
 Horace Allen 236
 Lewis Norton 236
 Matthew James 236
 Polly (Everett) 236
 William 236
 William F. 236
 Andrews, Artie B. 305
 Chloe (Everett) 60
 Daniel 60
 Ella J. (Everett) 252
 Eunice (Avered) 52
 Eunice S. 252
 Hannah 60
 Joel 60
 Nathaniel 252
 O. A. 306
 Titus 52
 Warren P. 252
 Andross, Prudence 323
 Annis, Esther 293
 Frances E. 293
 John 293
 Anson, — 138
 Appleton, Dorothy 139
 Isaac 139
 Thomas Gold 133

- Appleton, Mary (Adams) 139
 Applin, Paulina 267
 Armstrong, Henry 266
 Ida 310
 Jackson 310
 Martha G. (Everett) 266
 Sarah 310
 Arnold, — 70
 Eliza (Stafford) 229
 Harvey J. 229
 Julia 230
 Maria 120
 Mary (Everett) 69, 70
 Atwood, Florence 261
 Austin, Charles 185
 Frances B. K. 185
 Margaret F. 185
 Phebe J. 325
 Robert 325
 Avered, Aaron 53
 Abigail 52
 Abigail (Beach) 52
 Abner 39, 54, 97, 98, 99
 Ambrose 54, 97, 99
 Amelia 53
 Amos 54, 96, 97, 99
 Andrew 53
 Anna 52, 98
 Anna (Page) 96, 97
 Augustus 97
 Betsey 99
 Bethiah (Thompson) 53
 Billious 99
 Damaris 55
 Diana 53
 Edmond 54
 Edmund 98, 99
 Elihu 53
 Eliphah (Shattuck) 97
 Elizabeth 39, 53
 Elizabeth (Cooke) 39
 Elizabeth Shattuck 98
 Eunice 52, 54, 55, 97
 Eunice (Hall) 54
 Eunice (Minor) 55
 Hannah 52, 53
 Hannah (Hinman) 52, 53
 Hannah (Mattoon) 99
 Harry P. 99
 Israel, 39, 52
 Josiah 38, 39, 52, 53, 54
 Lois 55
 Lydia 54
 Lydia (Beach) 53
 Lyman 98
 Mabel 53
 Mary 53, 55
- Avered, Mary (Comstock) 55
 Mical 52
 Moses 53, 55
 Nancy 98, 99
 Noble 53
 Noyes 98
 Paulina 98
 Philena 98
 Polly 99
 Ransom 97
 Reuben 39, 53, 54, 55
 Samuel 52
 Sarah 39, 52, 97
 Sarah (Rice) 98
 Seth 39, 55
 Thaddeus 99
 Timothy 39, 55
 Worcester 98
 Wyllis 99
 [See also Avery, Everit, Everett]
 Averet, Ambrose 97, 99
 Amos 97, 99
 Averit, Ambrose 99
 Avery, — 16
 Abigail 182
 Abby C. 182
 Abner 54
 Ambrose 97
 Amos 97
 Anna 99
 Anne 97
 Edmond 54
 Edward 99
 Emily 182
 Esther 48
 Lucy (Everit) 46
 Lyman 98
 Margaret 48
 Marilda (Cook) 182
 Mary 35, 46, 182
 Polly 181
 Sally (Jones) 182
 Sherlock 182
 W. C. 182
 William 46, 48
 Worcester 98
 Wyllis 181, 182
 [See also Averet, Avered, Everit, Everett]
 Axtell, Abigail Hill (Everett) 174
 R. A. 174
 Ayer, — 86
 Eunice (Everett) 86
 Ayers, Aaron 51
 Rebecca (Everett) 51
- Babcock, Daniel 80
 Mercy (Starkey) 80
 Bacon, Abigail 59, 60
 Abigail (Dean) 59
 Albert 207
 Ann (Johnston) 304
 Cynthia (Leonard) 207
 Emma C. (Everett) 304
 James 304
 Julia 339
 William 59
 Ziphora 279
 Backus, — 86
 Olive (Everett) 86
 Sarah 36
 Badcock, Benjamin 36
 Hannah, 36
 Bagley, George W. 287
 Mary Frances 287
 Sarah 287
 Bailey, Ezekiel 263
 Irene 235
 Julia Ann 235
 Martha J. 263
 Baird, George W. 250
 Mary Ann 250
 Baker, Alonzo K. 162
 Amos A. 289
 Andrew J. 162
 Anna Williams 327
 Aphia 162
 Benjamin F. 162
 Betsey K. (Felch) 162
 Charles S. 162
 Clarissa 162
 Clarissa (Everett) 162
 Elvira 162
 George W. 162
 Hannah 234
 Hannah E. 162
 Hiram 162
 John 162
 John E. 162
 Joseph F. 327
 Lizzie C. (Stearns) 162
 Lyman 162
 Mary 162
 Mary E. (Chadwick) 162
 Mary E. (Harvey) 162
 Pennel E. 162
 Sally 75
 Sarah J. (Felch) 162
 Sarah W. (Stetson) 327
 Sophia G. 162
 Balch, Lucy 64
 Mary (Sumner) 64
 Thomas 64
 Balcom, Caroline S. 155
 Emily 155

- Balcom, George Washington 155
 Hiram G. 155
 Jacob 57
 Jesse 155
 John 155
 John Everett 155
 Sarah Ann 155
 Sarah (Everett) 155
 Tryphena (Everett) 57
 William 155
- Baldwin, Jennie C. 296
- Bales, David 329
 Jennie (Mitchel) 329
 Mary L. (Everett) 329
 Newman F. 329
- Balkcom, John 81
 Sally 81
- Ball, Almira 314
 Charles Wilson 332
 Dan H. 332
 Emily Maud 332
 Emma Eugenia (Everett) 332
 George Edward 332
 Helen Grace 332
 James 332
 James Everett 332
 Lucy (Chandler) 332
 Mabel Eugenia 332
- Ballard, A. (Everett) 85
 Frederic 85
- Ballon, Perry 161
 Susan (Everett) 161
- Banks (Gen.) 213
- Barber, Elizabeth J. (Salisbury) 251
- Bardens, Elijah 58
 Hannah (Everett) 58
- Barling, Constance 341
 Dorothy L. 341
 Elizabeth A. 341
 Emily 341
 Harriet E. 341
 Henry A. 341
 Linton 341
 Marian E. 341
 Marian J. (Everett) 341
- Barnard, Ann 118
 John 118
 Mary 189
 Mary C. (Everett) 118
 Nancy 118
 William Page 118
- Barnes, — 99
 Polly (Avered) 99
- Barlow, Benjamin F. 150
 Fidelia 310
 Francis C. 218
- Barlow, Lucy (Allerton) 150
 Mabel (Everitt) 150
 Thomas 150
- Barrett, Amos 195
 Elizabeth Morse 195
 George H. 298
 Lucy (Wheeler) 195
 Sarah F. 298
- Barrier, Arista L. (Everett) 330
 Julien H. 330
- Barron, Elizabeth 248
 Mary 282
 Samuel S. 282
- Barrows, Alfred 160
 Dora (Draper) 162
 Loisa (Everett) 160
 Louis A. 162
- Bartlett, Benoni 68
 Clement 142
 Hannah (Everett) 65
 Henry 65
 Jane 167
 Lucius 111
 Maria (Everett) 111
 Morey 142
 Nancy (Everett-Draper) 142
 Rhoda (Everett) 68
 William 142
- Bartol, Mary (Low) 102
- Barton, Charles F. 184
 Harriet A. (Everett) 184
 Herbert Arthur 184
 Ida Louise 184
 Maria Augusta 184
 Theodore Winthrop 184
 William A. 184
 William E. 184
- Batchelder, Joanna 117
- Batcheller, Holland G. 316
 Holland N. 250
 Joanna M. (Allen-Everett) 316
 Joseph E. 316
 Mary D. 316
 Ruth Eliza 250
- Bates, Mary E. 275
- Battell, Helen Maria (Everett) 194
 J. Edwin 194
 Josiah 194
 Susan 194
- Battle, Ebenezer 70
 Lucy 70
 Mary 42
 Prudence 70
- Beach, Abigail 52
 Hannah 52
- Beach, Lydia 53
 Richard 52
- Beal, Lydia 92, 93
- Bean, — 63
 Caroline E. 256
 Hannah 63
 Harriet 63
 Mary 63
 Moses 63
 Sarah 63
 Sarah (Everett) 63
 Seth 63
- Beardsley, Betsey (Everitt) 77
 David Washington 77
 Emory 138
 Joseph 77
 Mary (Everett) 138
- Beaubien, Jean M. 284
- Beaumont, Sarah (Everett) 36
 William 36
- Beckwith, — 112
 Matilda (Everett) 112
- Beecher, Achsah Jane (Judson) 149
 Cornelia Helen 244
 John Willis 149
 Julia L. (Everitt) 149
 Lyman 222
 Mary Foote 222
 Roxanna (Foote) 222
 Stiles Miner 149
- Beeman, Abigail (Everett) 77
 Daniel 77
 Susan 248
- Beers, Adelia V. (Hoyt) 236
 Elizabeth 283
 Francis Everett 236
 Isaac 236
 Lewis Franklin 236
 Lyman 236
 Mary Olivia 236
 Sally (Everett) 236
- Belcher, Augustus H. 279
 Edward A. 279
 Ellen A. (Everett) 279
 Mary 40, 141
 Ziphora G. (Bacon) 279
- Belden, Austin 338
 Charlotte (Hawley) 338
- Bell, C. H. 265
- Belville, Abigail A. (Everett) 239
 J. J. 239

- Bemis, Catherine 91
 Edmund 87
 Benedict, Abigail 53
 Alfred E. 227
 Archie H. 227
 Byron I. 227
 Edgar P. 227
 Edwin 227
 Roselle E. (Everett) 227
 Roy A. 227
 Sherwood E. 227
 Benjamin (Mrs.), M. G. 256
 Bennett, John 31
 Mary 34
 Mary (Everett) 31
 Bentley, George H. 229
 Miranda (Harkness) 229
 Berry, David 208
 Marriett (Stebbins) 208
 Bickford, Celinda 293
 Palemon 293
 Rosilla G. 293
 Bicknell, Abigail (Everett) 59
 Joseph 59
 Bidleman, Sarah 260
 Billings, John H. 213
 Mary A. 213
 Mary Ann 172
 Sarah 73
 Sophia (Fogg) 213
 Bird, — 95
 Atwood 53
 Elizabeth 58
 Elizabeth (Avered) 53
 Fanny Louise 187
 George 187
 Joanna 64
 Jonathan 64
 Louise (Ward) 187
 Ruth (Robinson) 64
 Silence 44
 Birdsall, Eunice 209
 Hannah 209
 Bishop, Benjamin 69
 Hannah (Everett-Jackson-Fairbanks) 69
 Simeon 69
 Bixby, Amanda 165
 Daniel 165
 Black, Daniel 27
 Blackington, Hepsibeth 168
 Margaret (Everett) 48
 Pentecost 49
 Peter 48
 Rebecca 49
 Rebecca (Figget) 49
 Blackman, Adam 141
 Mary (Belcher) 141
 Sarah 141
 Blake, David P. 279
 Elizabeth Lowell 189
 Lucy Maria 316
 Mary 316
 Mary (Barnard) 189
 Mary Park 279
 Polly 279
 Seth 316
 Thomas 189
 Blanchard, David H. 288
 James 140
 Julia 288
 Louisa 225
 Mary (Haley) 288
 Susan (Everett) 140
 Blancher, Ephraim 38
 Mary (Everett) 38
 Bleecker, Alexander 198
 Mary Noel 198
 Blodgett, Arthur 158
 Edwin 158
 Elbridge 158
 Elizabeth 158
 Elizabeth (Everett) 158
 Ellen 158
 Simeon 158
 Sumner 158
 Bodine, Edward Everett
 Seymour 240
 Harriet A. (Everett) 240
 Harriet Elizabeth 240
 Helen Frances 240
 John G. 240
 Katherine Eveline 240
 Mary Eliza 240
 Peter 240
 Virginia Magdalene 240
 Bogert, A. O. 266
 Mary C. (Everett) 266
 Bond, Austin L. 233
 Comfort (Everett) 90
 George W. 233
 John 90
 Mary 233
 Sarah Sophia (Everett-Webber) 233
 Bonett, Almena L. (Everett) 273
 James 273
 Bonney E. (Everitt) 241
 Harriet E. 241
 Herman E. 241
 Maria A. 241
 Mary J. 241
 William 241
 William C. 241
 Booth, Laura 244
 Mary 264
 Bourne, Frances 120
 Bowen, John 79
 Bowers, — 230
 Kate (Everett) 230
 Susan J. 225
 Bowker, Daniel F. 267
 Dorothy (Crombie) 267
 Elijah 267
 Ira 70
 Julia (Everett) 69, 70
 Mary E. (Everett) 267
 Bowman, Cynthia (Allen-Everett) 267
 Helen M. 273
 Joseph 267
 Boyd, Emily W. 316
 Francis 105
 James 105, 316
 Lulu Irene 286
 Margaret (Curry) 105
 Mary Ripley (Everett) 105, 339
 Susan S. (Onthank) 286
 Thomas 286
 Boyden, Hannah 35
 Boyle, Elizabeth 116
 John 116
 Brackney, Emma 321
 Bradford, Betsey C. (Dillard-Kempton-Everett) 179
 E. Winslow 180
 Bradlee, Abigail Ann 289
 Bradley, Alice Lurena (Everett) 328
 Betsey (Avered) 99
 Chauncey 99
 John 328
 Breed, Martha (Everett) 83
 Mary Ellen 225
 Reuben 83
 Breeden, Capitola Jemima (Everett-Webber) 239
 Robert 239
 Brickley, Henry 252
 Julia Anna 252
 Lydia (Potter) 252
 Briggs, Mary 228
 Brightman, Horatio N. 326
 Mary N. 326
 Rebecca L. 326
 Brinckerhoff, Eve M. 255
 Gertrude (Schnyler) 255
 John 255

- Britton, Flavilla 260
 Brockett, Alanson 313
 Andrew J. 313
 Anna Maria (Everitt-Whiting) 313
 Brooks, Ann (Gorham) 121
 Charlotte Gray 121
 George R. 324
 Lillian I. (Everett) 324
 Mary 157
 Peter Chardon 121, 218
 Phillips 218
 Brown, Adella 135
 Amelia (Albertson) 270
 Betsy (Everett) 92
 Eliza 248
 Emma 151
 Jane E. (Leonard) 207
 Jesse 158
 John 206
 Joseph 248, 250
 Josephine M. 325
 Mary Ann (Everett) 158
 Mary E. 303
 Mary Whitney (Everitt) 248
 Mindwell (Everett) 86
 Moses 325
 Nathan 86
 Peter 207
 Sally, 250
 Sarah B. 270
 Thomas 154
 William 151, 270
 Browne, Boaz 338
 Mary 34, 338
 Mary (Winship) 338
 Mercy 338
 Brownell, Elizabeth M. (Reed) 256
 George L. 256
 Brownson, Israel 76
 Jedidah 76
 Bruce, Eunice 202
 Bryant, Charity 203
 Cullen 203
 Cyrus 203
 Everett 203
 Hiram 297
 Julia 203
 Julia (Everett) 203
 Laura M. 297
 Marius 203
 Peter 203
 William Cullen 203
 Buchanan, George 290
 Letitia 290
 Sarah G. (Miles) 290
 Buckingham, David Eastman 318
 Sara (Little) 318
 Sara Van Trump 318
 Buckley, Frank E. 245
 Mary C. (Everitt) 245
 Buckman, Anna 135
 Margaret 91
 Buffum, John W. 120
 Maria (Arnold) 120
 Relief Vincent (Everett) 120, 339
 Thomas 120
 Bugbee, Eunice (Everett) 50
 Samuel 50
 Bullard, Lydia 113
 Maria W. (Gilmore) 316, 317
 Mary 63
 William 32, 62, 142
 Bullen, Meletiah 38
 Bumstead, — 15
 Bunker, John 148
 Phebe 148
 Burgess, Mercy 111
 Burk, Jessie J. 312
 Sarah 312
 William 312
 Burpee, Apphia 166
 Asa 166
 Mary (Perley) 166
 Burr, Abigail E. (Everitt) 181
 Almenia C. 169
 James 181
 Jehu 10
 Joshua 169
 Burrell, Eliza 100
 Jerusha 100
 Lemuel 100
 Burrit, Nancy 149
 Burt, Samuel 272
 Bush, Phillips Call 131
 Bushnell, Hannah (Everett) 96
 Hattie 229
 Henry 96
 Butler, Hannah 95
 Buttles, Annis 177
 Jonathan 177
 Lois, 328
 Lois (Viets) 177
 Byam, Martha 265
 Calef, Harriet Amanda 266
 Calkins, Benjamin 230
 Mary Ann 230
 Campbell, Benjamin F. 100
 Eliza M. (Everett) 100
 James 319
 Sarah E. 319
 Cane, Hannah (Everett) 138
 John 138
 Canfield, Ann Eliza 244
 Cornelia H. (Beecher) 244
 George 244
 Capen, Ebenezer 59
 Elijah 58
 Elizabeth (Bird) 58
 Elizabeth (Leeds) 59
 Mary 58
 Susannah 59
 Capron, David 160
 Juline 160
 Carleton, Frances (Everett) 114
 John W. 114
 Carlton, James B. 135
 Mary A. (Everett) 135
 Carpenter, Abigail 171
 Adeline (Everett) 114
 Benoni 114
 Hiram 230
 James Polk 238
 Joanna M. (Everett) 238
 Lillian R. 230
 Margaret 48
 Patience 48
 Zachariah 48
 Carr, Hamilton 158
 Sally 158
 Sophia 158
 Carrier, Alpha 78
 John 78
 Lervey (Daley) 78
 Ruth (Everitt) 78
 Carsley, Eliza Jane 276
 Carter, Abigail 168
 Anna (Smith) 168
 Esther 146
 Indiana 308
 James G. 308
 Joseph 168
 Marion D. (Everett) 308
 Samuel G. 308
 Cary, Augustus 173
 Margaret B. (Everett) 173
 Caswell, Abigail 100
 Cathcart, John 142
 Chadwick, Mary E. 162
 Chaffee, Abigail 150

Chaffee, Betsey Ann (Youngs) 243, 244	Clap, Hannah 44, 72	Clough, Betsey 70
Clarissa 149, 243	Joshua 44	Cobb, Annie E. (Everett) 308
Dorothy (Hyde) 150	Mary 62	Henry H. 308
Elizabeth 77	Mary (Bullard) 63	Sarah 319
Eugene 274	Sarah 72	Coburn, Maria 160
Hannah E. 78	Seth 44, 62, 63	Cochran, David 71
Joel 150	Silence (Bird) 44	Susan (Everett) 71
Joel St. John 243, 244	Thomas 44, 72	Coe, Carrie (Everett) 259
Joshua 77	Clapp, — 98	Frantz H. 259
Julia 244	Ebenezer 64	Coffin, Eliza 277
Mary (St. John) 77	Elizabeth 72	Henry 277
Olive M. (Everett) 274	Elizabeth (Hall) 64	Lydia C. 277
Chamberlain, Annie B. 204	Hannah 64	Susan (Everett) 71
William O. 204	Joseph 106	Coleburn, Bethiah 41
Chandler, Lucy 332	Mary 112	Ebenezer 43
Chapman, Albert J. 204	Mille Gay (Everett) 106	Elizabeth 174
Asa 77	Paulina (Avered) 98	Hepzibah 174
Caleb 46	Sally 105	Isaac 174
Elizabeth (Chaffee) 77	Clark, — 92	Joseph 43
Elizabeth (Everett-Otis) 102	Abigail (Everett) 92	Mehitable 43
Esther 46, 77	Arunah 94	Mercy (Everett) 43
Irene (Everit) 46	Catherine 91	Sally 174
Oliver S. 102	Elan G. 255	Colby, Anthony 87
Sarah A. (Tower) 204	Elizabeth F. 264	Mary (Everett) 87
Chase, Alice F. (Everett) 225	Hannah (Everett) 40	Colecord, Abigail 166
Persis F. 157	Jemima 114	Cole, Elizabeth U. (Everett) 145
Robert A. 225	Joel 273	Hanson 145
Chesley, Rebecca 271	Joseph 300	Sarah I. 261
Chick, Eva R. 262	Lilla 273	Coleman, Albert W. 196
Nancy J. (Quimby) 262	Lucius 98	Clarissa M. (Daniels) 196
Thomas C. 262	Mary 110, 308	Elizabeth (Everett) 196
Chickering, Annis 31	Mary Josephine 300	John F. 196
Child, Adrian 167	Mindwell (Everett) 94	Collar, Amanda (Everett) 209
Jeanette G. (Everett) 167	Nancy 300	Henry 209
Lemuel 74	Nathan 40	Collier, Parnel (Shaw) 206
Childs, Richard 104	Oliver 110	Tryphena 206
Chubb, Capt. 27	Phebe 110, 112	William 206
Church, Edwin A. 294	Philena (Avered) 98	Collins, Espery 207
Grace M. 294	Rhoda A. (Everett) 255	Helen (Everett) 109
Laura A. (Train) 294	Robert W. 264	John G. 109
Churchill, Benjamin 340	Susan 308	Joseph 262
George H. 303	William 308	Martha G. 262
Jane (Everett) 142	Cleaveland, Arba 336	Mary 165
Lucy 234	Clarissa 336	Mary A. 301
Margaret Eva 303	Harriet M. 336	Phebe 262
Mary E. 303	Clement, Benj. M. 167	Comstock, Mary 55
Rachel (Mitchell) 340	David 254	Congdon, Nancy E. (Everett) 193
Tobias 142	Fanny (Everett) 85	Samuel B. 193
William 234	John 85	Connelly, Rebecca 90
Clafin, Clara W. (Dickinson) 338	Mary Spear 254	Conner, Camilla 223
David B. 338	Rachel 167	Mary D. (Lewis) 223
Clap, Abigail 44	Rachel (Herrick) 167	Philip S. P. 223
Elizabeth (Everett- Wetherbee) 44	Clements, E. Frank 210	
	Julia M. (Everett) 210	
	Cloudman, Charles G. 251	
	Jane 251	
	Jennie E. (Everett) 251	
	John G. 251	

- Conolly, Edward 327
Ellen 327
Mary Florence 327
Conover, Adaline P. 341
Conrow, Catherine 304
Converse, — 25
Frances M. (Thompson-
Everett) 267
Nelson 267
Cook, Elisha 181
Isaac 98
Marilda 182
Roxalana 181
Cooke, Elizabeth 39
Sarah (Mason) 39
Thomas 39
Cooley, Sabra 281
Cooper, Alida 242
Sarah 233
Copley, Frances C. 247
Harry G. 247
Hovey Everitt 247
John G. 247
Lauren 247
Sally (Stone) 247
Sarah F. (Everitt) 247
Corbett, Ann C. 186
Corbin, Abigail (Bene-
dict) 53
Daniel 53
Mabel (Avered) 53
Peter 53
Cordecker, Emily F. (Ever-
ett) 266
John 266
Coryell, Emanuel 150
Sarah 150
Cotton, John 121
Crabb, Minnie (Moore)
257
Crafts, Sarah E. (John-
son) 264
Crandel, Abraham 181
Orpha Statira (Everitt)
181
Crane, Sarah 105
Crapo, Jane 142
Crary, Rebecca (Everett)
38
Roger 38
Crawford, Almira S. (Ev-
erett) 166
Eliza R. 166
Luther 166
Maria B. 166
Crehore, Mary 20
Crittenden, Hannah 39
Crombie, Dorothy 267
Crook, Polly 135
Crosby [Crosbee], Elea-
nor F. (Davis) 278
Hannah 28
Hannah (Everett) 29
Idolene S. (Hooper) 278
Simon 28, 29
Sumner 278
William Sumner 278
Cross, Abigail C. (Ever-
ett) 157
Ephraim 157
Hannah 165
Crouch, B. F. 239
Sarah C. (Everett) 239
Croxford, Betsey 232
Crum, Sylvia 256
Cudmore, Mary 245
Cudworth, Thirza 208
Culver, Edward 36
Sarah 36
Sarah (Baekns) 36
Cummings, Lydia Hol-
brook (Everett) 115
Samuel Reed 115
Cummins, Alice Dundas
(Everett) 302
Everett 302
Harriet Everett 302
William A. 302
William Dundas 302
Currier, Mary 232
Curry, Margaret 105
Curtis, Augusta R. 190
Charity (Everitt) 76
Cornelia Walley 190, 289
Elizabeth Everett 190
Elizabeth (Fisher) 190
Henry 190
Henry Bass 190
Homer 76
Lucy R. (Osborn) 190
Mary R. (Everett) 104
Nancy (Shepard) 104
Rebecca L. (Everett) 190
Russell Hurd 190
Samuel 104
Samuel S. 104
Curtiss, Ellen Harriet 243
Erastus 243
Harriet (Tanner) 243
Cutter, Dexter J. 286
Lucy Richardson 286
Manasseh 67
Sarah 286
Curzon, Margaret Serle
224
Cutting, — 90
Betsey (Everett) 90
Josiah 87
Cutting, Lydia (Merriam)
87
Mary 87
Susanna 35
Daggett, Abigail 80
Daniel 81
Ebenezer 254
Hannah (Everett) 80, 81
Mercy Shepard 254
Rhoda 80
Sally (Maxey) 254
Daley, Lervey 78
Daniels, Clarissa M. 196
Catherine (Everett) 112
Landon 112
Darby, Virginia 148
Darling, Aaron 169
Adelia W. (Everett) 260
Edward 260
Freelove 169
Mercy (Pratt) 169, 170
Dascomb, Hannah 135
Davenport, Annie 162
Celestine W. (Draper)
162
Edward W. 162
Davis, Almond H. 278
Benjamin 75
Edward Everett 278
Eleanor Frances 278
Elizabeth 173
Elizabeth T. (Everett)
278
Fannie M. 297
Harriet R. 263
J. C. Bancroft 219
James W. 297
Kate A. 337
Luey (Everett) 75
Mattie M. (Everett) 324
Nehemiah 257, 320
Princess M. (Everett)
257
Richard 263
Sarah E. 320
W. E. 257
Walter A. 324
Dawes, Francis Howland
111
Melissa (Everett) 111
Mercy (Burgess) 111
Mitchel 111
Day, Albert 161
Andrew J. 306
Bethiah (Everett) 37
Carrie M. 306
Charlotte (Everett) 161
Charlotte Everett 161

Day, Elizabeth (Hidden) 161 Ellen 161 George 161 Iehabod 74 James 161 Joanna (Everett) 74 Jonathan 37, 161 Loammi 161 Maria 161 Mary 161 Mary A. (Neale) 161 Mary (Jillison) 161 Orion 74 Susan 161	Dickinson, Henry W. 338 Israel 338 Jennie (Enpey) 338 Laura M. 338 Lucia (Hawley) 338 Oliver P. 338 Dickson, Anne C. 233 Isaiah 233 Sarah (Cooper) 233 Dike, Nicholas 82 Dillard, Benjamin 179 Betsey C. 179 Mercy 179 Dimmock, William Reynolds 220 Doak, Jennie 288 Doane, Harriet G. 307 Nellie 307 Thomas K. S. 307 Dodd, Julia Ann 210 Mary (Parker) 210 Rufus 210 Dodge, Amos 167 Emily Gates (Everett) 167 Frances Curtis Shedd 135 John 171 Mary (Potter) 171 Naney F. (Everett) 171 Polly (Crook) 135 Simeon 135 Solomon Haskell 171 Doggett, John 183 Dolliver, Joseph 32 Rachel (Rice-Everett) 32 Doolittle, Ephraim 72 Lydia 103 Dow, Abraham 133 Albert F. 225 Elizabeth 133 Lemuel 90 Mary A. (Everett) 225 Mary J. (Montgomery) 225 Rebecca (Connelly-Everett) 90 Salmon 90 William M. 225 Downes, Henrietta (Wise-Nicholson) 217 John 217 Drake, Abner 294 Azubah G. 294 Catherine 94 Elizabeth F. 294 Hannah A. 252 Draper, — 34	Draper, Celestine Walcott 162 Charles 142 Dora 162 Eliza 234 Ellen 162 Emma R. (Walcott) 162 Francis Samuel 162 Frank Eugene 162 Hannah (Baker) 234 Hannah (Everett) 34 Harriet Eliza (Robinson) 162 Henrietta Edith (Wood) 162 Josiah 84, 162 Josiah Everett 162 Mandana (Everett) 84, 162 Michael 234 Mille 162 Mille (Draper) 162 Nancy (Everett) 142 Samuel 162 Drayton, Fanny 260 Joseph 260 Melinda 260 Drew, Abbie E. 326 Hannah J. (Abbott) 326 Henry 168 Samuel B. 326 Sarah E. (Everett) 168 Drummond, M. A. (Turner) 188 Dudley, Ann (Robinson) 32 Benjamin 32 Joseph 32 Paul 220 Tabitha (Everett) 32 Thomas 220 Duer, Alice 217 Duffy, Anne (Fox) 304 Elizabeth M. (Everett) 304 Fred C. 304 Patrick 304 Dunbar, Aaron 97 Dundas, Harriet 213 Mary 213 William II. 213 Dupee, Alvarine G. 251 Catherine M. (Everett) 251 Job 251 Mahatu 251 Durgee, Abby S. (Everett) 173 John 173
---	--	--

- Durham, David 143
Joanna (Everett-Lowe) 143
- Durivage, Francis S. 67
Lucy (Everett) 67
- Dutcher, Laura (Booth) 244
Mary Frances 244
Silas 244
- Dutton, Laura A. 224
Mary 143
Solomon L. 224
- Dwight, Anna F. 198
Clara McFarland 198
Daniel 197
Elihu 197
Ellsworth Everett 197
Emma Mabel (King) 197
Gertrude (Grace) 197
Helen McClure (Kirby) 197
John 9, 10, 12, 13. 197
John Elihu 197
Katharine Wolcott 197
Lydia (White) 197
Mabel 197
Marion Dwight 198
Marion Edith 197
Melatiah Everett 197
Nancy S. (Everett) 197
Richard Everett 197
Ruth 197
Sarah L. 197
Timothy 13, 15
William Kirby 197
- Dwinel, Luther 215
Priscilla E. (Tebbetts) 215
Sarah Octavia 215
- Eager, Alice 261
Sarah J. 261
Thomas 261
- Eaton, Cyrene Dam 264
Hannah 32
Lucina M. 225
Mary 176
- Edwards, Andrew 280
Emily A. (Everett) 280
Phoebe 247
- Elder, Susan R. 205
William 205
- Eliot, John 65
Samuel 122, 218
- Elliot, Mary G. 325
- Ellis, Abigail 88
Arthur 81
Azubah 62
- Ellis, Catherine 212
Caty 101
Daniel H. 134
Doreas (Lovell) 212
Elizabeth (Hawes) 212
Freleigh Ellis 134
Hitty (Everett) 69
Huldah (French) 81
Irene F. (Everett) 62
Jabez 88
Jesse 212, 291
Joel 62, 69
Julia Dean 291
Julia (Dean) 291, 292
Mary Hawes 212
Milly 185
Rebecca 134
Sarah Anna (Everett) 134
William 93
- Ellmas, Sarah 174, 175
- Ellsworth, Mary G. 296
- Elmore, Mabel 78
Mary (Pardee) 78
Samuel 78
- Elsbree, Charlotte Manning 247
Emily P. (Everitt) 246
Manning 246
- Emery, John 266
Margaret 266
Susan E. 266
- Enpey, Jennie 338
- Eustis, Frederick A. 218
William 120
- Everest, James 231
Jane M. 231
Solomon 178
- Everett, Aaron⁵ 41, 51, 53, 57, 60, 63, 66, 92
Aaron⁶ 59, 64, 92, 105
Aaron⁷ 105, 175, 277
Aaron Emilius⁷ 114, 211
Aaron Mallory⁷ 145
Abbie E. (Drew) 326
Abbie L.⁷ 179
Abbie Louise Wight⁸ 211, 301
Abbie Maria (Palmer) 299
Abbie O. (Porter) 297
Abbie Pamela⁸ 248
Abbie Sophia⁸ 267
Abby⁸ 174, 275
Abby Ann H. (Sherman) 282
Abby C.⁷ 147
Abby Frances⁸ 254
Abby M.⁸ 262, 276, 279
- Everett, Abby Parker⁷ 136
Abby Smith⁷ 173
Abby Woodward⁷ 174
Abel⁵ 42, 69
Abel⁶ 69, 70, 134
Abel (Clark⁷ 149, 243
Abel Franklin⁷ 143
Abi⁶ 94
Abi (Fyler) 94
Abiel Burpee⁷ 167, 265
Abigail² 17, 18, 20
Abigail³ 33
Abigail⁴ 34, 37, 42, 43
Abigail⁵ 35, 40, 43, 44, 52
Abigail⁶ 59, 60, 61, 64, 68, 77, 82, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 283
Abigail⁷ 101, 157, 182
Abigail A.⁸ 239
Abigail Ann⁷ 168
Abigail (Bacon) 59, 60
Abigail (Beach) 52
Abigail Carpenter⁷ 171
Abigail (Carter) 168
Abigail (Caswell) 100
Abigail (Chaffee) 150
Abigail Clair⁷ 157
Abigail (Clap) 44
Abigail D. (Wiggin) 279
Abigail E.⁷ 181
Abigail (Ellis) 88
Abigail (Fisher-Kingsbury) 60
Abigail (Guild) 69
Abigail Hill⁷ 174
Abigail Hodges⁷ 108, 196
Abigail Holbrook⁷ 114
Abigail (Holbrook) 57, 63
Abigail (Johnson) 228
Abigail (Lord) 94
Abigail Lovell (Wight) 211
Abigail Maria⁹ 304
Abigail (Morse) 31
Abigail (Nicholson) 60
Abigail (North) 96
Abigail (Parker) 154
Abigail Sanger⁸ 194
Abijah⁶ 50, 88
Abijah Pond⁷ 115, 212
Abner⁴ 32, 36, 54, 97
Abner⁶ 45, 54, 76, 97, 98
Abner⁶ 77, 92, 145, 175
Abner Josiah⁷ 146
Abram⁷ 152

Everett, Abram ⁸ 250, 315	Everett, Alice ⁹ 299	Everett, Andrew ⁶ 143
Abram Brownson ⁶ 77, 146	Alice Augusta (Jones) 205	Andrew ⁷ 234
Achisah ⁶ 85	Alice Brown ⁸ 250	Andrew Addison ⁷ 206
Ada ⁸ 201	Alice Cobb (Field) 319	Andrew Hinman ⁶ 96
Adda Eliza ⁸ 212	Alice Dundas ⁸ 213, 302	Andrew J. ⁷ 111, 206
Addie ⁸ 259	Alice E. ⁸ 273	Angioletta M. ⁹ 330
Addison ⁷ 112, 206	Alice (Eager) 261	Angeline ⁷ 164
Adelaide (Williamson) 323	Alice Frances ⁸ 225	Angeline (Wing) 330
Adelaide L. (Sawyer) 186	Alice Gray ⁸ 212	Ann G. (White) 322
Adele May ⁹ 319	Alice (Jordan) 245	Ann ⁴ 36
Adelia Waity ⁸ 260	Alice Julia ⁹ 292	Ann ⁶ 78
Adeline ⁷ 114, 141, 172	Alice L. ⁹ 328	Ann Barnard ⁷ 118
Adeline Minerva ⁷ 149	Alice Lucy ⁹ 292	Ann C. (Adams) 232
Adeline Safford ⁷ 175	Alice Lurena ⁹ 328	Ann Caroline ⁷ 116
Adeline (Wickham) 331	Alice Lydia ⁷ 113	Ann Eliza ⁸ 230
Adella (Brown) 135	Alice May ⁸ 238	Ann Elizabeth ⁷ 134
Adelpha S. (Dean) 326	Alice May ⁹ 325	Ann Maria ⁸ 257
Adolphus ⁹ 77	Allen ⁷ 138	Ann Vincent ⁷ 120
Adolphus ⁷ 147	Allen James ⁸ 231, 307	Ann (Vincent-Gardner) 119
Adrian C. ⁸ 267	Alma Adeline ⁸ 232	Anna ⁵ 52
Agnes E. (Allyn) 321	Alma Gale ⁹ 320	Anna ⁷ 138, 171
Agnes Howard ⁹ 341	Alma (Richardson) 232	Anna ⁸ 205
Agnes (Keagle) 331	Almena L. ⁸ 273	Anna 98, 99
Agnes (Roberts) 305	Almenia C. (Burr) 169	Anna A. ⁸ 186
Agnes W. ⁹ 322	Almira ⁷ 102, 172	Anna Boyd ⁸ 211
Albert ⁷ 170, 268	Almira Jay ⁷ 157	Anna Eliza (Canfield) 244
Albert ⁸ 282	Almira (Kimball) 102	Anna (Fessenden) 87
Albert Henry ⁹ 297	Almira M. (Farrington) 253	Anna Gretchen ⁹ 307
Albert Leonard ⁸ 269	Almira Rebecca ⁸ 249	Anna (Hatch) 147
Albert M. ⁷ 169, 268	Almira S. ⁷ 166	Anna J. ⁹ 329
Albert Preston ⁸ 270	Almon Edwin ⁹ 297	Anna Maria ⁸ 240, 313
Albert W. ⁹ 326	Alonzo G. ⁷ 164	Anna (Page) 96, 97
Alberta May ⁹ 328	Alvin Osgood ⁹ 327	Anna Sophia Tileston ⁷ 118
Alexander ⁶ 74	Alvin T. ⁸ 278, 328	Anna Williams (Baker) 327
Alexander ⁷ 112	Amanda ⁷ 112, 155, 158	Anne ⁵ 49
Alexander Francis ⁷ 115	Amanda ⁸ 209	Anne C. (Dickson) 233
Alexander II. ⁶ 13	Amanda (Bixby) 165	Anne Elizabeth ⁷ 109
Alexander Hamilton ⁷ 175, 277	Amanda (Lee) 312	Anne Foster ⁷ 104
Alexander Hill ⁶ 67, 120	Amanda (Rines) 262	Anne Gorham ⁷ 131
Alexander Hill ⁷ 120, 216	Amasa ⁷ 164	Anne Jane ⁸ 237
Alexander Kontocoff ⁷ 108	Ambrose ⁵ 54, 99	Annie ⁹ 319
Alexander Leo ⁸ 220	Ambrose ⁶ 99	Annie B. (Chamberlain) 204
Alexander M. (Twombly) 142	Ambrose Mallory ⁷ 145	Annie B. (Mosher) 327
Alfred ⁹ 311	Ambrose Marsh ⁷ 144	Annie Daggett ⁹ 318
Alfred C. ⁸ 228	Amelia ⁵ 53	Annie E. ⁸ 253
Alfred Curtis ⁷ 136, 225	Amelia ⁷ 180	Annie Elizabeth ⁹ 308
Alfred Farrington ⁸ 253, 316	Amelia Eveline ⁸ 267	Annie Houghton ⁸ 225
Alfred Farrington ⁹ 317	Amelia F. ⁷ 169	Annie (McKenzie) 306
Alfred G. ⁸ 282, 330	Amherst ⁶ 88, 170	Annie (Rabinett) 324
Alfred V. ⁸ 136	Amory Fisher ⁸ 276, 327	Annis (Battles) 177
Alic ⁵ 47	Amos ⁵ 54, 96, 97	Anson ⁸ 193
Alic ⁸ 244	Amos ⁷ 172	Apphia (Burpee) 166
	Amy (Snowden) 166	Archie John ⁹ 310
	Andrew ⁵ 41, 53, 62, 63, 96	Arista L. ⁹ 330
	Andrew ⁶ 62, 63, 111, 205	

- Everett, Arthur⁷ 111
 Arthur⁸ 202, 262, 296
 Arthur C.⁸ 284
 Arthur E.⁸ 333
 Arthur Greene⁹ 288, 334
 Arthur Herbert⁸ 254
 Arthur M.⁸ 253
 Arthur S.⁸ 231, 307
 Arthur W.⁸ 227
 Artie B. (Andrews) 305
 Asa⁵ 41, 61
 Asa⁶ 77, 147
 Asa Cutting⁶ 88
 Asaph⁷ 152
 Augusta⁹ 324
 Augusta Maria⁷ 145
 Augustus⁶ 78, 97, 150
 Augustus⁷ 138, 152, 228
 Augustus J.⁸ 238, 309
 Austin⁶ 79
 Belinda⁷ 172
 Beniah⁸ 234
 Benjamin⁹ 31, 38
 Benjamin⁶ 58
 Benjamin Gay⁷ 165, 264
 Benjamin II.⁷ 173, 274
 Bertha⁹ 324
 Bertha Ada⁸ 265
 Bertha Mabel⁹ 320
 Bertha Matilda⁹ 326
 Bertrand⁸ 243
 Bessie Bell (Hackett)¹ 335
 Bessie (Law) 204
 Bethia³ 29
 Bethia⁴ 36
 Bethia (Fisher) 38
 Bethiah⁴ 37
 Bethiah (French) 171
 Bethiah (Lewis-Morse) 41, 42
 Bethiah (Thompson) 53
 Betsey⁵ 47
 Betsey⁶ 57, 59, 63, 70, 76, 77, 90, 92, 99, 111, 205, 339
 Betsey⁷ 101, 110, 141, 142, 145, 339
 Betsey 233
 Betsey Ann⁷ 147, 165
 Betsey C. (Dillard-Kempton) 179
 Betsey (Goodale) 279
 Betsey M. 144
 Betsey (Pingree) 164
 Betsey (Post) 136
 Betsey S.⁷ 112, 208
 Betsey (Thew) 139
- Everett, Betsey Williams (Weld) 190
 Billious⁶ 99
 Bird⁹ 305
 Blanche⁹ 311
 Boyd Augustus⁹ 316
 Brainard⁷ 159, 260
 Burrett Chaffee⁸ 244
 Burrus S.⁹ 311
 Burrus Smith⁸ 238, 311
 Byron H.⁸ 254
 Cadette⁸ 208, 299
 Calista⁷ 158
 Calista (Turner) 73, 235
 Capitola Jemima⁸ 239
 Carlos⁸ 206
 Carlton H.⁸ 225, 303
 Carmen Rodriguy (Vi-da) 212
 Caroline⁷ 105, 115, 147, 207
 Caroline⁵ 203, 207
 Caroline A.⁸ 253, 268
 Caroline A. (Tatterson) 316
 Caroline A. (Wales) 268
 Caroline Alfaretta⁸ 268
 Caroline Augusta (Hill) 294
 Caroline C.⁸ 202
 Caroline Clinton⁹ 291
 Caroline E.⁸ 278
 Caroline Elizabeth⁸ 185
 Caroline F. (Ordway) 300
 Caroline Foote⁹ 300
 Caroline Frances⁷ 118
 Caroline G. (Newton) 224
 Caroline Irene⁷ 102
 Caroline Kane (Mills) 220
 Caroline Leatherbee⁸ 187
 Caroline Matilda⁷ 145
 Caroline P.⁷ 147
 Caroline Ruby (Parsons) 148, 149
 Caroline Ruth (Sherwood) 268
 Caroline Vickery¹⁰ 336
 Carrie⁸ 259
 Carrie A. (Kendrick-Stone) 315
 Carrie Boyd⁹ 316
 Carrie Day⁸ 239
 Carrie Day⁹ 312
 Carrie Gertrude⁸ 277
 Carrie (Greene) 336
- Everett, Carrie M.⁸ 230
 Carrie M. (Day) 306
 Carrie Ordway⁹ 300
 Carrie P.⁸ 257
 Carrie Ruth⁸ 277
 Catharine⁷ 143
 Catharine Digby⁷ 116
 Catharine Henrietta (St. John) 243
 Catharine (Ingraham) 164
 Catherine⁵ 40
 Catherine⁷ 105, 112, 139, 173
 Catherine (Bemis) 91
 Catherine B. (Snell) 141
 Catherine Clark⁷ 174
 Catherine (Clark) 91
 Catherine Cornelia⁷ 144
 Catherine E.⁹ 308
 Catherine Eliza⁷ 146
 Catherine Elizabeth⁷ 104
 Catherine (Ellis) 212
 Catherine E. (Lewis-Moore) 119
 Catherine (Hobin) 308
 Catherine M.⁸ 251
 Catherine (Nelson) 315
 Catherine Smith⁷ 176
 Catherine (Smith) 143
 Caty (Ellis) 101
 Celma Alvira⁸ 281
 Charity⁶ 76
 Charles⁶ 65, 76, 92, 116, 144, 175
 Charles⁷ 106, 116, 141, 145, 195, 213, 232
 Charles⁸ 278, 327
 Charles⁹ 302, 326, 327
 Charles A.⁸ 264, 322
 Charles Abner⁷ 146
 Charles Austin⁸ 193
 Charles Barrett⁷ 149
 Charles Burdett⁷ 244
 Charles Carroll⁷ 117, 215
 Charles Clement⁸ 254
 Charles Crandall⁹ 309
 Charles Disney⁸ 282, 331
 Charles Dundas⁸ 213, 302
 Charles Dwight⁸ 199, 257, 319
 Charles E.⁹ 330
 Charles Ebenezer⁸ 254
 Charles Edgar⁸ 241
 Charles Edward⁷ 102, 299

Everett, Charles Edward ⁸ 209, 266, 299	Everett, Charlotte M. (Taylor) 303	Everett, Cyrus Packard ⁷ 148
Charles Edwin ⁷ 156	Chester ⁶ 95	Dana Colburn ⁹ 326
Charles Elisha ⁸ 283, 331	Chester A. ⁹ 306	Daniel ⁴ 36, 45
Charles F. ⁸ 272, 278	Chester B. ⁹ 316	Daniel ⁵ 45, 50, 75, 88
Charles Francis ⁸ 195, 211, 293	Chester S. ⁸ 268	Daniel ⁶ 64, 89, 115
Charles Francis ⁹ 319	Chloe ⁶ 60, 64, 68, 84	Daniel ⁷ 111
Charles Franklin ⁸ 273	Chloe Emeline ⁷ 114	Daniel Brownson ⁶ 77, 145
Charles Grey ⁸ 274	Chloe (Holbrook) 63	Daniel Brownson ⁷ 145, 240
Charles H. ⁸ 230, 261, 279	Christabel M. ⁹ 341	Daniel Ellis ⁸ 195, 294
Charles H. ⁹ 322	Clara ⁹ 319	Daniel Henrique ⁸ 212
Charles Hazard ⁸ 253, 318	Clara B. (Hoyle) 293	Daniel Kimball Dexter ⁷ 165
Charles Henry ⁷ 103, 303	Clara Eliza (Hunting- ton) 319	Daniel M. ⁶ 86, 167
Charles Henry ⁸ 188, 189, 225, 227, 303	Clara Louise ⁸ 258	Daniel M. ⁷ 166
Charles Henry ⁹ 287	Clara Lovell ⁸ 212	Daniel Quincy ⁷ 145
Charles Hosmer ⁷ 180	Clara (Spees) 227	Daniel Ronaldo ⁷ 167, 265
Charles J. ⁹ 318	Clara (Winter) 297	Daniel Taylor ⁶ 76
Charles James ⁷ 116	Clarence Belding ⁸ 227	David ⁵ 43, 44, 48, 50, 51, 72, 92
Charles James ⁸ 270, 341	Clarendon Adams ⁸ 209, 300	David ⁶ 68, 72, 86, 139, 166
Charles James ⁹ 341	Clarissa ⁵ 47	David, ⁷ 140, 141, 164, 172
Charles Jarvis ⁷ 153	Clarissa ⁶ 85, 162	David A. ⁷ 139, 230
Charles Jay ⁹ 321	Clarissa ⁷ 159	David Allen ⁶ 71, 138
Charles M. ⁸ 159	Clarissa (Chaffee) 243	David Allen ⁹ 306
Charles Marshall ⁸ 284, 332	Clarissa (Pond) 115	David B. ⁷ 168, 266
Charles N. ⁹ 303	Clark L. ⁷ 140	David E. ⁷ 165, 263
Charles O. ⁸ 261	Clary ⁶ 89	David E. ⁹ 326
Charles Pinckney ⁷ 164	Claude W. ⁹ 311	David H. ⁷ 173, 274
Charles Raymond ⁹ 333	Clayton W. ⁸ 282, 331	David Mann ⁶ 87, 167
Charles T. ⁸ 275	Clayton Willard ⁸ 227	David S. ⁸ 254
Charles Theodore ⁷ 176	Clementine C. (Fales) 266	David W. ⁷ 111, 205
Charles W. ⁸ 257	Clifford ⁸ 209	Deborah ⁷ 139, 229
Charles Walter ⁹ 294, 335	Clifford Ranney ⁸ 227	Deborah Ann (Wins- low) 186
Charles Warren ⁸ 255	Comfort ⁶ 90	Deborah (Lord) 77
Charles Warren ⁹ 312	Constance F. (Minns) 341	Delia Emma (Sweet- Lissett) 317
Charles Wildman ⁸ 242	Constance Louise ⁹ 341	Delia (Harding) 305
Charles Willard ⁷ 135, 225	Cora 311	Delia (Soper) 231
Charles Willard ⁸ 173	Cora A. ⁸ 225	Delle E. ⁸ 208
Charles William ⁸ 232	Cora B. ⁹ 293	Dency (Warner) 380
Charlotte ⁶ 84, 88, 161, 235	Cornelia ⁷ 180	Dennis ⁷ 160, 260
Charlotte ⁷ 138	Cornelia Ann ⁷ 156	Desire ⁵ 35, 43, 44
Charlotte ⁸ 193, 228, 235	Cornelia W. ⁸ 272	DeVolney ⁸ 263, 322
Charlotte Brooks ⁷ 131, 216	Cynthia ⁶ 56, 58, 63	DeWitt Clinton ⁸ 263
Charlotte E. (Faxon) 329	Cynthia ⁷ 138	Diana ⁹ 53
Charlotte Fisher ⁷ 169	Cynthia ⁹ 304	Disna ⁸ 235
Charlotte G. (Brooks) 121	Cynthia (Allen) 267	Dolly ⁶ 86
Charlotte H. (Giles) 261	Cynthia L. ⁷ 181	Dolly (Laben) 74
Charlotte M. (Smith) 296	Cynthia L. (Graves) 281	Dolly (Thayer) 73
	Cynthia (Lowman) 151	Dorcas (Fessenden) 87
	Cyrus ⁶ 61, 70, 84, 185, 304	Dorothea Helen ⁹ 313
	Cyrus ⁷ 101, 185	
	Cyrus ⁸ 185	
	Cyrus ⁹ 304	
	Cyrus Franklin ⁸ 272, 324	

- Everett, Dorothy (Appleton) 139
 Dorothy Hyde⁷ 150
 Druceil (Rue) 341
 Drucilla (Shurtliff) 82
 Drusilla Shurtliff⁷ 157
 Duroxa M.⁷ 166
 E. (VanWashburn) 296
 Earl Reynolds⁹ 310
 Ebenezer³ 32, 33
 Ebenezer⁴ 34, 36, 41, 45
 Ebenezer⁵ 41, 46, 51, 59, 60, 76, 91
 Ebenezer⁶ 60, 63, 65, 70, 91, 106, 113, 117, 136, 173
 Ebenezer⁷ 106, 137, 193
 Ebenezer⁸ 210
 Edgar Blackington⁷ 169
 Edgar Charles⁹ 330
 Edgar F.⁹ 323
 Edgar Herbert Lorenzo⁸ 267
 Edgar Lorenzo⁸ 267, 323
 Edith⁸ 243
 Edith⁹ 300
 Edith Darracott⁹ 288
 Edith Emma⁹ 319
 Edith Frost⁹ 286
 Edith M.⁹ 293, 306, 329
 Edith Maria⁸ 267
 Edith Stearns⁹ 325
 Edith Warren⁸ 275
 Edmund⁵ 54, 98, 99
 Edmund⁸ 195, 294
 Edmund⁹ 324
 Edmund Tyler⁷ 115, 211
 Edward¹ 34, 42, 43
 Edward⁵ 40, 43, 58, 71, 137
 Edward⁶ 13, 67, 71, 121, 122, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 138, 182, 216
 Edward⁷ 109, 114, 116, 136, 138, 141, 179, 201, 210, 213, 216, 233
 Edward⁸ 186, 187, 201, 203, 206, 212, 218, 233, 244, 298, 307
 Edward⁹ 293, 298, 303, 304, 313, 324, 337
 Edward A.⁷ 150, 170, 246
 Edward A.⁹ 316
 Edward Arthur⁹ 318
 Edward Augustus⁷ 175
 Edward Brooks⁷ 131, 217
 Edward Capen⁸ 192
 Edward Chauncy Fuller⁸ 254, 318
 Edward Clarence⁸ 270, 340
 Edward D.⁸ 230
 Edward E.⁹ 294
 Edward Francis⁸ 238
 Edward Franklin⁸ 191, 290, 291
 Edward H.⁸ 194, 225, 303
 Edward Herman⁸ 240, 313
 Edward Irving¹⁰ 337
 Edward J.⁸ 261
 Edward L.⁸ 265
 Edward Lincoln⁸ 267
 Edward Lyman⁹ 327
 Edward Maxey⁸ 254
 Edward Melville⁹ 201
 Edward Nathaniel⁸ 273, 325
 Edward Parker⁸ 255
 Edward Philo⁸ 284, 332
 Edward Pierce¹⁰ 334
 Edward Plummer⁹ 309
 Edward Robert⁹ 323
 Edward Rochester⁸ 201
 Edward S.⁸ 253, 257, 317, 328
 Edward S.⁹ 317
 Edward Samuel⁹ 315, 336
 Edward T.⁸ 258
 Edward Vida⁸ 212
 Edward W.⁹ 330
 Edward Worcester⁹ 287
 Edwin⁷ 110, 203
 Edwin⁸ 195, 294
 Edwin Augustus⁷ 168
 Edwin Brownson⁷ 146
 Edwin Cooley⁸ 281
 Edwin Martin⁹ 295
 Edwin O.⁷ 163
 Effie R. (Hardy) 262
 Elbert H.⁹ 287
 Elbridge Gerry⁷ 163, 261
 Eldon Francis¹⁰ 334
 Eleanor⁶ 62
 Eleanor (Fuller) 61
 Eleanor Green⁸ 212
 Eleanor Melvina⁸ 256
 Eleanor Ware⁷ 107, 108, 196
 Eleazer¹ 34, 41, 42
 Eleazer⁵ 42, 70
 Everett, Eleazer⁶ 69
 Electa⁷ 111
 Electa Louisa (Lewis) 257
 Elihu⁶ 79, 81, 151
 Elihu⁶ 53
 Elihu⁶ 96, 181
 Eliphal (Shattuck) 97
 Eliphalet⁵ 46, 79
 Eliphalet⁶ 56, 100
 Eliphalet⁷ 100
 Elisha⁶ 96
 Elisha Hinman⁶ 95, 179
 Elisha Taylor⁸ 251
 Eliza⁶ 92
 Eliza⁷ 101, 141, 146, 154, 159, 241
 Eliza⁸ 230
 Eliza A. 251
 Eliza A. (Lane) 233
 Eliza Ann⁷ 139
 Eliza Ann (Sylvester) 233
 Eliza Araminta⁷ 144, 237
 Eliza (Burrell) 100
 Eliza (Draper) 234
 Eliza (Fairbanks) 135
 Eliza Gore⁷ 105
 Eliza Jane⁷ 134
 Eliza Jane⁸ 271
 Eliza Jane (Carsley) 276
 Eliza Jones (Rupp) 68
 Eliza M.⁸ 260, 273
 Eliza Maria⁷ 100, 115, 175
 Eliza Townley⁷ 114
 Elizabeth³ 29
 Elizabeth⁴ 35, 36, 38, 39
 Elizabeth⁵ 35, 40, 43, 44, 46, 51, 53
 Elizabeth⁶ 56, 58, 59, 65, 84
 Elizabeth⁷ 102, 118, 158
 Elizabeth⁸ 192, 196
 Elizabeth⁹ 298, 306
 Elizabeth Amelia⁷ 157
 Elizabeth Ann⁸ 209
 Elizabeth Anna⁸ 242
 Elizabeth (Beers) 283
 Elizabeth Boyle⁷ 116
 Elizabeth (Boyle) 116
 Elizabeth (Chapman) 77
 Elizabeth (Cooke) 39
 Elizabeth Cummings⁷ 117
 Elizabeth (Davis) 173

- Everett, Elizabeth Davis Williams (Weld) 288
 Elizabeth Dexter⁷ 174
 Elizabeth (Dow) 133
 Elizabeth E. (Knerr) 285
 Elizabeth E. (McCown) 237
 Elizabeth E. (Richardson) 238
 Elizabeth F. (Clark) 264
 Elizabeth F. (Drake) 294
 Elizabeth Fisher⁸ 276
 Elizabeth (Gill) 83
 Elizabeth (Gore) 105
 Elizabeth (Gowen) 140
 Elizabeth H. (Stone) 141
 Elizabeth (Hambleton) 37
 Elizabeth (Hodgkins) 68
 Elizabeth Hurd⁷ 105
 Elizabeth (Hurd) 103
 Elizabeth Isabel (Howell) 313
 Elizabeth Jane (Salisbury-Barber) 251
 Elizabeth Jane (Pettin-gell) 323
 Elizabeth L. (Blake) 189
 Elizabeth Lowell⁹ 289
 Elizabeth Marie⁹ 304
 Elizabeth Marsh⁸ 256
 Elizabeth Morse (Barrett) 195
 Elizabeth Otis⁸ 186
 Elizabeth (Pepper) 21
 Elizabeth R. (Fisher) 289
 Elizabeth (Salisbury) 57
 Elizabeth (Schmidt) 295
 Elizabeth (Scovill) 159
 Elizabeth Shattuck⁶ 98
 Elizabeth (Smith) 138
 Elizabeth (Steele) 45
 Elizabeth T. (Wyman) 216
 Elizabeth Tower⁷ 176, 278
 Elizabeth (Tower) 93
 Elizabeth Tryphena⁷ 153
 Elizabeth Tybout⁹ 302
 Elizabeth Urania⁷ 145
 Elizabeth (Walling) 281
- Everett, Elizabeth V. (Harris) 314
 Elizabeth W.⁸ 186
 Elizabeth W. (Skinner-Reed) 253
 Elizabeth Warren⁶ 82
 Elizabeth (Warren) 82
 Elkanah Philip⁷ 165, 262
 Ella A.⁹ 315
 Ella Cordelia⁹ 304
 Ella Justina⁸ 252
 Ella M. (Momyer) 309
 Ella Susan⁸ 244
 Ella W. D. (Truman) 341
 Ellen⁸ 243
 Ellen A.⁸ 279
 Ellen Adelaide⁷ 161
 Ellen Adeline⁸ 271
 Ellen C. (Tufts) 328
 Ellen Elizabeth⁷ 176
 Ellen Frances⁸ 265, 270, 275
 Ellen Frances¹⁰ 334
 Ellen Frances (Lane) 264
 Ellen Harriet (Curtiss) 243
 Ellen Jane Dana⁷ 113
 Ellen Leighton⁹ 300
 Ellen Louisa⁸ 254
 Ellen Louise⁷ 100, 184
 Ellen M. (Rich) 317
 Ellen Maria⁸ 253
 Ellen Mather⁸ 278
 Ellen Mehitable⁸ 284, 333
 Ellen (Richardson) 118
 Ellen S. (Wilcox) 326
 Ellery Vincent⁷ 116
 Elma A.⁸ 226, 231
 Elmira (Skiff) 242
 Elmore⁶ 78
 Elmore⁷ 150, 245
 Elhora (Stannard) 299
 Elsie (Spees) 226
 Elvira⁷ 111
 Elwood⁹ 326
 Emeline⁷ 155
 Emeline Augusta⁷ 118
 Emeline (Mason) 102
 Emilie Hughes¹⁰ 334
 Emilius Augustus⁸ 211, 301
 Emily⁶ 86
 Emily⁷ 112, 119, 154, 182, 204, 205
 Emily⁸ 275
- Everett, Emily 251
 Emily A.⁸ 280
 Emily (Abbot) 119
 Emily Augusta⁸ 271
 Emily Diantha⁷ 147
 Emily F.⁸ 266
 Emily Gates⁷ 167
 Emily (Goodenough) 242
 Emily Grace⁹ 311
 Emily Isabel⁸ 184
 Emily J. (Shelden) 284
 Emily (Mann) 295
 Emily Maria⁸ 204
 Emily P.⁷ 150, 246
 Emily R. (Tybout) 302
 Emily Roselle⁷ 136, 227
 Emily (St. John) 241
 Emily W. (Boyd) 316
 Emily (Worden) 144
 Emma⁸ 174, 280
 Emma (Brackney) 321
 Emma (Brown) 151
 Emma Cornelia⁹ 304
 Emma D. (Leatherbee) 187
 Emma E.⁸ 253
 Emma Eliza⁸ 250
 Emma Eugenia⁸ 284, 332
 Emma F. (Farr) 325
 Emma Frances⁸ 186, 252
 Emma J.⁸ 260
 Emma J. (Wade) 318
 Emma Jones⁸ 252
 Emma Lucretia⁷ 148
 Emma L. (Salmon) 327
 Emma Maria⁸ 275
 Emma P.⁸ 259
 Emmeline⁷ 105
 Ennie⁸ 285
 Enoch Huse⁶ 67
 Enoch Parsons⁷ 148, 149, 242
 Erastus⁷ 152, 251
 Erastus⁸ 251
 Erastus Curtis⁸ 243
 Erastus David⁸ 279
 Erastus Davis⁷ 153, 254
 Ernest⁸ 254
 Ernest Cameron⁸ 261
 Ernest Day⁹ 311
 Ernest R.⁹ 312
 Ernest Rahe⁹ 312
 Ernest Ransom⁸ 244
 Ernest T.⁹ 309
 Ernest Treat⁸ 227
 Ernst⁹ 306
 Estella C. (Perry) 329

- Everett, Esther⁵ 48
 Esther⁸ 235
 Esther A.⁸ 272
 Esther (Carter) 116
 Esther Cummings (Pea-
 body) 155
 Esther (Hinman) 95
 Esther Jane⁹ 325
 Esther Maria (Norris-
 French) 187
 Esthore Mary⁷ 151
 Ethel⁹ 341
 Ethel M.⁹ 307
 Ethel Metcalf⁹ 295
 Etta May⁹ 315
 Eugene⁹ 322
 Eugene Ellsworth⁹ 317
 Eugene Harl⁸ 277
 Eunice⁵ 52, 54, 55
 Eunice⁶ 85, 86, 89, 97
 Eunice⁷ 58, 101
 Eunice Amelia⁶ 95
 Eunice Ann⁸ 284
 Eunice (Birdsall) 209
 Eunice Dodge⁷ 136
 Eunice Guild⁶ 64
 Eunice (Guild) 63, 64
 Eunice (Hall) 54
 Eunice (Hartwell) 101
 Eunice (Haws) 88
 Eunice (Minor) 55
 Eunice Moselle⁷ 158
 Euphemia⁷ 137
 Eva Augusta⁸ 271
 Eva J. (Lyons) 303
 Eva R. (Chick) 262
 Evangela⁷ 137
 Eve Maria (Brincker-
 hoff) 255
 Evelina E. Crary⁷ 116
 Eveline⁷ 144, 239
 Evelyn⁸ 278
 Experience⁶ 69, 94
 Faith Hamilton⁹ 319
 Fannie C.⁸ 246
 Fannie Dennison⁹ 319
 Fannie L. (Hobson) 322
 Fannie M. (Davis) 297
 Fannie (Reid) 269
 Fanny⁶ 84, 85, 160
 Fanny B. (Percy) 230
 Fanny Dow⁹ 318
 Fanny (Drayton) 260
 Fanny Louise (Bird)
 187
 Fanny Rowe⁸ 262
 Fanny Shepard⁷ 108
 Fanny (Shepard) 107
 Fanny (Tolman) 228
- Everett, Felicia⁸ 256
 Fidelia (Barlow) 310
 Flavilla (Britton) 260
 Flora⁷ 145
 Flora Agnes⁷ 178
 Flora Betsey⁶ 244
 Flora (Thompson) 321
 Florence⁸ 183, 243
 Florence Adelaide⁸ 268
 Florence (Atwood) 261
 Florence B. (Perkins)
 323
 Florence E.¹⁰ 337
 Florence Evelyn⁸ 192
 Florence Louise⁹ 317
 Florence May⁹ 327
 Frances⁷ 114
 Frances A. 277
 Frances A. (Northrup)
 286
 Frances B. K. (Austin)
 185
 Frances Curtis Shedd
 (Dodge) 135
 Frances E. (Annis) 293
 Frances E. (Gilkey) 198
 Frances Elizabeth⁸ 210
 Frances Ellen⁷ 146
 Frances (Foot) 186
 Frances Isabelle⁸ 269
 Frances Josephine⁸ 232
 Frances Louisa⁷ 136,
 226
 Frances Maria (Thomp-
 son) 267
 Francis⁹ 65, 74, 118, 142,
 143
 Francis⁷ 118, 143, 144,
 172, 235, 239, 271
 Francis⁸ 235
 Francis Dewey⁹ 291
 Francis E.⁸ 266
 Francis Edward⁹ 310
 Francis Ellis⁸ 194, 292
 Francis Eugene⁹ 293,
 334
 Francis F.⁹ 329
 Francis Howe⁷ 176
 Francis Jones⁸ 211
 Francis M.⁹ 312
 Francis Michael⁸ 238,
 310
 Francis Oliver⁸ 195
 Frank⁸ 188, 228, 231,
 242, 254, 288, 313
 Frank Adelbert⁹ 317,
 336
 Frank Anderson⁹ 321
 Frank Barron⁸ 282, 331
- Everett, Frank Dennison⁸
 255, 319
 Frank H.⁹ 326
 Frank Hewes⁸ 273, 325
 Frank Keagle⁹ 331
 Frank Lee⁹ 313
 Frank Leslie⁶ 267
 Frank M.⁸ 262
 Frank Norton⁹ 323
 Frank O.⁸ 261
 Frank Oren⁹ 311
 Frank Osgood⁸ 276, 326
 Frank P.⁸ 283
 Frank S.⁸ 265, 323
 Frank S.⁹ 329
 Frank Warren⁹ 319
 Frank Winthrop⁹ 301
 Frankie A. (Plank) 241
 Franklin⁷ 112, 159, 208,
 258
 Franklin⁸ 258
 Franklin A.⁹ 330
 Franklin Augustus⁸ 184,
 286
 Franklin B.⁸ 260, 321
 Fred D.⁸ 230
 Fred. Emmond⁹ 325
 Frederic F.⁹ 320
 Frederic Hanks⁸ 212
 Frederic Hewes⁸ 273
 Frederic William⁷ 116
 Frederica C.⁸ 246
 Frederick⁸ 205, 228, 259,
 304
 Frederick A.⁸ 278
 Frederick Augustus⁸
 250, 316
 Frederick Chaffee⁸ 244
 Frederick E.⁸ 278
 Frederick Elwin⁸ 264
 Frederick Fenn⁷ 136, 228
 Frederick G.⁸ 261
 Frederick Luther⁹ 304
 Frederick M.⁷ 150, 246
 Frederick Melatiah⁹ 296
 Frederick W.⁷ 144
 Frederick W.⁹ 329
 Free love (Durling) 169
 Friend Naves⁷ 143
 Fyler⁶ 94
 G. Taylor⁸ 258, 320
 G. Warren⁹ 319
 Gamaliel⁹ 77, 148
 George⁶ 56, 57, 65, 71,
 92, 100, 137, 174
 George⁷ 100, 101, 102,
 105, 113, 137, 141, 174,
 184, 192, 210, 228, 275,
 340

- Everett, George⁸ 184, 194, 208, 228, 249, 291, 304
 George⁹ 324
 George Aaron⁸ 192
 George Abram⁹ 304
 George Augustus⁶ 88
 George Augustus⁸ 245, 314
 George B.⁸ 228, 261, 305
 George Boardman⁸ 249
 George Cutting⁷ 168, 267
 George Draper⁸ 234, 308
 George E.⁷ 139, 231
 George E.⁸ 246
 George Edson⁹ 294
 George Endicott⁷ 102, 187
 George F.⁸ 185, 286
 George F.⁹ 292
 George Frank⁸ 267
 George Frederick⁸ 275
 George II.⁷ 163
 George H.⁸ 252
 George Harvey⁷ 136, 226
 George Henry⁷ 175, 276
 George Homer⁷ 156
 George L.⁸ 279, 284
 George L.⁹ 296
 George Leonard⁷ 110, 201
 George Mason⁸ 187
 George Moody Thompson⁸ 232
 George Nichols⁹ 319
 George Oliver⁹ 287, 298, 334
 George Osgood⁹ 309
 George R.⁹ 317
 George Samuel⁸ 267
 George T.⁸ 189
 George Titus⁸ 80, 251
 George W.⁹ 307
 George Washington⁶ 89
 George Washington⁷ 166, 264
 George Washington⁸ 265, 322
 George Whiting⁷ 100, 184
 George Wilber⁹ 322
 George William⁸ 227
 Georgia⁹ 304
 Georgia B.⁹ 331
 Georgiana (Hughes) 334
 Georgianna⁸ 185
 Germaine⁸ 219
 Gertrude⁹ 293, 317
- Everett, Gertrude Eaton (Lamson) 264
 Gertrude Irene⁹ 286
 Gilbert⁶ 80, 81, 153
 Gilbert Frank⁹ 323
 Gilbert N.⁷ 171
 Giles Arthur⁹ 329
 Gilman⁷ 172
 Grace⁶ 90
 Grace⁸ 204, 298
 Grace⁹ 307
 Grace Adelaide⁸ 183
 Grace Churchill⁹ 303
 Grace M. (Church) 294
 Grace Otis⁸ 192
 Grace R.⁹ 315
 Grace Webster⁷ 131
 Grant⁸ 259
 Granville Whitney⁹ 328
 Gustie (Whitehead) 314
 H. Emma (Goodwin) 212
 H. Julia⁸ 260
 Hampton⁶ 79
 Handel P.⁸ 253
 Hannah³ 29
 Hannah⁴ 34, 36, 37
 Hannah⁵ 40, 43, 49, 52, 53
 Hannah⁶ 58, 59, 65, 69, 71, 75, 81, 95, 96
 Hannah⁷ 104, 138
 Hannah⁸ 185
 Hannah A.⁸ 252
 Hannah A. (Drake) 252
 Hannah Allen⁷ 173
 Hannah B.⁸ 232
 Hannah Backus (Nelson) 179
 Hannah (Birdsall) 209
 Hannah (Boyden) 35
 Hannah Breed (Hennison) 255
 Hannah Brooks (Jones) 140
 Hannah (Butler-Stanley) 95
 Hannah (Clapp-Gardner) 64, 65
 Hannah (Cross) 165
 Hannah (Dascomb) 135
 Hannah (Dean) 185
 Hannah E.⁸ 185, 203
 Hannah Elizabeth⁷ 104, 191
 Hannah (Fisk) 80
 Hannah (Hinman) 52, 53
 Hannah (Hopkins-Mann) 170
- Everett, Hannah (Johnson) 280
 Hannah (Leonard) 58
 Hannah M. (Pierce) 293
 Hannah (Macomber) 138
 Hannah (Mallory) 145
 Hannah (Mattoon) 99
 Hannah (Plimpton-Ware) 168
 Hannah (Richards) 40
 Hannah Ross⁷ 104
 Hannah (Ross) 103
 Hannah S.⁷ 163
 Hannah (Sawyer) 113
 Hannah (Slack) 85
 Hannah Stover⁷ 103
 Hannah (Stover) 102
 Hannah (Vincent) 116
 Hannah (West) 44
 Harlan P.⁷ 164
 Harold Cutler⁹ 286
 Harold Hill¹⁰ 335
 Harriet⁷ 112, 114, 135, 159
 Harriet⁸ 193, 209
 Harriet A.⁷ 100, 184
 Harriet A.⁸ 185, 246
 Harriet A. (Ward) 272
 Harriet Amanda⁷ 144, 240
 Harriet Amanda (Calef) 266
 Harriet Boyd (Pond) 211
 Harriet C.⁸ 257
 Harriet C. (Hyde) 202
 Harriet Crum (Sweet) 256
 Harriet (Dundas) 213
 Harriet E.⁸ 239
 Harriet E. (Spaulding) 265
 Harriet Edna⁷ 108
 Harriet Emily (Jones) 270
 Harriet G. (Doane) 307
 Harriet Jackson (Packard) 282
 Harriet Jane Watson⁸ 210
 Harriet Louisa⁸ 203
 Harriet Louise⁸ 211, 301
 Harriet Louise⁹ 288
 Harriet M.⁸ 186
 Harriet M. (Cleveland) 336
 Harriet N.⁸ 253
 Harriet Newell⁷ 153

- Everett, Harriet P.⁹ 330
 Harriet P. (Phelps) 246
 Harriet Parker⁷ 179
 Harriet R. (Davis) 263
 Harriet S. (Greut-
 singer) 246
 Harriet (Watson) 113
 Harrison⁷ 165, 264
 Harrison Stoddard⁹ 321
 Harry D.⁹ 306
 Harry H.⁸ 305
 Harry P.⁶ 99
 Harry R.⁹ 324
 Harvey C.⁷ 150, 245
 Harvey G.⁷ 139, 231
 Harvey Owen⁹ 332
 Harvey Sulleno⁸ 193
 Hattie⁸ 228
 Hattie Hannah (Lang-
 ford) 317
 Hattie May⁹ 329
 Hattie (Thompson) 324
 Hattie (Whitmore) 321
 Hazel E.⁹ 310
 Helen⁷ 109
 Helen⁸ 259
 Helen⁹ 331
 Helen¹⁰ 336
 Helen Cordis (Adams)
 218
 Helen Delano⁹ 299
 Helen Frances⁸ 209
 Helen Gardner⁸ 216
 Helen Gibbs⁸ 283
 Helen Louise⁸ 201
 Helen M.⁸ 253
 Helen M. (Bowman) 273
 Helen Maria⁸ 194
 Helen Newton¹⁰ 337
 Helen Robina⁹ 302
 Helen Rutherford⁸ 202
 Helen Sophronia⁷ 149
 Helen T. (Keating) 211
 Henrietta F. (Miller)
 136
 Henry⁷ 135
 Henry Allen Gilbert⁸
 267
 Henry Clay⁷ 148
 Henry Coffin⁸ 278, 328
 Henry Coffin⁹ 328
 Henry Coolidge⁸ 271
 Henry E.⁸ 215
 Henry Francis⁸ 203, 297
 Henry G.⁸ 231
 Henry Gardner⁷ 119
 Henry Hoffman⁸ 202
 Henry Irving⁹ 294
 Henry J.⁷ 144, 169
 Everett, Henry L.⁸ 260,
 282
 Henry Luther⁸ 258
 Henry Mason⁸ 187
 Henry Otis⁷ 102
 Henry Otis⁸ 187
 Henry Phelps⁸ 259, 321
 Henry Sidney⁷ 131, 218
 Henry T.⁸ 276
 Henry W.⁸ 341
 Henry Webster⁷ 102
 Hepzibah (Colburn) 174
 Hepzibeth⁶ 72
 Hepzibeth (Blacking-
 ton) 168
 Herbert⁸ 209, 262
 Herbert⁹ 292
 Herbert Capen⁹ 288
 Herbert Edward⁹ 317
 Herbert Foster⁷ 167
 Herbert Percy⁹ 294
 Herman⁷ 172
 Hermon⁶ 76, 144
 Hervey⁶ 81, 156
 Hezekiah Carter⁷ 146
 Hildegard⁸ 220
 Hilpah⁷ 178
 Hinman Lather⁷ 180
 Hiram⁶ 88
 Hitty⁶ 69
 Horace⁶ 61, 69, 70, 108,
 109, 135
 Horace⁷ 109, 111, 113,
 155, 199, 210, 255
 Horace⁸ 199, 201, 208
 Horace Battles⁸ 280, 328
 Horace Delano⁹ 300, 336
 Horace Ernest⁹ 328
 Horace S. M.⁷ 166
 Horace Stanwood⁷ 210
 Horatio⁷ 112, 207
 Horatio Laurens⁷ 207
 Hosea⁷ 164
 Hovey⁶ 78, 151
 Hovey⁸ 245
 Howard⁸ 259, 320
 Howard Force¹⁰ 335
 Huldah⁷ 137, 145
 Huldah (French-Ellis)
 81
 Huldah Mabel⁷ 151
 Huldah (Ricketson) 137
 Ichabod⁶ 73, 141
 Ichabod S.⁷ 147
 Ichabod S.⁸ 241
 Ida (Armstrong) 310
 Ida E.⁸ 273
 Ida E. (Woodbury) 292
 Ida Isadore⁸ 285
 Everett, Ida J.⁹ 293
 Ida May⁹ 322
 Inoz⁹ 306
 Inez Francena⁹ 307
 Innis F.⁸ 233
 Ira⁷ 141, 233
 Ira A.⁸ 226
 Ira G.⁸ 285, 333
 Irena (Mason) 102
 Irenc⁶ 46
 Irene⁸ 259
 Irene (Bailey) 235
 Irene Dean (Smith) 292
 Irene F.⁶ 62
 Irene M.⁸ 187
 Irving⁸ 209
 Irving Gamaliel⁸ 244
 Isaac⁹ 31, 37, 38
 Isaac⁴ 38
 Isaac⁵ 51, 93
 Isaac⁷ 176, 278
 Isaac Colburn⁷ 174, 276
 Isabel⁷ 100, 183
 Isabel (Hodges) 56
 Isabel (Noble) 273
 Isabella Bagley⁹ 287
 Isaiah⁵ 46, 77
 Isaiah⁷ 147
 Isaiah Woodward⁷ 148
 Israel⁹ 9, 20, 31, 32, 37
 Israel³ 29, 36
 Israel⁴ 36, 37, 39, 41, 50,
 52, 75
 Israel⁵ 45, 47, 51, 52, 75,
 89, 94
 Israel⁶ 90, 94
 Israel⁷ 152, 178, 219, 281
 Israel Omer⁸ 282, 329
 Issachar⁶ 73
 J. Edwards⁸ 262
 Jabez⁵ 81, 234
 Jabez⁷ 142, 157, 234
 Jacob⁶ 83, 157
 Jacob Lowman⁷ 151
 Jacob Warren⁷ 157, 255
 James² 20
 James⁵ 40
 James⁶ 58, 62, 65, 110,
 112, 116
 James⁷ 101, 136
 James⁸ 202
 James Austin⁸ 185, 287
 James Bradley⁷ 134, 224
 James Bradley⁸ 224
 James Campbell⁹ 319
 James Fletcher⁹ 321
 James Harrison⁸ 270
 James Harvey⁷ 137
 James Hinman⁷ 180, 283

Everett, James Manning ⁷ 171, 270	Everett, Jessie J. (Burk) 312	Everett, John Phelps ⁷ 159
James Marcus ⁸ 205, 298	Joanna ⁵ 41	John Phelps ⁸ 258, 259, 321
James Smith ⁷ 110, 202	Joanna ⁶ 64, 74	John Samuel ⁹ 314
James Townsend ⁷ 180	Joanna ⁷ 143	John Smith ⁷ 144, 237
Jamesetta (Jones) 205	Joanna B. ⁷ 117	John Smith ⁸ 239, 312
Jane ⁷ 101, 142, 145	Joanna Batchelder (Prince) 117	John T. ⁸ 235, 309
Jane ⁸ 189	Joanna Bird ⁶ 65	John W. ⁸ 186
Jane (Alexander) 73	Joanna (Bird) 64	John W. ⁹ 307
Jane (Bartlett) 167	Joanna (Kingsbury) 35	John Wheeler ⁸ 233
Jane (Crapo) 142	Joanna M. (Allen) 316	John Winter ⁹ 297
Jane Elizabeth ⁸ 252	Joanna Maria ⁸ 238	Jonas ⁶ 84, 159
Jane Gordon (Adams) 322	Joanna (Stevens) 41	Jonas B. ⁸ 260
Jane M. (Everest) 231	Joel ⁶ 62, 84, 87, 93, 168, 176	Jonathan ¹ 36, 37, 45, 49
Jane Preston ⁷ 176	Joel ⁷ 141, 176, 280	Jonathan ⁵ 46, 50, 86, 91
Jane (Turnbull) 188	Joel Sumner ⁷ 158, 255	Jonathan ⁶ 166
Janett G. (Lancaster) 305	John ² 9, 15, 18, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 32	Jonathan Gay ⁷ 165, 263
Jason ⁶ 56, 62, 111	John ³ 29, 34	Jonathan R. ⁷ 167
Jay ⁷ 159, 259	John ⁴ 34, 36, 46	Jonathan Robert ⁸ 265, 322
Jeanette G. ⁷ 167	John ⁵ 40, 41, 46, 49, 50, 56, 60, 61, 83	Joseph ⁴ 34, 40
Jedediah ² 17, 18, 19, 20, 32	John ⁶ 67, 72, 78, 83, 90, 140, 150, 159, 171	Joseph ⁵ 40, 51, 56, 114
Jedidah ⁷ 145	John ⁷ 111, 112, 118, 136, 137, 138, 140, 142, 159, 172, 205, 228, 232, 259	Joseph ⁶ 57, 59, 74, 92, 100
Jedidah (Brownson) 76	John ⁸ 193, 196	Joseph ⁷ 103, 108, 138, 175
Jedidah Hannah ⁷ 145	John ⁹ 300	Joseph ⁸ 252, 272, 323
Jemima ⁵ 50	John Adams ⁶ 89	Joseph Bucklin ⁷ 168
Jemima Clark ⁷ 114	John Carlton ⁸ 211	Joseph Caswell ⁷ 101, 185
Jemima (Clark) 114	John Clyde ⁹ 321	Joseph D. ⁸ 262
Jemima (Haven) 92	John Cutting ⁶ 87	Joseph Mason ⁷ 102, 186
Jemima (Mann) 49, 50	John Cyrus ⁷ 181, 284	Joseph Mason ⁸ 187
Jennie ⁸ 230	John Dwight ⁷ 158, 257	Josephine (Lemmo) 309
Jennie A. (Allen) 331	John E. ⁸ 246	Josephine M. (Brown) 325
Jennie Augusta ⁸ 269	John Edward ⁸ 194, 292	Joshua ⁴ 37, 47
Jennie C. (Baldwin) 296	John Edward ⁹ 308	Joshua ⁵ 48, 79, 80
Jennie (Doak) 288	John Elmore ⁸ 246, 314	Joshua ⁶ 80, 152
Jennie E. ⁸ 251	John Ford ⁷ 148	Joshua ⁷ 147, 242
Jennie (Hood) 161	John Francis ⁹ 298	Joshua Titus ⁷ 147, 152, 250
Jennie M. ⁸ 231	John H. ⁷ 164, 261	Joshua Titus ⁸ 249
Jennie R. ⁸ 266	John H. ⁸ 241	Josiah ³ 32, 38, 54
Jennie Victoria ⁸ 263	John Henry ⁸ 193, 271	Josiah ⁴ 39, 52
Jeremiah ⁴ 36, 37, 47, 49	John Howland ⁷ 170	Josiah ⁵ 35, 44, 48, 53, 73, 80, 95
Jeremiah ⁵ 47, 49, 82	John Hurd ⁷ 101	Josiah ⁶ 73, 84, 94, 95, 142
Jeremiah ⁶ 82, 84	John Jay ⁸ 259	Josiah ⁷ 140, 143, 234
Jeremiah ⁷ 158	John L. ⁶ 180	Josiah ⁸ 234
Jeremiah F. ⁸ 280, 329	John Lord ⁶ 95, 179	Josiah Fisk ⁷ 153, 253
Jerome O. ⁸ 230, 305	John M. ⁷ 63, 140	Josiah Fisk ⁸ 253
Jerusha Allen (Nich- ols) 270	John McCown ⁸ 238, 310	Josiah Mirick ⁷ 140
Jerusha Skiff ⁷ 149	John Metcalf ⁷ 108, 195	Josiah Nelson ⁸ 253
Jesse ⁵ 40, 57	John Metcalf ⁹ 296	Josie I. ⁹ 324
Jesse ⁶ 58, 68, 81, 83, 90, 101, 154, 172	John Nicholson ⁶ 61	Josie Mary ⁹ 299
Jesse ⁷ 101, 172	John Oliver ⁸ 189	Josie May ⁹ 326
Jesse C. ⁸ 226	John Paul ⁹ 311	
Jessie ⁶ 246, 259		
Jessie E. ⁹ 310		
Jessie I. ⁹ 324		

- Everett, Judah³ 31
 Judeth³ 31
 Judith⁵ 42
 Judith (Dean) 41, 42
 Judith Delano¹⁰ 336
 Judith (Delano) 209
 Judith (Magoun) 263
 Julia⁶ 69, 70, 178
 Julia⁷ 110, 178, 203
 Julia⁸ 203
 Julia A.⁸ 246
 Julia A. (Adams) 280
 Julia Ann⁷ 141, 165
 Julia Ann (Bailey) 235
 Julia Ann (Dodd) 210
 Julia Ann Ophelia⁸ 232
 Julia Ann (Shattuck)
 231
 Julia Anna (Brickley)
 252
 Julia Anne⁷ 150
 Julia (Arnold) 230
 Julia (Blanchard) 288
 Julia (Chaffee) 244
 Julia Dean (Ellis) 291
 Julia Elizabeth⁷ 103, 189
 Julia F.⁸ 264
 Julia Louisa⁷ 149
 Julia Maria⁸ 210
 Julia May (Noonberg)
 296
 Julia (Randolph) 312
 Juliet Chester⁸ 283
 Juliette Porter (Hoff-
 man) 201
 Julino Ellis⁶ 89
 Junia⁸ 209
 Justin Worthing⁸ 227
 Kate⁸ 201, 230, 231
 Kate A. (Davis) 337
 Katherine⁶ 91
 Katherine Eliza John-
 son⁸ 284
 Katherine H. (Hender-
 son) 302
 Katherine Pickman
 (Fay) 218
 Kezia (Ware) 57, 114
 Keziah⁶ 57
 Keziah (Thompson) 195
 L. Jay⁸ 285
 Laura⁶ 79
 Laura⁷ 108, 110, 145, 203
 Laura A. (Dutton) 224
 Laura Augusta⁹ 292
 Laura Caroline⁹ 292
 Laura Elizabeth⁷ 137
 Laura Ellen⁷ 136
 Laura (Hooker) 138
- Everett, Laura M. (Bry-
 ant) 297
 Laura M. (Soule) 225
 Laura M. (Walden-Stan-
 ley) 136
 Laura Nancy⁸ 244
 Laura P. (Martin) 258
 Lauretta Wright (Mc-
 Dougald) 318
 Laurinda Ann⁷ 151, 247
 Laurinda Ettie⁸ 246
 Lavina⁶ 69, 70, 77
 Lee A.⁸ 228
 Leland⁸ 243
 Leland J.¹⁰ 337
 Lena⁹ 298
 Lena May⁹ 323
 Leonard⁶ 58, 85, 91, 102,
 164, 173
 Leonard⁷ 106, 174, 275
 Leonard⁸ 187, 201
 Leonard Fessenden⁶ 88,
 169
 Leonard Kimball⁷ 102,
 186
 Leonora⁹ 311
 Leroy Randolph⁸ 258
 Letitia (Buchanan) 290
 Levantia F.⁸ 284
 Levi⁶ 49, 85
 Levi⁶ 86
 Levi W.⁸ 262
 Lewis⁶ 70, 287
 Lewis⁷ 106, 111, 141
 Lewis⁸ 287
 Lewis Arthur⁸ 203
 Lewis Plimpton⁸ 186
 Lida (Ross) 340
 Lilen (Reynolds) 310
 Lilian⁸ 220
 Lilian⁹ 320
 Lilian Estelle⁹ 318
 Lilian Ethel⁹ 333
 Lilian I.⁹ 324
 Lilla (Clark) 273
 Lillian R. (Carpenter)
 230
 Lillie⁸ 259
 Lillie Irene⁶ 321
 Lillie L.⁸ 280
 Linden W.⁸ 208
 Linus⁶ 62, 110
 Linus Smith⁷ 110, 202
 Lizzie⁸ 205
 Lodama⁸ 280
 Lois⁶ 42, 46, 55
 Lois⁷ 178
 Lois Ella⁹ 332
 Lois S.⁸ 225
- Everett, Loisa⁷ 160, 171
 Lorenzo Carter⁷ 168,
 267
 Louis Marshall⁸ 212
 Louisa⁷ 120, 152, 164
 Lonisa⁸ 190, 218, 251
 Louisa Adeline⁸ 243
 Louisa (Blanchard) 225
 Louisa Otis⁹ 289
 Louisa Relief⁹ 302
 Louisa (Tingley) 161
 Louise B. (Rochester)
 201
 Lucas⁸ 206
 Lucina M. (Eaton) 225
 Lucinda⁶ 86
 Lucinda E. (Horner)
 323
 Lucinda Elizabeth⁸ 249
 Lucinda (Gunn) 332
 Lucinda (Keyes) 249
 Lucinda R. (Ware) 278
 Lucius⁷ 110, 113, 209
 Lucius Theodore⁶ 209
 Lucretia⁸ 242
 Lucretia C. (Norcross)
 300
 Lucretia Gore⁷ 104
 Lucretia (Gore) 103
 Lucretia Orne (Pea-
 body) 120
 Lucretia Underhill⁷ 175
 Lucy⁹ 46
 Lucy⁶ 67, 69, 70, 71, 73,
 75, 82, 83, 91, 95
 Lucy⁷ 115, 112, 172
 Lucy⁸ 235
 Lucy 75
 Lucy A.⁸ 272
 Lucy A. (Peake) 188
 Lucy (Abbott) 111
 Lucy Adelia⁸ 250
 Lucy Ann (Pond) 275
 Lucy Ann (Smith) 257
 Lucy Annah⁸ 185
 Lucy (Baldy) 64
 Lucy (Battle) 70
 Lucy (Churchill) 234
 Lucy (Dean) 193
 Lucy Hill⁷ 115, 120, 133
 Lucy (Hill) 65
 Lucy Jane⁷ 143, 157, 236
 Lucy (Kinch) 173
 Lucy Mae (Wadsworth)
 320
 Lucy Maria⁷ 136
 Lucy Maria (Blake) 316
 Lucy (Mirick-Richard-
 son) 152

Everett, Lucy (Morse) 73	Everett, Marcena Smith ⁸ 237	Everett, Martha Eliza- beth ⁹ 309
Lucy (Moulton) 45	Marcus ⁸ 64, 86, 114, 211	Martha (Felt) 152
Lucy Richardson (Cut- ter) 286	Marcus ⁷ 111, 114, 211	Martha G. (Collins) 262
Lucy (Roper) 152	Margaret ⁵ 48, 51	Martha Gale ⁸ 266
Lucy (Titus) 85	Margaret 51	Martha (Hobart) 329
Lucy (Whiting) 74	Margaret (Avery) 48	Martha J. (Bailey) 263
Lucyette (Reynolds) 159	Margaret B. ⁷ 173	Martha Jones (Stanley) 274
Lula Blanche ⁹ 303	Margaret (Buckman) 91	Martha Lavinia ⁷ 149
Lulu Irene (Boyd) 286	Margaret D. (Whiting) 272	Martha M. ⁸ 185
Luna ⁸ 206	Margaret Elizabeth ⁹ 309	Martha M. (May) 292
Luna E. (Vickery) 335	Margaret Eva (Church- ill) 303	Martha (Richardson) ⁷ 132
Luther ⁷ 137, 304	Margaret Eveline ⁸ 267	Martha (Skinner) 226
Luther ⁸ 228, 304	Margaret (Gillen) 268	Martha (White) 206
Lydia ⁵ 47, 54	Margaret (Greene) 231	Martin ⁶ 77
Lydia ⁷ 145, 164	Margaret M. ⁹ 304	Martin ⁷ 138, 146
Lydia 47	Margaret M. (Orcar) 311	Martin Chester ⁷ 146
Lydia A. (Houghton) 224	Margaret Maria ⁹ 304	Martin VanBuren ⁸ 263
Lydia Ann ⁸ 241	Margaret (Teller) 285	Mary ² 17, 18, 20
Lydia Anna ⁷ 156	Margie Bell ⁹ 333	Mary ³ 34
Lydia B. ⁸ 231	Marguerite Blanche ⁹ 311	Mary ⁴ 34, 36, 37, 38
Lydia (Beach) 53	Marguerite Field ⁹ 320	Mary ⁵ 43, 44, 45, 48, 49, 51, 53, 55, 90, 338
Lydia (Beal) 92, 93	Maria ⁸ 92, 105, 111, 112, 134	Mary ⁶ 56, 58, 62, 63, 69, 70, 71, 73, 78, 79, 81, 83, 87, 96
Lydia (Bullard) 113	Maria ⁷ 105, 111, 112, 134	Mary ⁷ 116, 134, 137, 138, 143, 167, 182
Lydia C. (Coffin) 277	Maria B. (Hunt) 275	Mary ⁸ 188, 201, 206, 235, 246, 260
Lydia Coffin ⁸ 278	Maria Louisa ⁷ 161	Mary ⁹ 304
Lydia (Doolittle-Lord) 103	Maria Louise (Price) 186	Mary 9, 17, 18
Lydia Holbrook ⁷ 115	Maria P. (Wheeler) 232	Mary A. ⁷ 164, 167, 253
Lydia (Lyon) 274	Maria (Sanger) 194	Mary A. ⁸ 253
Lydia (Slade) 324	Maria W. (Gilmore- Bullard) 316	Mary A. ⁹ 308
Lydia (Studley) 147	Maria (Wier) 136	Mary A. (Billings) 213
Lydia W. (Shurtleff- Hall) 95	Maria (Woodward) 240	Mary A. (Collins) 301
Lyman ⁶ 85, 98, 164	Mariah (Johnson) 246	Mary A. (Merrill) 210
Lyman ⁷ 164, 262	Marian ⁹ 293	Mary A. (Smith) 239
Lyman Colburn ⁸ 276, 327	Marian Jones ⁸ 271, 341	Mary A. (Turner-Drum- mond) 188
M. Augusta (Adams) 232	Marianna Huse ⁷ 133	Mary A. (Warren) 258
Mabel ⁵ 53	Marie Juliette ⁹ 295	Mary (Abrams) 304
Mabel ⁷ 150	Marilda (Cook) 182	Mary Adelaide ⁸ 225
Mabel ⁹ 321, 331	Marion ⁹ 288	Mary (Allen) 42
Mabel B. ⁹ 293	Marion Bertha ¹⁰ 336	Mary Almedia ⁸ 264
Mabel Christine ⁹ 320	Marion Clement ⁹ 318	Mary Amelia ⁷ 171
Mabel E. ⁸ 246	Marion Dixon ⁹ 308	Mary Angeline (Foster) 334
Mabel (Elmore) 78	Marion Fisher ⁹ 327	Mary Ann ⁷ 135, 139, 150, 245
Mabel (Hay) 287	Marion Tybout ⁹ 302	Mary Ann (Baird) 250
Mabel Thompson ⁹ 295	Marjorie Edith ⁹ 296	Mary Ann (Billings) 172
Mabel Virginia ⁹ 331	Martha ⁶ 83, 91	Mary Ann (Calkins) 230
Maggie A. (Kyle) 184	Martha A. (Fosdick) 330	Mary Ann (Harvey) 263
Mahlon ⁷ 170	Martha Allen (Phum- mer) 308	Mary Ann (Hazard) 253
Mandana ⁸ 84, 162	Martha Ann ⁷ 166	Mary Ann Jones ⁸ 232
Manning ⁶ 89, 171	Martha Ann Fisk ⁷ 153	Mary Ann (Kimball) 133
Manton ⁸ 254	Martha C. (Abram) 304	
Marah ⁶ 72		

- Everett, Mary Ann (Wallis) 262
 Mary Anna⁸ 275
 Mary Anna (Studley) 147
 Mary B.⁹ 313
 Mary (Barron) 282
 Mary (Bennett) 34
 Mary (Booth) 264
 Mary (Briggs) 228
 Mary (Brooks) 157
 Mary (Browne) 34, 334
 Mary C.⁸ 203, 266
 Mary (Capen) 58
 Mary Caroline⁷ 118
 Mary Caroline⁸ 194, 240
 Mary Caswell⁸ 185
 Mary (Clap) 62, 112
 Mary (Clark) 110, 308
 Mary Clement⁸ 266
 Mary Comfort (Murry) 276
 Mary (Comstock) 55
 Mary Coolidge⁸ 271
 Mary Cornelia⁸ 245
 Mary (Cudmore) 245
 Mary (Cutting) 87
 Mary E.⁸ 252, 261, 265
 Mary E. (Bates) 275
 Mary E. (Brown) 303
 Mary E. (Fairchild) 258
 Mary E. (Leigh) 274
 Mary E. Maria (Price) 192
 Mary E. (Skinner) 179
 Mary E. (Warren) 307
 Mary E. F. (Fletcher) 311
 Mary Eda⁹ 329
 Mary Edith⁸ 277
 Mary Edith⁹ 288
 Mary Elizabeth⁷ 103
 Mary Elizabeth⁸ 241, 252, 267, 282
 Mary Ella⁹ 323
 Mary Ellen (Breed) 225
 Mary Ellen (Marden) 277
 Mary Elmore⁷ 150
 Mary Ely⁷ 149
 Mary Ethel⁹ 300
 Mary F.⁸ 279
 Mary (Fish) 157
 Mary Florence (Connolly) 327
 Mary Frances⁷ 109
 Mary Frances (Bagley) 287
 Everett, Mary Frances (Dutcher) 244
 Mary (Fuller) 37
 Mary G. (Elliot) 325
 Mary G. (Ellsworth) 296
 Mary G. (Simons) 325
 Mary (Gilbert-Shubway) 206
 Mary Hannah⁸ 241
 Mary (Hatch) 241
 Mary Hawes (Ellis) 212
 Mary (Hawes) 37
 Mary Howland⁷ 170
 Mary Isis (Kinser) 310
 Mary J.⁷ 173, 181
 Mary J. (Giles) 335
 Mary Jane⁷ 180
 Mary Jane⁸ 249
 Mary Jane⁹ 315
 Mary Jane (Farley) 188
 Mary Jane (Leishman) 287
 Mary Johnson (Stearns) 272
 Mary Josephine (Clark) 300
 Mary (Kellogg) 147
 Mary L.⁸ 242
 Mary L.⁹ 329
 Mary Lane⁸ 265
 Mary Langford⁹ 317
 Mary Loretta⁹ 318
 Mary (Leonard) 199
 Mary (Leverett) 108
 Mary Locke¹⁰ 337
 Mary Louisa⁷ 175
 Mary Louisa⁸ 210
 Mary Louisa⁹ 297
 Mary Louise⁸ 192
 Mary Low⁸ 209
 Mary (Low-Bartol) 102
 Mary Lucy⁷ 150
 Mary Lucy⁹ 330
 Mary M.⁷ 163
 Mary M.⁸ 185
 Mary Maria⁷ 135
 Mary May⁸ 238
 Mary Messenger⁷ 167
 Mary (Messinger) 86
 Mary (Morey) 154
 Mary N. (Brightman) 326
 Mary Norcross (Pratt) 271
 Mary Orne⁹ 300
 Mary Park (Blake) 279
 Mary (Pepper) 30
 Mary Ripley⁷ 105
 Mary Russell⁷ 104
 Everett, Mary S. (Maynard) 175
 Mary Seraphina⁸ 256
 Mary (Shephord) 163
 Mary (Smith) 56, 62, 63, 69, 214
 Mary Smith Clapp⁷ 112, 207
 Mary (Snow) 193
 Mary Spear (Clemont) 254
 Mary Susan⁷ 119
 Mary (Thayer) 203
 Mary (Thorp) 43
 Mary Turner⁶ 233
 Mary (Twitchell) 234
 Mary V. (Glover) 275
 Mary (Warren) 185
 Mary Webster⁸ 274
 Mary Whitney⁸ 248
 Mary (Whitney) 248
 Mary (Winch) 12
 Mattie Sophia⁹ 296
 Matilda⁷ 112
 Matilda Judith (Osgood) 276
 Matilda (Marsh) 144
 Mattie M.⁹ 324
 Maud (Melville) 201
 Maude⁹ 289, 298, 311
 Maude G.⁸ 260
 Maude Lillian (Gates) 317
 May⁹ 312
 May Isabella (Miller) 318
 Mehitable⁶ 42, 46, 61
 Mehitable E. (Johnson) 284
 Melatiah⁵ 42, 50
 Melatiah⁶ 61, 63, 68, 88, 106, 134, 197
 Melatiah⁷ 168
 Melatiah⁸ 195
 Melatiah (Metcalf-Ware) 60
 Melinda Agnes (Pratt) 334
 Melinda Rebecca⁷ 155
 Melissa⁷ 111
 Melissa Eunice⁶ 249
 Melville Clarence⁹ 311
 Melville Luther⁸ 239, 311
 Mendall Gilbert⁸ 250, 315
 Mendall Herbert⁹ 316
 Mercy⁴ 34
 Mercy⁵ 43

Everett, Mercy (Browne) 338	Everett, Myla L. (Moody) 294	Everett, Nora E. (Odaffer) 320
Mercy J. (Goodspeed) 179	Myra Florence (Parker) 277	Nora (Wyatt) 264 Noyes ⁶ 98
Mercy (Nye) 179	Myra Melissa ⁸ 244	Olive ⁵ 46
Mercy Shepard (Dag- gett) 254	Myrtie (Spaulding) 321	Olive ⁶ 86, 89
Mercy (Starkey-Bab- cock) 80	N. Stanley ⁸ 274	Olive ⁷ 137
Merle H. ⁹ 321	Nabby (Hill) 173, 174	Olive M. ⁸ 274
Merrick ⁸ 274, 326	Nancy ⁶ 57, 58, 70, 89, 99	Oliver ⁵ 40, 41, 47, 59, 65, 66, 68, 130
Metcalf ⁹ 61, 107	Nancy ⁷ 101, 142	Oliver ⁶ 59, 62, 67, 68, 102, 112, 119, 204
Metcalf ⁷ 153, 252	Nancy Alcesta (Good- now) 315	Oliver ⁷ 100, 103, 106, 111, 112, 119, 188, 194, 204
Metcalf ⁸ 195, 295	Nancy (Barnard) 118	Oliver ⁸ 216, 302
Mical ⁵ 52	Nancy E. ⁸ 193	Oliver ⁹ 306, 313
Mila ⁷ 178	Nancy French ⁷ 171	Oliver Austin ⁸ 224, 303
Mildred ⁸ 216	Nancy Jane ⁷ 175	Oliver Blackman ⁷ 141
Mildred Austin ¹⁰ 334	Nancy Maria ⁷ 114	Oliver C. ⁸ 230, 306
Millard Fillmore ⁸ 258, 320	Nancy (Mason) 153	Oliver Capen ⁷ 104, 190
Mille (Gay) 106	Nancy Minerva (Wood- ward) 148	Oliver Hillman ⁸ 203, 297
Milly Ann Gay ⁶ 192, 193	Nancy P. (Wyatt) 268	Oliver Hurd ⁸ 191, 291
Milly Gay ⁷ 106	Nancy (Rhoades) 192	Oliver James ⁸ 186
Milly Gay ⁵ 193	Nancy Shaw ⁷ 107, 108, 197	Oliver Stockbridge ⁹ 288
Milo ⁸ 206	Nancy (Shaw) 106	Oliver V. ⁷ 139, 230
Milton ⁶ 86, 165	Nancy (Whiting) 100	Oliver Weld ⁸ 191
Milton H. ⁸ 230, 305	Nancy W. (Wright) 118	Olivia ⁵ 72
Milton M. ⁸ 264	Nannie E. (How) 312	Olney W. ⁸ 253
Mindwell ⁶ 86, 94	Nathan ⁶ 91, 174	Omer R. ⁸ 329
Mindwell (Hewes) 172	Nathan B. ⁸ 276, 326	Or ⁸ 234
Mindwell (Strong) 93	Nathan Norton ⁷ 148	Orissa (Abbott) 254
Mindwell (Woodward- Shepard) 49	Nathaniel ⁶ 42, 51, 90	Orlando ⁷ 165
Minerva A. (Snyder) 333	Nathaniel ⁶ 68, 75, 90, 171	Orpha Statira ⁷ 181
Minna ⁸ 251	Nathaniel ⁸ 252	Orrin ⁷ 159
Minnie ⁹ 317	Nathaniel Hewes ⁷ 172, 272	Orville M. ⁸ 230, 306
Minnie E. ⁹ 324	Nathaniel Hill ⁷ 173, 275	Otis ⁶ 58, 59, 85, 103, 163
Minnie Esther (Haw- ley) 314	Nathaniel Shelton ⁶ 76	Otis ⁷ 104, 189
Minnie Maria ⁹ 293	Nathaniel Ware ⁷ 101, 186	Otis ⁹ 289
Minnie Maria (Fitts) 228	Nelley Minerva ⁶ 95	Otis Blake ⁸ 189
Minnie (Moore-Crabb) 257	Nelley (Peaso) 95	Otis Hamilton ⁷ 163, 261
Mira ⁸ 206	Nellie Blanche ⁹ 321	Otis W. ⁸ 186, 287
Mirah A. (Johnson) 245	Nellie C. (Keith) 333	Otis Whiting ⁷ 153, 251
Molly ⁶ 69	Nelly ⁹ 324	Palmer ⁸ 226
Molly Anna ⁶ 75	Netta G. ⁹ 306	Pamela How ⁸ 249
Molly (Titus) 79	Netta Oranda (Gould) 337	Pamela (How) 151
Moody Hewes ⁷ 172, 273	Nettie C. ⁸ 230	Pamela Williams (Kir- by) 247
Moody Hewes ⁸ 273	Nettie May ⁸ 257	Pamelia (Holdnyè) 229
Moses ⁵ 41, 53, 55, 64, 65, 66	Nevin C. ⁹ 333	Paschal Paoli ⁷ 144
Moses ⁶ 59, 65, 75, 105	Newton C. ⁷ 165	Patience (Carpenter- Stanley) 48
Moses ⁷ 60, 105, 106, 112, 117, 192, 209	Newton Franklin ⁷ 149, 244	Patty ⁶ 80, 81
Moses Pingree ⁷ 165, 263	Noble ⁵ 53, 95, 283	Paul ⁶ 75, 80, 81, 153
Moses Williams ⁸ 191	Noble ⁶ 95, 179, 283	Paul Adelbert ⁹ 312
	Noble Josiah ⁶ 95, 181	Paul Ellsworth ¹⁰ 337
	Noble Warren ⁷ 179, 282, 283	Paulina ⁶ 98
		Paulina (Phelps) 159
		Pauline F. ⁸ 228

- Everett, Paul Jones⁸ 239, 312
 Pautha Jane (Marrs-Greenlee) 238
 Pedda⁶ 89
 Peggy⁹ 57, 114
 Peggy⁷ 101
 Pelatiah⁵ 50, 87, 160
 Pelatiah Mann⁶ 87, 168
 Penelope (Howland) 170
 Penuel⁵ 49, 85, 86
 Percival Lowell⁸ 190, 288
 Perilla J. A. (Noetling) 331
 Persis⁶ 71
 Persis⁷ 137
 Persis de la Fayette⁷ 157
 Persis (Fosgate) 249
 Persis (Wilder) 156
 Peter⁴ 35, 44
 Peter⁵ 44, 74
 Phebe⁷ 139, 229
 Phebe A.⁷ 145
 Phebe (Clark) 110, 112
 Phebe D.⁸ 231
 Phebe J.⁸ 273
 Phebe J. (Austin) 325
 Phebe Parsons⁷ 110
 Phebe (Strong) 145
 Phebe (Thayer) 58
 Phebe (Woodward) 172
 Phelps⁷ 159
 Philena⁶ 98
 Philena⁷ 159
 Philena (Marsh) 144
 Philo Marshall⁷ 181, 283
 Phinehas⁶ 41, 62, 112
 Phinehas⁵ 63, 113
 Phinehas Franklin⁷ 208
 Polly⁶ 58, 71, 81, 85, 99
 Polly⁷ 143, 236
 Polly 92, 181
 Polly Haws⁶ 89
 Preston French⁷ 171, 270
 Princess M.⁸ 257
 Princess N.⁹ 320
 Prudence Boardman (Scribner) 175
 Prudence C.⁷ 167
 Rachel³ 32, 33
 Rachel¹ 35
 Rachel⁷ 138
 Rachel (Clement) 167
 Rachel (Ford) 183, 340
 Rachel Mehitabel⁹ 332
 Rachel (Newcomb) 35
 Everett, Rachel (Rice) 32
 Rachel (Sprague) 111
 Rallie R.⁹ 330
 Ralph W.⁸ 258, 320
 Ransom⁶ 97
 Ransom⁷ 148
 Ransom Frederick⁷ 148, 243
 Raymond⁹ 297
 Raymond Lester⁸ 277
 Raymond Walter¹⁰ 335
 Rebecca⁴ 38
 Rebecca⁵ 49, 51
 Rebecca⁶ 90
 Rebecca⁷ 142
 Rebecca⁸ 235
 Rebecca 184
 Rebecca (Allen) 81
 Rebecca (Blackington) 49
 Rebecca C. (Lawrence) 274
 Rebecca (Connelly) 90
 Rebecca F. (Tates) 340
 Rebecca (Farrington) 73, 142
 Rebecca (Ingell) 153
 Rebecca Lepington⁷ 104, 190
 Rebecca (Little) 89
 Rebecca (Milliken) 113
 Rebecca (Ogden) 154
 Rebecca W. (Grimos) 315
 Regina (Sperry) 164
 Relief Vincent⁷ 120
 Reuben⁴ 39, 53
 Reuben⁵ 54
 Revel Gordon⁷ 178, 281
 Rhoda⁶ 68, 87
 Rhoda Angeline⁸ 255
 Rhoda Harriet⁷ 164
 Rhoda (Haskins) 163
 Rhoda (Smith) 68
 Rhoda Titus⁶ 80
 Richard¹ 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 18, 20, 32
 Richard³ 28, 29, 31, 36
 Richard⁵ 49, 51, 82, 91
 Richard⁶ 57, 84, 91, 101, 161
 Richard⁷ 172, 271
 Richard⁸ 261
 Richard B.⁹ 292
 Richard Boardman⁷ 176, 277
 Richard C.⁶ 85, 163
 Richard Clair⁶ 82, 156
 Everett, Richard Floyd⁷ 148, 243
 Richard Louis⁷ 161
 Richard Louis Ferdinand⁷ 161, 260
 Richard Mather⁹ 328
 Richmond Pearl⁷ 170
 Robert⁶ 71, 138, 205, 293
 Robert⁸ 205
 Robert⁹ 293
 Robert A.⁸ 229, 305
 Robert B.⁷ 163
 Robert Boyle⁸ 215
 Robert Francis⁸ 271
 Robert Gordon⁸ 322
 Robert H.⁸ 264
 Robert Maxwell⁹ 286
 Robert P.⁷ 164
 Robie⁷ 138
 Rochester⁸ 201
 Roger⁹ 319
 Rollo Dodge⁸ 227
 Rosa (Denham) 251
 Rosa M. (Michallis) 307
 Rosalind S. (Page) 164
 Rosamond⁷ 120
 Rosamond (Packard) 147
 Roscoe Specs⁸ 227
 Roselle Emily⁷ 136, 227
 Rosetta M.⁸ 272
 Rosilla G. (Bickford) 293
 Roswell⁶ 77, 147
 Rowena⁸ 258
 Rowena F.⁸ 253
 Rowena (Spalding) 88
 Rowena (Williams) 153
 Roxalina Caroline⁸ 238
 Roxanna⁶ 84
 Roxy (Marshall) 181
 Roy E.⁹ 301
 Ruby A.⁹ 310
 Ruby Ruth Allen⁷ 147
 Rufus⁷ 111
 Rufus⁸ 204
 Rufus Clement⁸ 266
 Rufus Dodd⁸ 210, 300
 Rufus H.⁷ 165
 Rufus S.⁸ 194, 293
 Rush⁷ 135
 Russell⁹ 77, 148, 149
 Russell A.⁷ 147
 Russell Marden⁸ 277
 Russell Packard⁷ 147
 Ruth² 18, 20
 Ruth⁶ 71, 78
 Ruth⁹ 297
 Ruth Agnes¹¹ 337

Everett, Ruth Eliza ⁸ 250	Everett, Samuel Harlow ⁷ 178, 280	Everett, Sarah (Ellms) 174, 175
Ruth Esther ⁹ 314	Samuel Henry ⁷ 161	Sarah Emeline ⁷ 102
Ruth Eveline ⁹ 327	Samuel Henry ¹⁰ 336	Sarah F. ⁸ 266
Ruth (Field) 71	Samuel Holbrook ⁶ 57, 64, 114, 115	Sarah F. (Barrett) 298
Ruth L. (Underhill) 175	Samuel Holbrook ⁷ 115, 212	Sarah F. (Gray) 276
Ruth Lavinia ⁹ 323	Samuel Jarvis ⁸ 280, 328, 329	Sarah F. (Lamson) 227
Ruth (Pishon) 207	Samuel Pearce ⁸ 249, 314	Sarah Florence ⁹ 294
Ruth (Wood) 152	Samuel R. ⁹ 325	Sarah Frances ⁷ 151, 247
S. Austin ⁸ 274	Samuel Rowley ⁷ 172, 272	Sarah Frances ⁹ 306
S. Euretta (Fenton) 306	Samuel Williams ⁷ 116, 214, 215	Sarah Frances (Dewey) 291
Sabra Melissa ⁸ 281	Sara VanTrump (Buckingham) 318	Sarah (Gay) 46
Sabra (Rose) 281	Sarah ² 20	Sarah Hews ⁷ 101
Sabrina (Allen) 171	Sarah ⁴ 35, 36, 39	Sarah (Hews) 57
Sabrina (Smith) 272	Sarah ⁵ 42, 45, 51, 52	Sarah (Hill) 173
Sadie E. ⁹ 328	Sarah ⁶ 58, 63, 70, 72, 75, 81, 83, 89, 90, 91, 92, 97, 155	Sarah Holden ⁸ 254
Sadie Elsie ⁹ 320	Sarah ⁷ 105, 145, 154	Sarah Holmes (Goff) 270, 340
Sadie (Leslie) 261	Sarah A. ⁷ 111	Sarah (Honser) 281
Sally ⁶ 56, 85, 88, 169	Sarah A. (Fuller) 166	Sarah (Hutchins) 234
Sally ⁷ 57, 110, 141, 143, 236	Sarah A. (Hollister) 242	Sarah I. (Cole) 261
Sally (Baker) 75	Sarah A. (Spencer) 259	Sarah J. (Steele) 268
Sally (Brown) 250	Sarah A. (Steere) 273	Sarah Jane ⁷ 175
Sally (Carr) 158	Sarah Amelia ⁷ 149	Sarah Jane ⁹ 308
Sally (Franklin) 143	Sarah Amelia ⁸ 270	Sarah Jane (Monies) 192
Sally (Jones) 182	Sarah Ann ⁸ 195, 231, 249	Sarah Jane (Smith-Parker) 290
Sally (Runnels) 271	Sarah Anna ⁷ 134	Sarah (Joslin) 245
Sally S. ⁷ 163	Sarah B. (Brown) 270	Sarah Kate ⁸ 238
Samuel ² 15, 18, 20, 21, 30, 31, 38, 90, 91, 92, 93	Sarah (Bidleman) 260	Sarah (Keyes) 101
Samuel ³ 31	Sarah (Billings) 73	Sarah L. 263
Samuel ⁴ 38, 51	Sarah (Blackman) 141	Sarah Louisa ⁸ 270
Samuel ⁵ 48, 49, 51, 52, 84, 92, 93	Sarah Bond ⁸ 211	Sarah Low (Holden) 254
Samuel ⁶ 80, 81, 83, 90, 91, 93, 94, 152, 158, 172, 177	Sarah C. ⁸ 239	Sarah Mann ⁷ 115
Samuel ⁷ 115, 173, 249, 274	Sarah C. (Stone) 116	Sarah (Mann) 115
Samuel ⁸ 235	Sarah (Clap) 72	Sarah (McKendry) 105
Samuel Albert ⁹ 329	Sarah (Coryell) 150	Sarah Merriam ⁸ 250
Samuel Andrews ⁹ 315	Sarah (Culver) 36	Sarah (Metcalf) 51
Samuel Baldwin ⁷ 101	Sarah E. ⁸ 260	Sarah (Morse) 106
Samuel Belding ⁷ 136, 227	Sarah E. ⁹ 319	Sarah Octavia (Dwinel) 215
Samuel E. ⁶ 78	Sarah E. (Campbell) 319	Sarah (Pitcher) 89
Samuel E. ⁷ 151	Sarah E. (Davis) 320	Sarah Porter (Kendrick) 171
Samuel Elmore ⁷ 150, 244, 313	Sarah E. (Greene) 288	Sarah Preston ⁶ 67, 131
Samuel F. ⁷ 73, 143, 235	Sarah E. (Hill) 294	Sarah R. (Morse) 194
Samuel Fish ⁷ 158, 256	Sarah E. (Johnson-Crafts) 264	Sarah (Richards) 81
Samuel Franklin ⁷ 158, 258	Sarah E. (McHard) 258	Sarah (Roys-Rice) 98
Samuel Franklin ⁸ 258	Sarah Eliza ⁹ 309	Sarah (Safford) 92
Samuel G. ⁷ 168, 266	Sarah Elizabeth ⁷ 135, 146	Sarah Sophia ⁸ 202, 233
Samuel Gilbert ⁷ 153	Sarah Elizabeth ⁹ 295	Sarah T. ⁷ 176
Samuel H. ⁸ 206, 299	Sarah Ellen ⁷ 117, 168	Sebastian L. ⁸ 202, 296
Samuel Hannibal Napoleon Bonaparte ⁷ 163		Seraphina (Haynes) 255
		Seth ⁴ 39, 55
		Seth ⁵ 55
		Seth ⁶ 62

Everett, Sheldon Brown-son ⁷ 144, 240	Everett, Susan Luthana (Jordan) 318	Everett, Truman ⁶ 96
Sherlock ⁷ 182	Susan Maria ⁸ 256	Tryphena ⁶ 50
Shirley Blake ⁹ 286	Susan (Mirick) 139	Tryphena ⁶ 57
Sidney Brooks ⁵ 219	Susan R. (Elder) 205	Tryphena ⁷ 101
Silas ⁶ 80, 81, 153	Susanna ³ 35	Tryphena (Collier) 206
Silas ⁷ 172	Susanna ⁵ 50	Tryphena Shepard ⁶ 88
Silas Kendrick ⁷ 171, 270, 340	Susanna ⁶ 56, 59, 84, 91, 160	Tryphena (Shepard) 153
Silas Kendrick ⁸ 270, 271, 341	Susanna (Sawyer-Paul) 278	Tyler ⁶ 64
Silas Kendrick ⁹ 341	Susanna (Walleott) 84	Urania (Taylor) 75
Silas Shepard ⁷ 153, 252	Susannah (Capen) 59	Veona J. ⁹ 309
Silas Shepard ⁸ 254, 318	Susannah (Myrick) 91	Vernon L. ⁹ 309
Sophia ⁷ 158	Susannah (Nossaman) 238	Vina Morse ⁷ 106
Sophia A. (Stubbs) 328	Susannah (Rolfe) 72	Vine ⁹ 47
Sophia Miriam ⁸ 238	Sybil ⁵ 44, 51	Viola Rosette ⁶ 273
Sophia (Moore) 202	Sybil ⁶ 72	Virgil ⁶ 88
Sophia (Rice) 156	Sybil ⁷ 142	Virginia Pautha ⁸ 239
Sophronia ⁷ 112, 140	Sybil ⁸ 220	W. Amiada ⁸ 202
Statira (Hills-Marshall) 96	Sylvester ⁶ 84, 160	Waity (Clarence) 160
Stella Brown ⁹ 316	Sylvester ⁷ 172	Waldo Clarence ⁹ 317
Stephen ⁶ 72, 139, 226	Sylvia ⁵ 46, 339	Wallace Washburn ⁹ 296
Stephen ⁷ 140, 141, 231, 232	Sylvia ⁶ 77	Walter ⁸ 209, 226, 243, 300
Stephen ⁸ 226	Sylvia Eveline ⁹ 294	Walter Burton ⁸ 243
Stephen T. ⁸ 253, 317	Sylvia Jane ⁸ 257	Walter C. ⁸ 245, 314
Stevens ⁶ 65, 119	Sylvia L. ⁷ 181	Walter Daggett ⁶ 254
Sula ⁶ 89	Tabitha ³ 32, 33	Walter Gilkey ⁸ 199
Sumner Haynes ⁸ 256, 319	Tamar Eurania ⁶ 76	Walter Goodnow ⁹ 315, 336
Sumner J. ⁸ 259	Tessie M. ⁹ 310	Walter Guernsey ⁷ 146
Susan ⁶ 71, 86, 324	Thaddeus ⁶ 99	Walter Lowell ⁹ 288
Susan ⁷ 105, 140, 158, 172, 173, 256	Thankful 207	Walter P. F. ⁷ 167
Susan ⁸ 252	Thankful W. (Shepard) 134	Walter Palmer ⁹ 300
Susan ⁹ 324	Theodore ⁸ 210	Walter T. ⁸ 230, 306
Susan Amanda ⁷ 178, 180	Theodore ⁹ 300, 335	Walter Woodward ⁹ 319
Susan Ann (Gordon) 149, 242	Theodore Gaubert ⁹ 301	Warren ⁷ 143
Susan Ann (Smith) 259	Theophilus Capen ⁷ 103, 187	Warren Day ⁷ 141, 238
Susan Augusta ⁶ 88	Theophilus Mayo ⁷ 103	Warren Douglas ⁸ 239, 311
Susan Augusta ⁷ 170, 269	Theophilus Stover ⁷ 103	Warren Francis ⁹ 311
Susan (Beman) 248	Thirza (Cudworth) 208	Warren H. ⁸ 231
Susan Capen ⁷ 104	Thomas ⁶ 65, 117	Warren Irving ⁶ 283
Susan Caroline ⁸ 242	Thomas A. ⁷ 147	Warren James ⁸ 238, 310
Susan D. ⁹ 321	Thomas Blake ⁸ 190, 288	Warren Pettee ⁸ 185, 287
Susan E. (Emery) 266	Thomas Edward ⁹ 314	Weltha A. ⁷ 181
Susan Elizabeth ⁷ 149	Thomas Huse ⁶ 67, 133	Willard ⁶ 70, 91, 135, 173
Susan Elizabeth ⁸ 252	Thomas Huse ⁷ 133	Willard ⁷ 106, 193
Susan F. ⁷ 166	Thomas Marcan ⁸ 187, 288	Willard ⁸ 194, 195, 278, 295
Susan (Fitch) 178	Thomas Wright ⁷ 118	Willard Colburn ⁹ 327
Susan Frances ⁸ 283	Thursa J. ⁶ 77	Willard Ernest ⁹ 295
Susan (Hawks) 261	Timothy ³ 32, 33	Willard Engene ⁹ 292
Susan J. (Bowers) 225	Timothy ⁴ 37, 39	Willard F. ⁸ 275
Susan J. (Taft) 165	Timothy ⁵ 50, 55, 89	Willard S. ⁹ 303
Susan (Jenny) 179	Timothy ⁶ 239	Willard Shepard ⁷ 134, 224
Susan Louisa ⁶ 248	Torrey ⁷ 110	William ³ 29, 35
	Torrey ⁸ 201	William ⁴ 35, 43
		William ⁵ 35, 44, 48, 51, 72, 80, 81, 91

Everett, William ⁶ 72, 76, 78, 80, 81, 95, 141, 149, 151, 152, 155, 178, 242	Everett, William Wade ⁹ 318	Everitt, Abner 76, 77, 145
William ⁷ 100, 109, 131, 142, 152, 154, 158, 164, 172, 174, 176, 180, 183, 198, 220, 233, 257, 272, 279, 340	William Walker ⁸ 235	Abner Brownson 145, 240
William ⁸ 205, 235, 242, 243, 252, 316	William Webster ⁷ 102	Abner Josiah 146
William ⁹ 325	Winifred Emma (Stack- pole) 317	Abraham Brownson 77, 146
William A. ⁷ 143, 234	Winthrop Irving ⁶ 270	Adeline Minerva 149
William Abbot ⁷ 119	Wyllis ⁶ 99, 181, 182	Adolphus 77, 147
William Albert ⁹ 332	Zebulon Ellis ⁷ 171	Albert Chester 181
William B. ⁸ 183, 286	Zillah W. (Gay) 165	Alice 243, 244
William Barnett ⁸ 238, 310	Zira ⁹ 305	Alice (Jordan) 245
William Behb ⁸ 257	Zylpha ⁸ 252	Almira Rebecca 249
William Blackman ⁸ 233, 307	[See also Avered, Avery, Everit, Ev- eritt].	Ambrose (Mallory) 145
William D. ⁹ 312	Everit, Abigail (North) 96	Ambrose Marsh 144
William Denison ⁸ 251	Abner 45	Amelia (Averod) 53
William Dexter ⁹ 286	Alice 47	Ann 78
William Dickson ⁸ 234, 308	Ambrose 97, 99	Ann Eliza (Canfield) 244
William E. ⁸ 231	Andrew 96	Anna (Hatch) 147
William Ellis ⁷ 151, 247	Andrew Hinman 96	Anna Maria 240, 313
William Elmer ⁷ 148	Betsey 47	Asa 77, 147
William F. ⁷ 163	Clarissa 47	Augusta Maria 145
William Fitch ⁷ 178, 282	Daniel 45	Augustus 78, 150
William G. ⁸ 261	Ebenezer 45, 46	Austin 79
William Greenough ⁷ 175, 276	Elihu 96	Bertrand 243
William H. ⁸ 272, 324	Eliphalet 46	Betsey 76, 77, 145
William H. ⁹ 324	Elisha 96	Betsey Ann 147
William H. H. ⁸ 260	Elizabeth 46	Betsey M. 144
William Henry ⁷ 146, 156, 168, 227, 268	Elizabeth (Steele) 45	Burrott Chaffee 244
William Henry ⁸ 227, 253, 268, 270, 275, 284	Hannah (West) 44	Caroline 147
William Henry ⁹ 296, 335	Irene 46	Caroline Matilda 145
William Hoyt ⁸ 282	Isaiah 46	Caroline M. (Marsh) 144
William Jenkins ⁷ 101	Israel 44, 45	Caroline P. 147
William Jones ⁷ 140	Jeremiah 47	Caroline Ruby (Par- sons) 148
William Law ⁶ 204	John 46	Catharine Eliza 146
William Leonard ⁶ 186	Jonathan 46	Catherine H. (St. John) 243
William Minns ⁹ 341	Lois 46	Charity 76
William Moore ⁸ 202, 296	Lucy 46	Charles 76, 144
William N. ⁹ 332	Lucy (Moulton) 45	Charles Abner 146
William Roy ⁹ 320	Lydia 47	Charles Burrett 149, 244
William S. ⁸ 235	Mary 45	Charles Edgar 244
William Shedd ⁷ 136, 226	Melitable 46	Charles W. 145
William Stillman ⁷ 152, 248	Olive 46	Charles Wildman 242
William Stillman ⁸ 249	Oliver 47	Charissa (Chaffee) 243
William Thorndike ⁷ 117	Sarah 45	Cynthia L. 181
William V. ⁸ 280	Sarah (Gay) 46	Cynthia (Lowman) 151
William W. ⁸ 279	Statira (Hills-Marshall) 96	Cyrus Packard 148
	Sylvia 46, 339	Daniel 75
	Truman 96	Daniel Brownson 77, 145
	Vine 47	Daniel Quincy 145
	Everitt, Aaron M. 145	Daniel Taylor 76
	Abbie Pamela 248	Deborah 77
	Abby C. 147	Deborah (Lord) 77
	Abel Clark 149, 243	Dorothea Helen 313
	Abigail 77	Dorothy Hyde 150
	Abigail (Chaffee) 150	Ebe (Ebenezer) 78
	Abigail E. 181	

- Everitt, Edith 243
 Edward 244, 313
 Edward A. 150, 246
 Edward Hermon 240, 313
 Edwin Brownson 146
 Elias 79, 151
 Elihu 181
 Eliphalet 79
 Eliza 146, 241
 Elizabeth Anna 242
 Elizabeth (Chaffee-Chapman) 77
 Elizabeth Isabel (Howell) 313
 Elizabeth Urania 145
 Elizabeth V. (Harris) 314
 Ella Susan 244
 Ellen 243
 Ellen Harriet (Curtiss) 243
 Elmira (Skiff) 242
 Elmore 78, 150, 245
 Emily Diantha 147
 Emily (Goodenough) 242
 Emily P. 150, 246
 Emily (St. John) 241
 Emily (Worden) 144
 Emma (Brown) 151
 Emma Lucretia 148
 Enoch P. 148, 149, 242
 Erastus Curtiss 243
 Ernest Ransom 244
 Esther (Carter) 146
 Esther Mary 151
 Fannie C. 246
 Flora 145
 Flora Betsey 244
 Florence 243
 Frances Ellen 146
 Frank 242, 313
 Frankie A. (Plank) 241
 Frederica C. 246
 Frederick Chaffee 244
 Frederick M. 150, 246
 Frederick W. 144
 Gamaliel 77, 148
 George Augustus 245, 314
 George E. 246
 Gustie (Whitehead) 314
 Hampton 79
 Hannah E. (Chaffee) 78
 Hannah (Mallory) 145
 Harriet P. (Phelps) 246
 Harriet S. (Greutsinger) 246
- Everitt, Harriett A. 246
 Harvey C. 150, 245
 Helen Sophronia 149, 242
 Helen Sophronia (Everitt) 242
 Henry Clay 148
 Henry J. 144
 Henry Lexington 315
 Hermon 76, 144
 Hermon C. 144
 Hezekiah (Carter) 146
 Hovey 78, 151, 245
 Huldah 145
 Huldah Mabel 151
 Ichabod S. 147, 241
 Irving Gamaliel 244
 Isaiah 77, 147
 Isaiah Woodward 148
 Jacob Lowman 151
 Jane 145
 Jedidah 145
 Jedidah (Brownson) 76
 Jedidah Hannah 145
 Jerusha Skiff 149
 Jessie 246
 John 78, 150
 John Cyrus 181, 284
 John E. 246
 John Elmore 246, 314
 John Ford 148
 John H. 241
 John Samuel 314
 Joshua 147, 242
 Julia A. 246
 Julia Anne 150
 Julia (Chaffee) 244
 Julia Louisa 149
 Laura 79, 145
 Laura Nancy 244
 Laurinda Ann 151, 247
 Laurinda Ettie 246
 Lavinia 77
 Leland 243
 Louisa Adeline 243
 Louisa (Lord) 241
 Lucretia 242
 Lucy (Mirick-Richardson) 152
 Lydia 145
 Lydia Ann 241
 Lydia (Studley) 147
 Mabel 150
 Mabel E. 246
 Mabel (Elmore) 78
 Maria (Woodward) 240
 Mariah (Johnson) 246
 Martha Lavinia 149
 Martin 77, 146
- Everitt, Martin Chester 146
 Mary 78, 79, 246
 Mary A. (Thompson) 146
 Mary Ann 150, 245
 Mary Anna (Studley) 147
 Mary Caroline 240
 Mary Cornelia 245
 Mary (Cudmore) 245
 Mary Elizabeth 241
 Mary Elmore 150
 Mary Ely 149
 Mary F. (Dutcher) 244
 Mary Hannah 241
 Mary (Hatch) 241
 Mary J. 181
 Mary (Kellogg) 147
 Mary L. 242
 Mary Lucy 150
 Mary Whitney 248
 Mary (Whitney) 248
 Melissa Eunice 249
 Minnie Esther (Hawley) 314
 Mirah A. (Johnson) 245
 Myra Melissa 244
 Nancy Minerva (Woodward) 148
 Nathan Norton 148
 Nathaniel Shelton 76
 Nolley Minerva 95, 180
 Newton Franklin 149, 244
 Noble Josiah 95, 181
 Oliver 314
 Orpha Statira 181
 Pamela (How) 151
 Pamela Williams (Kirby) 247
 Phebe A. 145
 Phebe (Bunker) 148
 Phebe (Strong) 145
 Philene (Marsh) 144
 Philo Marshall 181, 283
 Ransom 97, 148
 Ransom Frederick 148, 243
 Richard Floyd 148, 243
 Rosamond (Packard) 147
 Roswell 77, 147
 Roxalana (Cook) 181
 Roxy (Marshall) 181
 Ruby (Parsons) 149
 Ruby Ruth Allen 147
 Russell 77, 148, 149
 Russell A. 147, 242

Everitt, Russell Packard 147	Fales, Abigail (Everett) 34, 42, 43	Fessenden, Dorcas 87
Ruth 78	Clementine C. 266	Harold Pitt 301
Samuel E. 78, 151	Eliphalet 34, 42, 43, 68	Harriet Louise (Everett) 301
Samuel Elmore 150, 244, 314	George 266	Sally (Pierce) 87
Sarah 145	Hepzibeth (Everett) 72	Samuel 87
Sarah A. (Hollister) 242	Mary 266	Susan Elizabeth 301
Sarah Amelia 149	Mary (Everett) 51, 90	Susan (Skinner) 301
Sarah C. (Stone) 146	Melatihah (Everett) 42	Field, Alice Cobb 319
Sarah (Coryell) 150	Nathaniel 51, 90	Jonathan Spencer 319
Sarah Elizabeth 146	Rebecca (Everett) 90	Ruth 71
Sarah Frances 151, 247	Farley, Mary Jane 188	Sarah (Cobb) 319
Sarah (Joslin) 245	Farman, Mary 208	Figget, Rebecca 49
Sheldon Brownson 144, 240	Farnsworth, Rachel 20	Fillebrown, Abigail 56
Solomon 53	Farnum, Roger 86	Fish, Hamilton 133
Susan Alida (Toll) 313	Susan (Everett) 86	Mary 157
Susan Ann (Gordon) 149, 242	Farr, Emma F. 325	Samuel 157
Susan (Beman) 248	Rebecca N. 325	Susannah 157
Susan Caroline 242	William W. 325	Fisher, Abigail 60
Susan Elizabeth 149	Farrar, Eliphalet 139	Abigail (Lewis) 141
Susan Louisa 248	Farrington, Almira M. 252, 253	Achsaah (Shattuck) 252
Sylve 77	Catharine (Everett) 143	Albert 252
Sylvia L. 181	Ithamar 143	Amory 174
Tamar Urania 76	Jemima 50	Anthony 20
Thomas A. 147, 241	John 13, 15	Benjamin 35
Thomas Edward 314	Rebecca 73	Bethia 38
Thursa J. 77	Rebekah 142	Clarence 160
Urania (Taylor) 75	Samuel 142	Cornelia Walley (Curtis) 190, 289
Virginia Darby 248	Faxon, Charlotte E. 329	Cornelius 15, 20
Walter Burton 243	John 329	Daniel 19, 141
Walter C. 245, 314	Fay, Katherine Pickman 218	Eleazer 35, 60
Walter Guarnsey 146	Katherine Saunders (Pickman) 218	Elizabeth 190
Walton 243	Richard Sullivan 218	Elizabeth (Clapp) 72
Weltha A. 181	Feeasie [Feezie], Elisabeth 28, 29	Elizabeth Dexter (Everett) 174
William 76, 78, 149, 151, 152, 242, 243	John 29	Elizabeth Russell 289
William Elias 151, 247	Felch, Betsey K. 162	Esther 35
William Elmer 148	Sarah J. 162	George A. 190
William Henry 146	Felt, Martha 152	George Jabez 289
William Stillman 152, 248	Fennimore, D. W. 304	Hannah 50
Fairbanks, Anna (Buckman) 135	Ella Cordelia (Everett) 304	Honrietta (Franklin) 160
Eliza 135	Joshua William 304	Isaac 142
Hannah (Everett-Jackson) 69	Margaret Mott (Glass) 304	Jane Elizabeth (Everett) 252
Israel 135	Fenton, S. Euretta 306	Joel 141
Lois 100	Theodore 306	Joseph 43
Lydia 82	Fenwick, Charles Henry 220	Josh 15
Samuel 69	Lilian (Everett) 220	Josiah 38
Fairchild, Ann 258	Ferguson, Matie Sophia (Everett) 296	Leah (Heaton) 20
Mary E. 258	W. S. 296	Mary (Avery) 35
Stephen 258	Fessenden, Anna 87	Mary (Day) 161
Fales, Aaron Clark 72	Charles B. 301	Mary (Everett) 43
	Charles Bucknam 301	Mary (Metcalf) 43
		Mary (Penniman) 60
		Meletiah (Bullen) 38
		Minot 161
		Nathaniel 72

- Fisher, Sally (Everett) 141
 Samuel 57, 107
 Sarah 18
 Sarah (Everett) 20, 35, 72
 Sybel (Everett) 142
 Timothy 252
- Fisk, Hannah 80
- Fitch, Abigail (Wilmath) 299
 Cadette (Everett) 299
 George C. 299
 George E. 299
 James 299
 Louie M. 299
 Luther 178
 Susan 178
- Fitts, Edward B. 228
 Minnie Maria 228
- Flanders, Walter P. 264
- Fletcher, Abigail 154
 Eli 311
 Mary E. F. 311
 Rebecca 311
- Fogg, Sophia 213
- Folger, Bitha (Parker) 248
 Charles 248
 Henry Edward 248
 Susan Louisa (Everitt) 248
- Follett, Rebeckah (Everett) 49
 William 49
- Foot, Frances 186
- Footo, Roxana 222
- Force, Elizabeth 195
 George 195
 George Frank 195
 Sarah Ann (Everett) 195
- Ford, Charles 183
 Lois (Pierce) 183
 Maria (Everett) 112
 Philetus 112
 Rachel 183, 340
- Fosdick, George W. 330
 Martha A. 330
 Sarah 330
- Fosgate, Persis 249
- Foster, — 84
 Alexander 57
 Betsey (Everett) 57
 Chloe (Everett) 84
 Eliphalet 84
 Ellen 334
 Esther (Pratt) 57
 Joseph H. 334
 Mary Angeline 334
- Foster, Roxanna (Everett) 84
 Timothy 97
 Wealthy 259
- Fox, Anne 304
- Franklin, Adelaide 160
 Annie (Goodwin) 160
 Benjamin 160
 Elton 160
 Henrietta 160
 Maria (Coburn) 160
 Maria S. (Everett) 160
 Sally 143
 W. B. 160
- Frazer, Allen T. 239
 Virginia Pautha (Everett) 239
- Freeman (Dr.) 66
 Hannah (Everett) 49
 Lodama (Everett) 280
 Ralph 13
 Sarah 172
 William 49, 280
- French, Abigail (Carpenter) 171
 Adelaide (Franklin) 160
 Almira (Everett) 102
 Arthur 104
 Bethiah 171
 Charles H. 102
 Edward Arthur 104
 Esther Maria (Norris) 187
 George 160
 Huldah 81
 James 81, 171
 John 104
 Lucretia Gore (Everett) 104
 Mary (Goddard) 104
- Frisbie, — 145
 David 45, 338, 339
 Irene 338
 Jane (Everitt) 145
 John Calvin 339
 Laura (Mills) 339
 Martin Luther 339
 Mary (Everett) 338
 Mary (Everitt) 45
 Mercy (Walter) 339
 Miranda 339
 Olive 338
 Polly 339
- Frothingham, Nathaniel
 Langdon 122, 216
- Fruit, Addie (Everett) 259
 Harrington 259
- Fuller, Aaron 90
 Abigail 82
- Fuller, Abigail (Guild-Everett) 69
 Daniel 69
 David 35
 Eleanor 61
 Elizabeth (Everett) 35
 Esther (Fisher) 35
 Henry H. 122
 John 29
 Jonathan 37
 Mary 37, 290
 Sarah 61, 166
 Samuel 29
 Seth 61
 Thomas 35
- Furson, Asher 242
 Lucretia (Everitt) 242
- Fyler, Abi 94
 Catherine (Drake) 94
 Silas 94
 Stephen 47
- Gallagher, Edith Warren (Everett) 275
 H. Clifford 275
- Gandolfo, Abigail Hodges (Everett) 196
 James 196
 Josephine Magdalena 196
 Mary Francisca 196
- Gardner, Ann (Vincent) 119
 Hannah (Clapp) 64
 Henry 64, 65
 Joanna Harriet 65
 Johanna Bird (Everett) 65
 Joseph 119
- Garfield, Hosea B. 272
 Rosetta M. (Everett-Scott) 272
- Garretson, Charles A. 202
 Helen Rutherford (Everett) 202
- Garver, Roy C. 226
 Elma A. (Everett) 226
- Gates, Alfred H. 253
 Alfred Horatio 317
 Ann 317
 Annie E. (Everett) 253
 Emily (Everett) 86
 Fidelia A. 253
 Horatio 253
 John 86
 Maude Lillian 317
- Gay, Gilbert H. 259
 Helen (Everett) 259

- Gay, Helen Frances (Everett-Perkins) 209
 Jesse 106
 John T. 209
 Mary 51
 Mille 106
 Sarah 46, 106
 Seth 165
 Zillah W. 165
 Zillah (Woodbury) 165
 Gaylord, Jotham 97
 Sally 149
 George, Judith 60
 Thomas 80
 Gedney (Col.) 22
 Gerould, Gamaliel 42
 Mary (Allen-Everett) 42
 Getchel, Eunice 207
 Gibbs, Harriet H. 282
 Gilbert, Betsey 206
 Ebenezer 206
 Mary 206
 Susan Lavinia 323
 Giles, Allen 335
 Anna 335
 Charlotte H. 261
 Mary J. 335
 Gilkey, Frances E. 198
 Walter K. 198
 Gill (Col.) 59
 Elizabeth 83
 Gillen, Margaret 268
 Gillett, Charles 77
 Deborah (Everitt) 77
 Gilman, Samuel 122
 Gilmore, Adeline J. 317
 Maria W. 316, 317
 Silas 317
 Glass, Margaret Mott 304
 Glover, Mary V. 275
 Warren 275
 Goddard, Mary 104
 Godfrey, Lydia 106
 Goff, Sarah Holmes 270, 340
 Stephen 340
 Goldthwait, Elizabeth J. (Mills) 237
 Milo S. 237
 Goodale, Betsey 279
 Hannah 279
 Jason 279
 Goodenough, Alida (Cooper) 242
 Emily 242
 Giles Chipman 242
 Goodnow, Holland 315
 Nancy Alcesta 315
 Goodspeed, Mercy J. 179
 Goodwin, Annie 160
 H. Emma 212
 Gordon, Alexander 149, 339
 Jane (Kasson) 339
 Lanor (Marvin) 339
 Nancy (Burrit) 149
 Robert 339
 Susan Ann 149, 242
 William 66
 Gore, Elizabeth 105
 Pannah (Richards) 103, 105
 Jeremiah 103, 105
 Lucretia 103
 Gorham, Ann 121
 Nathaniel 121
 Goss, Catherine Clark (Everett) 174
 Jasper 174
 Gould (Capt.) 89
 Nancy J. 337
 Netta Oranda 337
 William Horace 337
 Gove, Aurelius 163
 Hannah S. (Everett) 163
 Gowen, Elizabeth 140
 John 140
 Lydia 140
 Grace, Gertrude 197
 Peter 197
 Grant, Moses 340
 Priscilla 57
 Rachel (Mitchell-Churchill) 340
 Graves, Abigail 63
 Austin 281
 Cynthia Lavinia 281
 Enoch 94
 Mindwell (Everett-Clark) 94
 Gray, Cyrus Winthrop 150
 Dorothy Hyde (Everitt) 150
 John C. 220
 Lucretia Collins (Wadham) 150
 Samuel 276
 Sarah 276
 Sarah F. 276
 Silas Ashley 150
 Green, Elisha 71
 Lydia 229
 Mason A. 11
 Peleg 52
 Ruth (Everett) 71
 Sarah (Avered) 52
 Greene, Benjamin H. 288
 Greene, Carrie 336
 Henry 336
 John 231
 Margaret 231
 Sarah Elizabeth 288
 Greenlee, L. T. 238
 Pautha Jane (Marris) 238
 Sophia Miriam (Everett) 238
 Gregory, Goodman 11
 Henry 12
 John Milton 242
 Mary L. (Everitt) 242
 Greutsinger, Harriet S. 246
 William 246
 Griffin, Emma (Everett) 280
 Henry 280
 Grimes, Rebecca W. 315
 Thaddeus 315
 Griswold, Caroline P. (Everitt) 147
 Pedro 147
 Guild, Abigail 69
 Abigail (Everett) 60
 Abigail (Graves) 63
 Benjamin 63
 Eunice 63, 64
 John 69
 Moses 60
 Rhoda (Mann) 60
 Thankful (Harrington) 69
 Gunn, John 332
 Lucinda 332
 Hackett, Bessie Bell 335
 Mary W. (Healey) 335
 William H. 335
 Hackley, Ann 32
 Hadley, Almira Jay (Everett-Peverly) 157
 William Hobart 157
 Hale, Alexander 133, 223
 Arthur 223
 Camilla (Conner) 223
 Charles 133
 Charles Alexander 223
 Edward Everett 132, 133, 222, 223
 Ellen Day 223
 Emily Baldwin (Perkins) 222
 Enoch 92, 131
 Henry Kidder 224
 Herbert Dudley 224
 Jane 133

- Hale, Lilian C. (Wescott) 340
 Lucretia Peabody 132
 Margaret Curzon 224
 Maurice Perkins 223
 Nathan 131, 132, 223
 Octavia (Throop) 131
 Philip Lesley 223, 340
 Robert Beverley 224
 Rose Postlethwaite (Perkins) 223
 Russell Marquand 224
 Sarah Everett 132
 Sarah Preston (Everett) 131
 Susan 133
 Sybil Dyer 223
 Haley, Mary 288
 Hall, Almon Everett 256
 Amos 54
 Caroline E. (Bean) 256
 Damon Everett 256
 Eliza M. (Everett) 273
 Elizabeth 64
 Elizabeth Mabel 256
 Eunice 54
 Francis P. 273
 Lotan 256
 Lydia W. (Shurtleiff) 95
 Mary Adelia 256
 Obed 256
 Ruth (Royce) 54
 Street 99
 Susan (Everett) 256
 Hallam, Lucretia 108
 Hambleton, Elizabeth 37
 Hamilton, — 112
 Clara Eliza 319
 Hanaford, Martha 169
 Harding, Delia 305
 Harry 305
 Hardy, Effie R. 262
 Elizabeth (Ordway) 262
 Robert 262
 Harkness, Abigail 229
 Allen E. 229
 Daniel 229
 Deborah (Everett) 229
 Harriet 229
 J. Warren 229
 Lillie H. (Merrill) 229
 Milton N. 229
 Miranda 229
 Nehemiah 229
 Phebe S. 229
 Harlow, Branch 179
 Chester I. 179
 Harriet Parker (Everett) 179
 Harlow, Lurana 179
 Harper, J. A. 311
 Maud (Everett) 311
 Harrington, Almira Rebecca (Everett) 249
 Lansford 249
 Thankful 69
 Harris, Charlotte Manning (Elsbree) 247
 Eliza 155
 Elizabeth V. 314
 Jane 268
 Nancy Jane (Everett) 175
 Philip W. 175
 Robert C. 247
 Hartwell, Eunice 101
 Harvey, Calista (Everett) 158
 D. H. 158
 Levi 263
 Mary Ann 263
 Mary E. 162
 Polly 263
 Haskell, Betsey 308
 Judith 102
 Haskins, Rhoda 163
 Haslem, Margaret 304
 Hastings, Catherine W. (Swift) 181
 George Henry 181
 Hatch, Anna 147
 Harry 79
 Laura (Everitt) 79
 Mary 241
 Melinda A. 334
 Haven, George E. 185
 Jemima 92
 Mary M. (Everett) 185
 Nathaniel Appleton 66
 Hawes, Abigail (Everett) 40
 Amos 50, 168
 Benjamin 58
 Eleazer 40
 Elias 57
 Elijah 40
 Elizabeth 212
 George 57, 58
 Hannah (Fisher) 50
 John 37
 Joseph 50
 Mary 37
 Maria 57
 Mary (Belcher) 40
 Melatiah (Everett) 50
 Nancy (Everett) 57, 58
 Olive 58
 Sarah (Derring) 37
 Hawks, Susan 261
 Hawley, Almira (Ball) 314
 Charlotte 338
 Earl P. 338
 Enos 36, 76
 Henry 36
 Irene (Frisbie) 338
 Levi 314
 Lucia 338
 Mary (Everett) 36
 Minnie Esther 314
 Haws, Eunice 88
 Hawthorne, William 25
 Hay, Mabel 287
 Dolly 287
 Robert 287
 Hayden, Alvin 340
 Clarissa (Mitchell) 340
 Daniel 108
 Sarah Holden (Everett) 254
 W. R. 254
 Hayes, Addison A. 137
 Evangela (Everett) 137
 Haynes, Henry 255
 Seraphina 255
 Hazard, Henry Starr 253
 Mary Ann 253
 Heald, Betsey 88
 Healey, Mary W. 335
 Heath, William 62, 74, 93
 Heaton, Leah 20
 Henderson, Katherine H. 302
 Herriek, John 92
 Maria (Everett) 92
 Sally (Everett) 85
 Zenas 85
 Herring, Alice May (Everett) 238
 E. E. 238
 Hersey, Nathan 88
 Susan Augusta (Everett) 88
 Heslop, Judeth (Everett) 31
 Thomas 31
 Hewes, Mindwell 172
 Nathaniel 172
 Sarah (Freeman) 172
 Hewins, Abigail (Everett-Hawes) 40
 Jacob 40
 Hews, Sarah 57
 Heywood, John L. 250
 Lucy Adelia (Everett) 250
 Hicks, Elizabeth W. (Everett) 186

- Hicks, Ellen Adelaide (Everett) 161
George H. 186
William H. 161
- Hidden, Elizabeth 161
- Higgins, Esther 236
Henry K. 236
Jason L. 236
Lucinda Elizabeth (Everett) 249
Mary Olivia (Beers) 236
Whitman Fiske 249
- Hill, Abigail 173, 174
Alexander 130
Alexander Sears 65
Caroline Augusta 294
Hannah A. (Everett) 252
John 96
Lucy 65
Mary (Ritchie) 65
Maryetta 252
Nabby 173
Nathaniel 173, 174
Ruth 313
Sally 294
Sarah 173
Sarah E. 294
Walter 294
William 252
William A. 252
- Hills, Abigail (Soper) 96
Seth 96
Statira 96
- Hilton, Joel 340
Lucy (Mitchell) 340
- Hine (Capt.) 76
- Hinman, Andrew 52 (Capt.) 76 (Col.) 78
Esther 95
Hannah 52
Mary (Noble) 52
- Hinsdale, — (Everitt) 144
Elizur 144
- Hitchcock, — 84, 145
Benjamin 36
Elizabeth (Everett) 36, 84
Phoebe A. (Everitt) 145
- Hoar, Rebecca 87
- Hobart, Deborah 115
Giles 329
James T. 115
Martha 329
Mary 329
Noah 115
- Hobart, Sarah Mann (Everett) 115
- Hobbis, Carrie P. (Everett) 257
John 257
- Hobin, Bridget 308
Catherine 308
Martin 308
- Hobson, Ashbel 97
Clarence 322
Desire 97
Eben 322
Fannie L. 322
- Hodges, Abigail 107
Abigail (Fillebrown) 56
Elijah 107
Eliphalet 56
Isabel 56
Nathan 107
- Hodgkins, Elizabeth 68
- Hoffman, Ann Abigail (Sherwood) 201
John Brady 201
Juliette Porter 201
- Holbrook, Abigail 57, 63
Chloe 63
Clarissa 269
- Holcombe, George W. 149
Jerusha Skiff (Everitt) 149
Perly 149
Sally (Gaylord) 149
- Holden, Samuel 74
Sarah Low 254
Thomas 254
- Holdnyè, Elisha 229
Pamelia 229
- Holland, Thomas 26
- Hollister, Sarah A. 242
- Holman, Jonathan 72
- Holmes, Abiel 129
Calvin 294
Desire (Everett) 44
Edwin H. 294
John 44
Julia 294
Lucy 256
Miranda (Frisbie) 339
Sarah Florence (Everett) 294
Willard 339
- Honser, Sarah 281
- Hood, Helen (Stewart) 161
Jennie 161
John 161
- Hook, Francis 22
- Hooker, Laura 138
- Hooper, Charles Appleton 278
- Hooper, Edward W. 220
Idolene Snow 278
Lavina (Everett) 69, 70
Vina Dorcas Leland 69
William 70
- Hoover, Celma Alvira (Everett) 281
Harrison 281
- Hope, George T. 264
Julia F. (Everett) 264
- Hopkins, Amos L. 217
Archibald 217
Charles 109
Charlotte E. (Wise) 217
Charlotte Wise 217
Elisha 170
Hannah 170
Mark 217
Mary 217
Mary Frances (Everett) 109
Mary (Hubbell) 217
- Horner, Jason 323
Lucinda E. 323
Prudence (Andross) 323
- Hosmer, Hannah (Avered) 53
Thomas 53
- Hotchkiss, Betsey (Everitt) 145
Charles D. 145
Elizabeth (Avered) 39
Hannah (Crittenden) 39
Isaac 39
Joseph 39
- Hough, Elizabeth Shattuck (Avered) 98
Lent 98
Rebecca (Tuttle) 98
Serrajah 98
- Houghton, Jason W. 224
Lydia A. 224
- How, Charles E. 312
Hannah (Price) 312
Nannie E. 312
Pamela 151
- Howard, Blanche (Everett) 311
E. J. 311
Joel 161
Maria (Day) 161
- Howe, Charles 252
Eunice (Robbins) 249
Pamela How (Everett) 249
Susan (Everett) 252
William 249
- Howell, Elizabeth Isabel 313

- Howes, Edward H. 250
Emma Eliza (Everett) 250
- Howland, John 121, 170
Mary C. 170
Penelope 170
- Hoyle, Clara B. 293
Mark C. 293
Sarah E. 293
- Hoyt, — 202
Adelia V. 236
Susan Amanda (Everett) 178
William M. 178
- Hubbell, Mary 217
- Hughes, Elizabeth Eleanor (Parrott) 334
George 334
Georgiana 334
- Humphrey, Ariel 178
Diana (Avered) 53
Hilpah (Everett) 178
John Micah 309
Sarah Eliza (Everett) 309
Theophilus 53
Vivien 309, 341
- Hungerford [Zech.] 47
- Hunking, Benjamin 157
Drusilla Shurtleff (Everett) 157
- Hunt, Charles H. 114
Dorothy 73
Eliza Townley (Everett) 114
Maria B. 275
Samuel 275
- Hunting, Israel 86
Lucinda (Everett) 86
- Huntington, Frederick Dan 222
William R. 220
- Hurd, Elizabeth 103
John 103
Mary (Russell) 103
- Hutchins, Cynthia (Mitchell) 340
Eliza (Mitchell) 340
Richard 340
Sarah 234
Ward 340
- Hutton, Jennie R. (Everett) 266
Sylvester 266
- Hyde, Adeline (Everett) 141
Azariah 136
Betsey (Perley) 141
Dorothy 150
- Hyde, Ezra 141
Harriet Cordelia 202
Lucy Maria (Everett) 136
- Ingalls, John G. 175
Lucretia Underhill (Everett) 175
- Ingell, Freelove 153
Jonathan 153
Rebecca 153
- Ingraham, Catharine 164
Daniel Greenleaf 218
- Irvin, Eliza M. (Everett) 260
Richard A. 260
- Ives, Eunice M. 296
- Jacobs, Henry J. 229
Phebe S. (Harkness) 229
- Jackson, Ebenezer 69
Elisha 79
Hannah (Everett) 69
- Jalpsy, Oliver 208
Rosina Margaret (Stebbins) 208
- James, Elisha 171
Mary Amelia (Everett) 171
- Jaques, Abbie Lita 302
Abbie Louise Wight (Everett) 301
Charles Everett 302
Frank Forester 301
Lewis Talmage 302
Marguerite 302
Sarah 302
Willard Wight 302
- Jenkins, Archibald 151
Bethiah 151
Esther Mary (Everitt) 151
Henry B. 151
- Jenny, Susan 179
- Jewit, Caleb 46
- Jillison, Mary 161
- Johnson, Abigail 228
Bessie Margaret 298
Catherine (Everett) 173
Elizabeth 21, 30
Ephraim 173
Eunice (Sanborn) 284
Grace (Everett) 298
Greene 264
Hannah 280
John 280
Julia (Leonard) 207
Lethe 308
Louisa (Mason) 298
- Johnson, Marcus Rodney 298
Mariah 246
Mirah A. 245
Mary A. (Everett-McElroy) 308
Mehitable E. 284
Moses 284
Nathanael 31
Oliver Everett 298
Perley 245, 246
Samuel 228
Sarah E. 264
Thomas A. 298
William Nathan 298
William Nelson 298
William S. 207
William Worthington 308
William Young 298
Winslow 308
- Johnston, Ann 304
- Jones, Abigail (Morse-Everett) 31, 32
Alice Augusta 205
Flora Agnes (Everett) 178
Hannah Brooks 140
Hannah (Eatou) 32
Harriet Emily 270
James A. 205
Jamesetta 205
Sally 182
Samuel 178
William 32, 39
William C. 205
- Jordan, Alice 245
Harriet R. 318
Susan Luthana 318
William 318
- Joslin, Peter 245
Sarah 245
- Joy, Abigail (Everett) 68
Frank 298
Lena (Everett) 298
Zenas 68
- Judd, Catharine Eliza (Everitt) 146
Edson A. 146
- Judson, Achsah Jane 149
- Jules, Caroline E. (Everett) 278
Ira 278
- Kasson, Jane 339
- Keagle, Agnes 331
Jacob S. 331
- Keating, Helen T. 211
- Keith, Alphens 333

Keith, Nellie C. 333	Kimball, Nathaniel 59	Lane, Ebenezer 122
Kelley, Alice Brown (Everett) 250	Susanna (Everett) 59	Eliab 233
Robert 250	Kinch, Lucy 173	Eliza A. 233
Kellogg, Damaris (Swift) 147	King, Emma Mabel 197	Ellen Frances 264
Mary 147	Joseph O. 197	George E. 167
William 147	Sarah L. (Dwight) 197	Hannah 264
Kempton, Betsey C. (Dillard) 179	Kingsbury, Abigail (Fisher) 60	James Augustus 146
Kendrick, Carrie A. 315	Betsey (Everett) 70	Mary A. (Everett) 167
(Major) 171	George 70	Sarah Elizabeth (Everett) 146
Philander 315	Jeremiah 60	Langmaid, Samuel W. 220
Sarah Porter 171	Joanna 35	Lapham, Amanda (Everett) 155
Kenerson, James M. 164	Joseph 70	Aretas 155
Rhoda Harriet (Everett) 164	Sarah (Everett) 70	Eliza (Harris) 155
Ketchum, Alexander P. 198	Kingsley, Caroline Stewart (Balcom) 155	Emily 155
Clara McF. (Dwight) 198	Joseph 155	Helen 155
Edgar 198	Kingsman, Olive 293	Norman 155
Elizabeth (Phoenix) 198	Kinser, E. J. 310	Larcom, Fanny 119
Everett Phoenix 198	M. J. 310	Larned, Lucy (Holmes) 256
Florence 198	Mary Isis 310	Stephen Holmes 256
Genevieve 198	Kirby, Edmund 248	Susan Maria (Everett) 256
Lilian Dwight 198	Eliza (Brown) 248	Thomas Morris 256
Keyes, Amory 63	Hannah McClure (Wolcott) 197	Latham, Amanda (Everett) 112
Cynthia 63	Helen McClure 197	George 112
Cyprian 63	Pamela Williams 247	Lathrop, Materna 180
David 63	William 197	Law, Bessie 204
Eben W. 300	Kirkland [John T.] 122	David 204
Ellen Leighton (Everett) 300	Knapp, Christian 151	Lawrence, Bethia (Fisher-Everett) 38
Horace 63	Knerr, Elizabeth E. 285	Caroline C. (Everett) 202
Jotham 63	Stephen 285	Daniel 38
Lucinda 249	Knibloe, Eliza 150	Elizabeth 274
Mary 63	Knowles, John P. 170	Nathan 274
Mary (Everett) 63	Lucy (Everett) 142	Rebecca C. 274
Phineas 63	Mary Howland (Everett) 170	Smith 202
Sally 101	William 142	Leach, Benjamin 162
Sarah 101	Knox [Henry] 48	Mary (Baker) 162
Stephen 101	Henrietta M. 309	Leatherbee, Emma D. 187
Tyler 63	Kyle, Maggie A. 184	James W. 187
Keyser, Harriot Cowles (Swift) 180	Nancy 184	Lechford, Thomas 9
William Judah 180	Thomas 184	Lee, Amanda 312
Kimball, Almira 102	Laben, Dolly 74	John 312
Alonzo S. 256	Lamson, Cyrene Dam (Eaton) 264	Nancy 312
Daniel 59	Gertrude Eaton 264	Leeds, Elizabeth 59
Eleanor M. (Everett) 256	Rufus William 264	Legallee, Sally (Baker-Everett) 75
Elizabeth 165	Sarah F. 227	Thomas 75
Elizabeth (Tenney) 59	Lancaster, James 305	Leggett, Adelaide Lispernard 198
Horace 133	Janett G. 305	Anna Frances (Dwight) 198
Hannah C. 133	Langford, Hattie Hannah 317	Frances Wade 198
John 133	Jane 317	John H. 198
Marianna Huse (Everett) 133	Thomas 317	John Dwight 198
Mary Ann 133	Lane, Anne (Wellington) 233	
	David 264	

- Leggett, Marion Dwight 198
 Mary Noel (Bleecker) 198
 Noel Bleecker 198
 Schnyler Maurice 198
 Theodora Augusta 198
 Theodore A. 198
 Leigh, Ellen (Tinsley) 274
 Mary E. 274
 Thomas 274
 Leishman, Elizabeth 287
 Mary Jane 287
 Peter 287
 Leland, Abigail Sanger (Everett) 194
 Abijah 194
 Ann 194
 Louis A. 194
 Lemmo, James 309
 Josephine 309
 Leonard, Abiel 199
 Achsa 207
 Andrew Simeon 207
 Anna (Mullooly) 207
 Arthur C. 207
 Charles Collins 207
 Cynthia 207
 Elva E. (Cogswell) 207
 Espory (Collins) 207
 Esther (Munson) 207
 Eunice (Getchel) 207
 Hannah 58
 Henry Harrison 207
 Jane E. 207
 Julia 207
 Maria 207
 Mary 199
 Mary Harmony 207
 Mary Smith Clapp (Everett) 207
 Simeon 207
 William 207
 William F. 207
 Leslie, Sadie 261
 Lessering, Abram 208
 Phoebe E. (Stebbins) 208
 Leverett, John 109
 Lucretia (Hallam) 108
 Mary 108
 William 108
 Lewis, Abigail 141
 Abigail (Clap-Everett) 44
 Arthur G. 315
 B. Cheever 202
 Barachiah 35
 Bethiah 41
 Lewis, Bethiah (Colburn) 41
 Capitola Jemima (Everett-Webber-Breeden) 239
 Catherine E. 119
 Ebenezer 39
 Electa Louisa 257
 Grace R. (Everett) 315
 Harvey 339
 John 44, 239
 Jonathan 44
 Kenyon 158, 257
 Leroy L. 158
 Mary Dareh 223
 Polly (Frisbie) 339
 Sarah (Avered) 39
 Sarah Sophia (Everett) 202
 Susan (Everett) 158
 Susanna (Everett-Ockington) 35
 William 41
 Lincoln, Abraham 127, 128, 133, 200
 Lissett, Delia Emma (Sweet) 317
 Little, Rebecca 89
 Sara 318
 Littlefield, David 70
 Lucy (Everett) 69, 70
 Lobdell, Carrie M. (Everett) 230
 Jacob M. 230
 Josiah R. 230
 Nettie C. (Everett) 230
 Lodge, Henry Cabot 221
 Long, Isaac C. 202
 W. Amiada (Everett) 202
 Lord, — (St. John) 77
 Abigail 94
 Abigail (Everett) 95, 283
 Deborah 77
 Esther (Chapman) 46, 77
 Eunice Amelia (Everett) 95
 Gardner 95
 George 95, 283
 George H. 283
 John 46, 77
 Joseph 46, 77
 Lavinia (Everett) 77
 Louisa 211
 Lydia (Doolittle) 103
 Olive (Everett) 46
 Lorimer, George 189
 Lorimer, Jane (Everett) 189
 Loundsbury, Benjamin 245
 Emily 245
 Fannie 245
 Mary Ann (Everett) 245
 Mattie 245
 Sarah 245
 Lovell, Clarissa (Chaffee) 149
 Dorcas 212
 John Barlow 149
 John Chaffee 149
 Susan Elizabeth (Everett) 149
 Low, Jonathan 102
 Judith (Haskell) 102
 Mary 102
 Lowe, Joanna (Everett) 143
 Samuel 143
 Lowey, Eliza Jane (Everett) 271
 John 271
 Lowman, Cynthia 151
 Jacob 151
 Lyman, Mindwell 93
 Theodore 218
 Lyon, Abigail 28
 Anne (Everett) 49
 Henry 49
 Lydia 274
 Roswell 274
 Lyons, Eva J. 303
 Newman 303
 Mackerwithy, Daniell 17
 James 15, 17, 20
 James Daniell 17
 Mary 17, 18
 Mary (Everett) 17, 20
 Mackrorey [see Mackerwithy] James 15
 Macomber, Cynthia 71
 Hannah 138
 Magoun, Edward P. 263
 Judith 263
 Mahoney, Daniel 265
 Daniel Amos 265
 George Everett 265
 Julia (O'Neil) 265
 Mary Lane (Everett) 265
 Patrick 265
 Ruth Ellen 265
 Mallory, Aaron 145
 Hannah 145
 Mann, Edwin A. 279
 Emily 295

Mann, George 50	Martin, Mary J. (Everitt) 181	McCown, Elizabeth E. 237
George N. 169	Tryphena Shepard (Everett) 88	McDowgald, Duncan S. 318
Hannah (Hopkins) 170	Marvin, Betsey 339	Harriet A. 318
James 279	David 46, 339	Lauretta Wright 318
Jemima 49, 50	John 339	McElroy, Arthur 308
Jemima (Farrington) 50	Joseph 339	James 308
Laura 279	Katharine 339	Margaret 308
Mary F. (Everett) 279	Katharine (St. John) 339	Mary A. (Everett) 308
Pclatiah 49	Lanor 339	McHard, Sarah E. 258
Rhoda 60	Lucretia 339	William 258
Sarah 115	Luey C. 339	McIntosh, William 60, 142
Sarah B. (Metcalf) 295	Sylvia (Everitt) 46, 339	McKendry, Archibald 105
Susan L. (Thayer) 169	Mason, Bradford S. 207	Sarah 105
Susannah (Everett) 50	Emeline 102	Sarah (Crane) 105
William 295	Irena 102	McKenzie, Alexander 220
Manning, Joseph 47	John 10	Annie 306
Lydia (Everitt) 47	Louisa 298	John 306
Mansfield, Frances (Raney) 226	Maria (Leonard) 207	McRady, Lottie 208
Willis 226	Nancy 153	Melville, Maud 201
Marble, W. P. 268	Sarah 39	Merriam, — 62
Marden, George 277	Masters, Clara Lovell (Everett) 212	Lydia 87
Mary Ellen 277	Hibbert B. 212	Merrill, Lillie H. 229
R. S. 277	Horatio N. 212	Mary A. 210
Marquand, John Phillips 224	Mary Ann 212	Messenger, Ebenezer 50
Margaret Curzon 224	Mather, Ellen Elizabeth (Everett) 176	Jemima (Everett) 50
Margaret Serle (Curzon) 224	Henry B. 176	Rebecca (Sweetzer) 50
Marris, Pautha Jane 238	Matthews, Amanda (Tower) 204	Wigglesworth 50
Sylas 238	Newell 204	Messinger, Mary 86
Marsh, Caroline Matilda 144	Mattoon, Hannah 99	Metcalf, Abijah 56
Dexter 158	Maxey, Sally 254	Hannah 40
Elijah 339	Maxey, Abigail 37	Judith (George) 60
Ellen Mary 158	Alexander 37	Mary 43
Emma 158	Elizabeth Tryphena (Everett) 153	Mary (Gay) 51
Eunice Moselle (Everett) 158	Joseph 37	Melatiah 60
George Everett 158	Mary (Everett) 37	Nathaniel 51
Lucretia (Marvin) 339	Virgil 153	Sarah B. 295
Philene 144	May, — 104, 250	Sally (Everett) 56
Marshall, — 230	Martha M. 292	Samuel 60
A. Judson 260	Matilda 292	Sarah 51
Ann Eliza (Everett-Taylor) 230	Robert S. 292	Thomas 14, 18, 19
George 216	Maynard, Annie Elizabeth (Everett-Cobb) 308	Metcalf, John 31
George Everett 216	John E. 308	Nathanael 31
Helen Gardner (Everett) 216	Mary S. 175	Michallis, Anna 307
John 96, 181	Mayo, Lemuel 142	Charles 307
Mary (Everett) 260	McAllister, Marion 217	Rosa M. 307
Roxy 181	McClellan, Geo. B. 127, 128 [Samuel] 47	Miles, Sarah G. 290
Statira (Hills) 96	McClintock, Luke 135	Miller, Abi (Everett) 94
Martin, Christopher 258	Mary Ann (Everett-Carlton) 135	Alice (Duer) 217
Ephraim 88		Arvin 94
John R. 181		B. Maria (Moore) 325
Laura P. 258		Charles Lorenzo 287
		Charlotte Wise 217
		Dorothea 217
		Duer 217
		Edgar M. 325
		Elijah T. 325

- Miller, Esther Jane (Everett) 325
 Guilford D. 158
 Harry 136
 Henrietta F. 136
 Henry Wise 217
 Isabella Bagley (Everett) 287
 J. W. 217
 Jacob William 217
 Joseph C. 287, 318
 Katherine (Wise) 217
 May Isabella 318
 Sophia (Carr) 158
 Sophia (Everett) 158
 Stephen 71
 Vesta G. 287, 318
 William 158
 Milliken, Rebecca 113
 Mills [Benjamin] 78
 Caroline Kane 220
 Eliza Araminta (Everett) 237
 Elizabeth J. 237
 Eva B. (Ward) 237
 Frederic 237
 Frederic Francis 237
 George 237
 George W. 237
 Kate Eliza 237
 Laura 339
 Lawrence 339
 Lawrence H. 220
 Minns, Constance F. 341
 Eliza A. (Alden) 341
 William 341
 Minor, Eunice 55
 Mirick, Josiah 140
 Lucy 152
 Moses H. 250
 Ruth (Upham) 140
 Sarah Merriam 250
 Susan 139
 Mitchell, Betsey 340
 Betsey (Everett) 142, 339
 Clarissa 340
 Cynthia 340
 Eliza 340
 James 340
 James T. 218
 Jennie 329
 John E. 340
 Lucy 340
 Lydia 340
 Marquis D. L. 340
 Rachel 340
 William 142, 339, 340
 Moffitt, Hannah Wetherell 169
 Moffitt, Rufus 169
 Susan A. 169
 Momyer, Ella M. 309
 Monies, Sarah Jane 192
 Monk, Susan 208
 Montgomery, Mary J. 225
 Richard 78
 Moody, Edward S. 294
 Myla L. 294
 Sarah B. (Phillips) 294
 Moore, B. Maria 325
 Catherine E. (Lewis) 119
 Eunice (Bruce) 202
 Minnie 257
 Sarah Ann (Balcom) 155
 Sophia 202
 Thomas 257
 William 155, 202
 More, Experience (Everett) 94
 Morey, John 154
 Mary 154
 William 154
 Morse, Abigail 31, 73
 Annis (Chickering) 31
 Bethia (Lewis) 41
 Betsey (Everett) 101
 Eliakim 73
 Ezra 42
 John 31
 Lucy 73
 Nelson 101
 Oliver 106
 Sarah 106
 Sarah R. 194
 Moseley, Increase 76
 Mosher, Annie B. 327
 Uriah 327
 Motley, T. & E. 189
 Mott, Abby M. (Everett) 279
 James 279
 Valentine 214
 Mould, Brooks K. 176
 Jane Preston (Everett) 176
 Moulthrop, Laura 145
 Lydia (Everitt) 145
 Moulton, Lucy 45
 Mullooly, Anna 207
 Munson, Esther 207
 Murry, Mary Comfort 276
 Samuel 276
 Myrick, Susannah 91
 Neale, Elizabeth 161
 John 161
 Neale, Mary A. 161
 Negus, Alanson 241
 Mary Elizabeth (Everett) 241
 Nelson, Catherine 315
 Edward W. 315
 Hannah Backus 179
 Samuel 179
 Sarah (Ward) 179
 Thomas 9
 Neville, John A. 201
 Helen Louise 201
 Newcomb, Benjamin 34
 Deborah 34
 Ebenezer 28
 Elizabeth (Everett) 29
 Isaac 28
 Jonathan 34
 John 28, 29
 Mary (Everett) 34
 Mercy (Everett) 34
 Peter 35
 Rachel 35
 Susanna (Cutting) 35
 Newell, Mary 45
 Newman, Abby Parker (Everett) 136
 James M. 136
 Newton, Caroline G. 224
 Gilbert Stuart 131
 Phoebe D. 224
 William 224
 Nichols, Abbie L. (Everett) 179
 Eleazer 71
 Fayette 256
 George 270
 George W. 282
 Hannah (Everett-Whitcomb) 71
 Jerusha Allen 270
 Mary 270
 Mary Adelia (Hall) 256
 Mary Ann 179
 Mary Elizabeth (Everett) 282
 Moses 83
 Stephen 179
 Nicholson, Abigail 60
 Henrietta (Wise) 217
 John 60
 Mary 60
 Roger 217
 William K. 217
 Noble, Isabel 273
 Mary 52
 Noetling, Perilla J. A. 331
 William 331
 Noonberg, Abraham 296

Noonberg, Julia (De-Lacy) 296 Julia May 296	Oliver, William J. 237 O'Neil, Julia 265 Onthank, Susan S. 286 Ordway, Caroline F. 300 Elizabeth 262 Orear, B. F. 311 Margaret Marian 311 Orne, Esther (Everett) 48 James 48 Osborn, Lucy R. 190 Osgood, Houghton 80 Matilda Judith 276 Rhoda Titus (Everett) 80 Timothy 276 Otis, Elizabeth (Everett) 102 William Smith 102 Owen, C. H. 220 Charles Cunliffe 220 Hildegarde (Everett) 220	Parker, Mary 210 Mary N. (Wentworth) 277 Myra Florence 277 Samuel 290 Samuel S. 277 Sarah Jane (Smith) 290 Stephen 83 Parks, Charlotte (Everett) 228 George 228 Parmely, Asaph 45 Sarah (Everitt) 45 Parrott, Elizabeth E. 334 Parsons, Amy (Studley) 148 Caroline Ruby 148 Enoch 148 Mary Underhill 180 Ruby 149 Pattison, Sarah (Everett) 83 William 83 Paul, Susanna (Sawyer) 278 Peabody, Betsey (Wilkins) 265 Charles Alden 265 Ellen Frances (Everett) 265 Esther Cummings 155 Frances (Bourne) 120 George Morris 265 Jeremiah Flint 265 Lucretia Orne 120 Melinda (Woodward) 155 Oliver 120 William 155 Peake, Lucy A. 188 Pease, Mila (Everett) 178 Nelly 95 Samuel 95 Shubael M. 178 Peck, Alice E. (Everett) 273 Charles 273 Penniman, Mary 60 Pepper, Elizabeth 21 Elizabeth (Johnson) 21, 30 Mary 30 Robert 21, 30 Percy, Earl T. 230 Fannie B. 230 Perkins, Ann (Potts) 223 Anna (Pitkin) 222 Emily Baldwin 222 Enoch 222
Norcross, Jemima (Ab-bott) 51 John 51 Lucretia C. 300, 301 Margaret (Everett) 51 Nathaniel 51 Nicholas G. 301 Sophronia 301 Norris, Esther Maria 187 North, Abigail 96 Northrup, Aderling 287 David 287 Eliakim 339 Frances A. 286 Lucy C. (Marvin) 339 Norton, George 57 Jenks 58 Sarah (Everett) 58 Nossaman, Susannah 238 Nourse, Frank O. 273 Ida E. (Everett) 273 Noyes, Jane Preston (Everett-Mould) 176 William F. 176 Nye, Asa 179 Betsey (Croxford) 232 Ervin 232 Julia Ann Ophelia (Everett) 232 Mercy 179 Vinal 232	Packard, Cyrus B. 147 Harriet H. (Gibbs) 282 Harriet Jackson 282 Leander L. 282 Rosamond 147 Page, Alvah C. 71 Anna 96 Bethiah 96, 97 Cynthia (Macomber) 71 Enos 96 John 164 Mary (Everett) 71 Miriam (Sargent) 164 Phineas 71 Rosalind S. 164 Sarah 97 Pagett, Frederica C. (Everitt) 246 Thomas A. 246 Paine, Amasa 109 Robert Treat 218 Palmer, Abbie Maria 299 John M. 221 Stephen P. 299 Palmquist, Caroline L. (Everett) 187 Edgar Hildebert 187 Pardee, Ann (Everitt) 78 Clark 78 Mary 78 Parker, Abigail 154 Abigail (Fletcher) 154 Bitha 248 Joshua 154	
Ober, Benjamin 113 Ellen Jane Dana (Everett) 113 Ockington, Susanna (Everett) 35 Thomas 35 Odaffer, D. D. 320 Lucinda 320 Nora E. 320 Ogden, Charles 154 Rebecca 154 Olin, Justin 155 Sarah (Everett-Balcom) 155 Oliver, Araminta D. 237 Bennett F. 237 Charles G. 237 Jane A. 237 John W. 337 Lucy Jane (Everett) 237 Mary E. 237 Robert 66 Sarah F. 237 Thomas D. 237		

- Perkins, Florence B. 323
 Frederick 161
 Helen Frances (Everett) 209
 Isaiah 323
 James P. 209
 Maria Louisa (Everett) 161
 Mary Foote (Beecher) 222
 Maurice 223
 Rose Postlethwaite 223
 Thomas Clap 222
- Perley, Betsey 141
 Mary 166
- Perry, Elizabeth 329
 Estella C. 329
 John 329
 Rodolphus De Los 180
 Susan Amanda (Everett) 180
- Pettee, Joanna (Everett) 64
 Joseph 64
- Pettingell, Elizabeth J. 323
 Ephraim Small 323
 Susan Lavinia (Gilbert) 323
- Peverly, Almira Jay (Everett) 157
 Thomas 157
- Phelps, Harriet P. 246
 Lucy 246
 Paulina 159
 Plyune 246
- Phillips, Sarah B. 294
 Wendell 250
 William 25
- Phipps, Sally 194
 William 22, 69
- Phoenix, Alexander 198
 Elizabeth 198
- Pickman, Katherine S. 218
- Pierce, Alexander Everett 196
 Amos 293
 Ann 196
 Edward Willard 196
 Eleanor 196
 Eleanor Ware (Everett) 196
 Ellen 196
 Gardner Carpenter 196
 Hannah M. 293
 Harriet Ann 196
 John Metcalf 196
 Lois 183
- Pierce, Olive (Kingsman) 293
 Sally 87
 Willard 196
- Pierpont, John 190
- Pingree, Betsey 164
 Elizabeth (Kimball) 165
 Jeremiah 165
- Piper, Elisha 141
 Julia Ann (Everett) 141
- Pishon, Ruth 207
- Pitchee, Sarah 89
- Pitkin, Anna 222
- Plank, Frankie A. 241
 Jacob 241
- Plimpton, Hannah 168
 Jane 168
 Joseph 168
- Plummer, Betsey (Haskell) 308
 Martha Allen 308
 Micaiah S. 308
- Poffer, George 20
- Polk, James K. 121
- Pond, Ann Boyd (Scott) 211
 Catherine 193
 Clarissa 115
 Ephraim 107
 Francis T. 275
 Frank M. 192
 Harriet Boyd 211
 Julius 192, 193
 Lucy 275
 Lucy Ann 275
 Mary 107
 Milly Ann Gay (Everett) 192, 193
 Milly Gay (Everett) 193
 Oliver 50, 211
 Samuel 193
 Samuel E. 106
 Timothy 49
 Vina Morse (Everett) 106
 William Harlow 193
- Pontin, Henry Norris 295
 John Frederick 295
 Marie Juliette (Everett) 295
- Porter, Abbie O. 297
 Edward G. 130
 Enos 297
- Post, Betsey 136
- Potter, Lydia 252
 Mary 171
- Potts, Ann 223
- Powers, Hiram 131
- Pratt, Charlotte (Everett) 193
 Elias E. 334
 Esther 57
 Joseph 271
 Lucy S. 271
 Mary Norcross 271
 Melinda A. (Hatch) 334
 Melinda Agnes 334
 Mercy 169, 170
 Simeon 193
 William 193
- Prentiss (Gen.) 215
- Prescott, Aldee E. 324
 Minnie E. (Everett) 324
- Price, Caroline (Everett) 105
 Hannah 312
 Henry 105, 192
 Maria Louise 186
 Mary Ellen Maria 192
 Sarah (Everett) 105
- Prince, Joanna Batchelder 117
 Joanna (Batchelder) 117
 Joseph 117
- Prior, Alice Frances (Sargent) 269
 John Lewis 269
- Prouty, Roxana 280
- Puffer, Abigail (Everett) 17, 18, 20
 James 20
 Joseph 20
 M. H. 249
 Mary (Crelmore) 20
 Mary (Swalden) 20
 Matthias 20
 Melissa Eunice (Everett) 249
 Rachel (Farnsworth) 20
 Richard 20
 Ruth (Everett) 20
- Purkis, Harriet 273
 James E. 273
 Robert 273
 Viola Rosette (Everett) 273
- Pynchon, William 9, 10, 11
- Quimby, Nancy J. 262
 Olive 262
- Quincy, Josiah 124
- Rabinett, Annie 324
 George 324

- Ralph, Stephen 72
[See Rolfe]
- Rand, Abigail 276
Charles Ansel 276
Edith Everett 276
Elizabeth Fisher (Everett) 276
James B. 276
- Randall, Elizabeth (Everett) 40
Samuel 40
- Randolph, Julia 312
- Ranlett, Charles E. 63
Cynthia (Everett) 63
John 63
Rozina 63
- Ranney, Esther J. 226
Frances 226
Frances Louisa (Everett) 226
Joel 226
Joel Alden 226
Mark J. 226
Milo M. 226
- Ray, Emeline A. 280
George H. 280
Lillie L. (Everett) 280
Myron 280
- Raymond, — 137
- Raynolds, Benjamin 59
Hannah (Everett) 59
[See also Reynolds, Runnels]
- Read, Charlotte (Everett) 88
Otis 88
- Reed, Abel W. 256, 319
Annie 319
Clara Eliza (Hamilton) 319
Clara Everett 319
Elizabeth Marsh 256
Elizabeth T. 256, 319
Elizabeth W. (Skinner) 253
Faith Hamilton 319
Hannah 204
Roger Everett 319
Sumner II. Everett 319
- Reid, Fannie 269
Thomas 269
- Rexford, Sylve (Everett) 77
Thomas 77
- Reynolds, Adelaide 310
L. M. 310
Lilen 310
Lucyette 159
[See also Reynolds, Runnels]
- Rhoades, Eliphalet 192
Nancy 192
- Rhodes, Aaron W. 292
Alice Lucy (Everett) 292
Herbert N. 292
Ruth S. 292
- Rice, Ann (Hacklely) 32
Catherine Smith (Everett) 176
John 32
Joseph 98
Leander 159
Lydia (Stevens) 156
Mary (Eaton) 176
Nathan 176
Philena (Everett) 159
Sarah Roys 98
Seth 156
Sophia 156
Rachel 32
- Rich, Elkanah 317
Ellen M. 317
Lauretta M. 317
- Richards, Anjanett 160
Calvin 160
Hannah 40, 103, 105
Hannah (Metcalf) 40
Hervey Manning 160
James 40
Jesse 84
Josiah 74
Juline (Capron) 160
Lydia (Walcott) 160
Manning 160
Maria S. 160
Nathan 81
Sarah 81
Susanna (Everett) 160
- Richardson, Abigail 211
Alma 232
Anjanett (Richards) 160
Caleb 49, 84, 85
Catherine Elizabeth (Weld) 191
Edward Bridge 191
Edward Cyrenius 191
Elizabeth E. 238
Ellen 118
George 118
I. 115
Jemima 238
John 81
John Alexander 104
Lucy (Everett) 115
Lucy (Mirick) 152
Martha 73
Mary (Currier) 232
- Richardson, Mary (Wilson) 73
Noah 115
Otis Weld 191
Patty (Everett) 80, 81
Stephen 73, 160
Susan Capen (Everett) 104
Sylvester 115
Thaddeus 232
Thomas 238
- Richmond, — 111
Elvira (Everett) 111
- Ricketson, Abednego 138
George 137, 138
Hannah (Everett) 138
Huldah 137
Mary (Everett) 137
Rachel (Everett) 138
Robie (Everett) 138
William 138
- Ricords, Caroline Alfar-etta (Everett) 268
George 268
- Riggs, Betsey (Stafford) 229
George 229
Hattie (Stafford) 229
Volney 229
- Rines, Amanda 262
- Ritchie, Mary 65
- Robbins, Arthur Edward 333
Byron Philander 333
Ellen Mehitabel (Everett) 333
Eunice 249
Harriet (Wetmore) 333
Philander 333
Walter 333
- Roberts, Agnes 305
Andrew J. 300
Bird 305
Charles A. 300
Irene M. (Everett) 187
Mary J. 300
Mary Orne (Everett) 300
Percy W. 187
- Robie, Abigail (Colcord) 166
Duroxa M. (Everett) 166
Samuel 166
Stephen C. 166
- Robinson, Abigail (Everett) 37, 89
Ann 32
Anna (Vanceuran) 171
George 37
Harriet Eliza 162

- Robinson, Obed 89
 Ruth 64
 Rochembeau, Jean B. 48
 Rochester, Henry E. 201
 Louise B. 201
 Rolfe, Stephen 72
 Susannah 72
 [See Ralph]
 Roper, Lucy 152
 Rose, Hiram 281
 Sabra 281
 Sabra (Cooley) 281
 Ross, Eliza 340
 Hannah 103
 Lida 340
 Nathaniel 103
 Sarah 103
 William 340
 Rowell, Nancy Dustin 322
 Royce, Ruth 54
 Rude, Experience (Everett-Wright) 69
 Ruo, Adaline P. (Conover) 341
 Druceil 341
 Jacob Bergen 341
 Rufner, Ferdinand 266
 Sarah F. (Everett) 266
 Ruggles, Nancy 118
 Runnels, Joseph 271
 Rebecca (Chesley) 271
 Sally 271
 [See also Reynolds, Reynolds]
 Rupp, Eliza Jones 68
 Russell, Alice May (Everett) 325
 Belinda (Everett) 172
 Benjamin 172
 Celestia H. (Wing) 325
 Eliza Maria (Everett) 175
 Fred F. 325
 John 125
 Levi F. 175
 Mary 103
 Richard 220
 William 325
 William Enstis 220
 Rust, Chloe 134
 Edward 134
 George 134
 Israel Chester 134
 Julia 134
 Julia Miranda 134
 Laura M. 134
 Melatiah (Everett) 134
 Phineas 134
 Phineas Bartlett 134
 Sackett, Mary 149
 Safford, Frederic M. 274
 Mary Webster (Everett) 274
 Sarah 92
 St. Clair, Arthur 284
 St. John, Catharine A. (Wheeler) 243
 Catharine Henrietta 243
 Charles Elliott 309
 Emily 241
 Everett 309
 Harold 309
 Henrietta M. (Knox) 309
 Henry 243
 Katharine 339
 Lois (Everit) 46
 Lyman, 309
 Martha Elizabeth (Everett) 309
 Mary 77
 Prescott Keyes 309
 Thomas 46, 241
 Thomas E. 309
 Salisbury, Benjamin 57
 Elizabeth 57
 Elizabeth Jane 251
 Gertrude 251
 William 251
 Salmon, Emma L. 327
 Henry H. 327
 Mary W. 327
 Saltonstall, Richard 121
 Sampson, Albert P. 308
 Mary (Clark Everett) 308
 Sanborn, Eunice 284
 Sanders, Joseph 73
 Lucy (Everett) 73
 [See Saunders]
 Sanger, Joseph 194
 Maria 194
 Sally (Phipps) 194
 Sargent, Aaron A. 219
 Albert Edgar 269
 Alice Frances 269
 Belle (Winter) 269
 Clarissa (Holbrook) 269
 Earle Augustus 269
 Edgar Everett 269
 Edward French 135
 Edward Lee 135
 Franklin 269
 Irving Emerson 269
 Irving Winter 269
 Jennie Vylenea 269
 Mahlon Everett 269
 Sargent, Martha Augusta 269
 Mary Maria (Everett) 135
 Miriam 164
 Moses 135
 Rhoda (Tenney) 135
 Susan Elizabeth 269
 Susie Augusta (Everett) 269
 Thomas 269
 Saunders, Harriet L. 198
 Martha 104
 Stephen 198
 [See Sanders]
 Savel, Rachel (Everett) 35
 William 35
 Savell, Edward B. 59
 Sawin, Isaac 88
 Melatiah 88
 Samuel 80
 Sawyer, Adelaide L. 186
 Edward 210
 Frances Elizabeth (Everett) 210
 Hannah 113
 Jacob 210
 Josiah 113
 Keziah (Spear) 278
 Laura 210
 Lydia 113
 Paul 278
 Susanna 278
 Saxton, Jasper 32
 Rufus 219
 Tabitha (Everett-Dudley) 32
 Scammel, Alexander 137
 Scarrit, John 99
 Schermerhorn, Abigail (Everett) 82
 John W. 82
 Schmidt, Elizabeth 295
 Joanna (Sleezer) 295
 John Friedrich 295
 Schuyler, Gertrude 255
 Scott, Ann Boyd 211
 G. W. 272
 Rosetta M. (Everett) 272
 Scovill, Clarissa (Everett) 159
 Elizabeth 159
 Stephen 159
 Scribner, Prudence B. 175, 176
 Seabury, Elijah 51
 Margaret (Everett) 51
 Seamans, Job 86

Seamans, Mary (Messinger-Everett) 86	Sherman, Alfred 167	Smith, Elizabeth Ann (Everett) 209
Searl, John 10	Nicholas H. 282	Elizabeth (Woodcock) 62
Seaver, Hannah (Everett) 37	Prudence C. (Everett) 167	Ellen (Day) 161
Horace 62	Sophia A. (Tisdale) 282	Ellen (Draper) 162
James E. 62	Sherry, Edmund R. 246	Ernest Everett 196
Joseph Warren 62	Fannie C. (Everitt) 246	Esther 272
Lyman H. 62	Sherwood, Ann Abigail 201	Eunice M. (Ives) 296
Maria 62	Caroline Ruth 268	Experience 68, 69
Marina 62	Jane (Harris) 268	Francis Lyman 185
Mary 62	John 268	Frederick M. 196
Mary (Everett) 62	Shumway, Mary (Gilbert) 206	Hannah (Leonard-Everett) 58
Richard 37	Shurtleff, Lothrop 95	Henry 10, 259
William 62	Lydia W. 95	Henry D. 296
Seward, Amos 178	Lydia (White) 95	Hepsibeth 267
Susan (Fitch-Everett-Whittlesey) 178	Shurtliff, Abigail (Fuller) 82	Homer Gandolfo 196
Sexton, Bliss 159	Drucilla 82	Irene D. 292
Eliza (Everett) 159	John 82	Irene Dean 292
Shattuck, Abiel 231	Simons, Lucina E. 325	Israel 56
Achsah 252	Mary G. 325	Jacob 176
Eliphaz 97	Royal 325	Jesse 42
Julia Ann 231	Simpson, Abigail (Everett) 90	John 58, 62, 143
Phoebe 231	Charles G. 323	Joseph 68, 69
Shaw, Caroline A. (Everett) 268	David 90	*Josephine Magdalena (Gandolfo) 196
Horace B. 268	James 90	Justus Stevens 290
Jonathan 106	Mary Ella (Everett) 323	Lois (Everett) 42
Lydia (Godfrey) 106	Rebecca (Everett) 90	Louden 272
Nancy 106	Skiff, Abigail (Wilson) 242	Lucy Ann 257
Parnel 206	Elmira 242	Lucy (Everett) 91
Susan E. 268	Walter 242	Luther 248
William P. 268	Skinner, Betsey B. 253	Mary 56, 62, 63, 69, 214
Shelden, Emily J. 284	Elizabeth W. 253	Mary A. 239
L. G. 284	Martha 226	Mary Caswell (Everett) 185
Shepard, Abigail (Hodges) 107	Mary E. 179	Mary (Fuller) 290
Fanny 107	Simeon 253	Mary L. (Everitt-Gregory) 242
Grace (Everett) 90	Susan 301	Oliver 91
Jonathan 50, 153	Slack, Hannah 85	Rebecca 239
Joseph 107	Slade, Lydia 324	Rhoda 68
Mary (Pond) 107	Thompson 324, 325	Sabrina 272
Mindwell (Woodward) 49	Sleeper, Amos 70	Sarah Jane 290
Nancy 104	Betsey (Clough) 70	Sidney W. 214
Nathaniel 49	Nancy (Everett) 70	Susan Ann 259
Oliver 134	Nathaniel 70	Thomas 239
Thankful W. 134	Sleezer, Joanna 295	Thomas L. 209
Tryphena 153	Smith, Abbie Pamela (Everitt) 248	Warren 292
Tryphena (Everett) 50	Abijah 92	Wealthy (Foster) 259
Shepherd, Carrie R. 338	Anna 168	Snell, Catherine B. 141
Caty (Ward) 163	Benjamin 161	Snow, Anna 193
John 163	Catherine 143, 176	Mary 193
Mary 163	Charles E. 162	Timothy 193
Sally S. (Everett) 163	Charlotte M. 296	Snowden, Amy 166
William S. 163	D. L. 242	Soper, Abigail 96
Sherman, Abby Ann H. 282	Deborah 54	Delia 231
	Elizabeth 138	Soule, Laura M. 225

- Spalding, Betsey (Heald) 88
 Merari 88
 Rowena 88
- Spaulding, Dennis A. 321
 Harriet E. 265
 Isaiah 265
 Martha (Byam) 265
 Myrtie 321
- Spare, Elijah 105
 Elizabeth Hurd (Everett) 105
 Sally (Clapp) 105
- Spear, Keziah 278
- Spees, Clara 227
 Elsie 226
- Spencer, E. 259
 Sarah A. 259
- Sperry, Regina 164
- Sprague, David 111
 Elizabeth (Everitt) 46
 John 46, 48
 Mary (Everett) 48
 Rachel 111
 Sarah 41, 169
 Simeon 46
- Stackpole, Apphia (Swasey) 317
 Henry Ricker 317
 Winifred Emma 317
- Stafford, Albert 229
 Betsey 229
 Eliza 229
 Erastus 229
 George 229
 Hattie 229
 Hattie (Bushnell) 229
 John 71
 Lydia (Green) 229
 Mary Ann 229
 M. G. Washington 229
 Orville 229
 Phebe (Everett) 229
 Polly (Everett) 71
 Priscilla (Williams) 229
 Thomas 229
- Stanley, Abner 48
 Hannah (Butler) 95
 Laura M. (Walden) 136
 Martha Jones 274
 Miriam 42
 Patience (Carpenter) 48
 Samuel 95
 Waity 160
- Stannard, Elnora 299
 Herman 299
 Syrone 299
- Stansbury, Catherine 216
- Stark, John 83
- Starkey, Andrew 80
 Mercy 80
 S. 80
- Staton, Roxalina Caroline (Everett) 238
 S. C. 238
- Stearns, Hannah E. (Baker) 162
 Isaac 273
 Lizzie C. 162
 Mary Johnson 272, 273
 Samuel 29
 Simeon 162
- Stebbins, Ann Maria (Everett) 257
 Betsey S. (Everett) 208
 Charles E. 257
 Cordelia V. 208
 Daniel Andrew 208
 James Franklin 208
 John Wesley 208
 Johnson G. 208
 Lettie (McRady) 208
 Lovina M. 208
 Marriett 208
 Mary (Farman) 208
 Phœbe E. 208
 Rosina Margaret 208
 Rowland 12
 Susan (Monk) 208
 Thomas 11
- Steele, Elizabeth 45
 Henry 268
 John 45
 Mary (Newell) 45
 Sarah 268
 Sarah Jane 268
- Steere, Russell 273
 Sarah 273
 Sarah A. 273
- Stern, Lillian Dwight (Ketchum) 198
 Randall Hoyt 198
- Sterns, Nathaniel 18, 19
- Stetson, Abigail (Everett) 64
 Everett 64
 Joshua 64
- Stenben, Frederick 48
- Stevens, Bartholomew 143
 Darius 203
 Ebenezer 41
 Hannah E. (Everett) 203
 James 339
 Jeremiah 143
 Joanna 41
 John 75
 Katharine (Marvin) 339
- Stevens, Lydia 156
 Mary (Dutton) 143
 Mary (Everett) 143
 Sophronia 203
 Sarah (Sprague) 41
 William H. 203
- Stewart, Helen 161
- Stiekney, Albert 220
- Stockbridge, Chas. Henry
 Everett 189
 Elizabeth 189
 John Oliver 189
 Joseph 189
 Julia Elizabeth (Everett) 189
 William 189
- Stone, Adeline Safford (Everett) 175
 Benjamin 137
 Carrie A. (Kendrick) 315
 Catherine 146
 Elizabeth H. 141
 Eliza Maria (Everett-Russell) 175
 Josiah 146
 Leander 175
 Mindwell 49
 Sally 247
 Sarah C. 146
- Stoughton, Wm. 23, 24, 25, 26, 27
- Stover, Hannah 102
 Thankful 102
 Wanton 102
- Stowe, — 110
 Betsey (Everett) 110
- Streeter, Achsa (Leonard) 207
 Frances 207
- Stern, Jacob 93
 John 93
 Mindwell 93
 Mindwell (Lyman) 93
 Phebe 145
 Stephen Hine 77
 Thursa J. (Everett) 77
- Stuart, Gilbert 131
- Stubbs, Sophia A. 328
- Studley, Amy 148
 Lydia 147
 Mary Anna 147
- Sturr, Abram Whitten 330
 Mary Lucy (Everett) 330
- Sullivan, James 246
 John 99
 Mary (Everitt) 246
- Sumner, Alfred H. 104

Sumner, Anne Foster (Everett) 104	Taft, Elizabeth P. 165	Terry, Oliver H. P. 151
Daniel 82	Francis 165	Thayer, Abel S. 169
Elizabeth Warren (Everett) 82	Susan J. 165	Augustus 169
Joel 82	Talbot, Peter 68	Charles E. 169
Lydia (Fairbanks) 82	Tanner, Harriet 243	Dolly 73
Martha (Saunders) 104	Tates, Elizabeth (Tufts) 340	Dorothy (Hunt) 73
Mary 64	John B. 340	Ebenezer 74
Samuel 104	Rebecca F. 340	Elijah 169
Swalden, Mary 20	Tatterson, Caroline A. 316	Francis E. 169
Swan, Amelia 160	Taylor, Ann Eliza (Everett) 230	Harvey 88, 169
Angeline 160	Bayard 219	Hillman 203
Fanny (Everett) 160	Charlotto M. 303	Hiram 169
Horace 160	Frances Ellen (Everitt) 146	Huldah (Towne) 169
Jesse 160	John 26	Leonard Everett 169
Mandana 160	Nathan 146	Marcella F. 169
Swasey, Apphia 317	Nathaniel 75	Martha (Hanaford) 169
Sweet, Caroline S. 317	Thomas 230	Mary 203
Delia Emma 317	Urania 75	Nelson A. 169
Edward 256	Teague, Elizabeth II. (Stone-Everett) 141	Noah 73
Harriet Crum 256	Tears, Angeline 240	Phebe 58
Joseph 32, 33	Catherine Amanda 239	Sally (Everett) 88, 169
Rachel (Everett) 32, 33	David 239	Sarah (Sprague) 169
Sylvia (Crum) 256	David Emmett 240	Susan A. (Moffitt) 169
Thomas J. 317	Eleanor 239	Susan L. 169
Sweetzer, Rebecca 50	Eva Caroline 240	Susan M. (Wakefield) 169
Swift, Botsey (Marvin) 339	Eveline (Everett) 239	Thew, Betsey 139
Catherine Wells 181	Everett 240	Garret 139
Charles Everitt 181	Frank 240	Thomas, Amos 75
Charles John 181	Hannah E. 240	Drusilla (Everett) 82
Charles Rufus 149	Henry Nye 240	William 82
Damaris 147	Hugh Thompson 239	Thompson, Asa 321
Harriet Cowles 180	John 240	Bethiah 53
Helen Abigail 180	Mary Ann 239	Elijah 195
Henry 149	Sarah Jane 240	Ezekiel 267
Henry Augustus 180	Susan Alida 240	Flora 321
Jabez 339	William Thompson 240	Frances Maria 267
Louisa Minerva 181	Tebbets, Priscilla E. 215	Harriet 146
Maria A. (Bonney) 241	Teller, Margaret 285	Hattie 324
Mary Amelia 180	Tenner, Irene (Everett) 259	Henry 324
Mary Amelia (Swift) 180	Romain C. 259	Joseph 146
Mary Ely (Everitt) 149	Tenney, Anna 272	Keziah 195
Mary (Sackett) 149	Cornelia W. (Everett) 272	Keziah (Tucker) 195
Mary Underhill (Parsons) 180	Elizabeth 59	Mary A. 146
Materna (Lathrop) 180	John 272	Mary Harmony (Leonard) 207
Nelley Minerva (Everitt) 180	Lemuel D. 272	Paulina (Applin) 267
Solomon Everest 180	Rhoda 135	William 207
Theodore 241	Tryphena 272	Thorp, Elizabeth (White) 43
Zephaniah 180, 181	Terry, Christian (Knapp) 151	Mary 43
Sylvester, Eliza Ann 233	Huldah Mabel (Everitt) 151	Samuel 43
Quincy 233	John Stewart 151	Thorpe, Bethia (Everett) 29
Sally 233		Hannah 18
Sylvia L. (Everitt) 181		James 18
William 181		Peter 28, 29
		Rachel 28
		Throop, Octavia 131

- Thurston, Hannah (Wilson) 178
 Johnson 178
 Julia (Everett) 178
 Peter 178
 Tichnor, Abby C. (Everitt) 147
 John I. 147
 Ticknor, George 122
 Tift, — 160
 Mandana (Swan) 160
 Tingley, Amy 161
 Louisa 161
 Samuel 161
 Tinsley, Ellen 274
 Tisdale, Ebenezer 59
 Elizabeth (Everett) 59
 Sophia A. 282
 Titus, Lucy 85
 Molly 79, 80
 Toll, Daniel D. 313
 Ruth (Hill) 313
 Susan Alida 313
 Tolman, Elizabeth (Everett-Tisdale) 59
 Fanny 228
 Johnson 81
 Mary (Everett) 81
 Samuel 59
 Sarah 81
 Thomas 81
 Toplift, Lewis 158
 Susan (Everett-Lewis) 158
 Torrey, Mary 81
 Tower, Alden 204
 Amanda 204
 Elizabeth 93
 Eugene Alden 204
 Gideon 93
 Hannah (Reed) 204
 Laura (Everett) 203
 Nathaniel 204
 Sarah Amelia 204
 Towne, Huldah 169
 Train, Laura A. 294
 Trotter, Frederick E. 341
 Harriet E. 341
 Harriet E. (Barling) 341
 Truman, Caroline (Waite) 341
 Ella W. D. 341
 Samuel J. W. 341
 Tucker, Kezia 195
 Tufts, Elizabeth 340
 Ellen C. 328
 Ellen H. 328
 Sarah B. 291
 Walter 328
 Turnbull, Jane 188
 Turner, Ann 188
 Calista 73, 235
 James 188
 Lucy (Everett) 73, 235
 Mary A. 188
 Reuben 73, 235
 Tuttle, Florence Evelyn (Everett) 192
 Rebecca 98
 Samuel Hanscom 192
 Twitchell, Mary 234
 Twombly, Alexander M. 142
 Tybout, Elizabeth C. 302
 Emily R. 302
 George L. 302
 Tyler, William Royall 221
 Underhill, Ruth L. 175
 Upham, Ruth 140
 Usher, John 22, 23
 Vanceuran, Abraham 171
 Anna 171
 Jerusha 171
 Van Dyne, Edward 247
 Edward E. 247
 Edward Earl 247
 Edward Everett 247
 Elizabeth 247
 Frederick E. 247
 Henry 247
 Henry B. 247
 Laurinda 247
 Laurinda Ann (Everitt) 247
 Louise (Wilson) 247
 Mabel 247
 Phoebe (Edwards) 247
 Ver Plank, Virginia Darby (Everitt) 248
 William Edward 248
 Vickery, Abigail W. 335
 John 335
 Luna E. 335
 Vida, Carmen Rodriguy 212
 Viets, Lois 177
 Vincent, Ann 119
 Benjamin 116, 119
 Hannah 116
 Relief 116, 119
 Voter, Betsey (Mitchell) 340
 Leonard 340
 Waddell, Ada (Everett) 201
 Waddell, J. A. L. 201
 Wade, Emma J. 318
 Irene 318
 William 318
 Wadham, Lucretia Collins 150
 Wadsworth, Lucy Mae 320
 Sandy 320
 Wait, Sidney S. 181
 Weltha A. (Everitt) 181
 Waite, Caroline 341
 Wakefield, Susan M. 169
 Walcott, Emma R. 162
 Lydia 160
 Susanna 84
 [See Wolcott]
 Walden, Laura M. 136
 Merey 136
 Nathan 136
 Wales, Caroline Augusta 268
 Eunice 119
 Jacob 268
 Sylvia A. 268
 Walker, Charles H. 180
 Harriet L. (Saunders) 198
 Isaac C. 198
 Laura 180
 Louisa (Everett) 152
 Marion D. (Dwight) 198
 Mary Jane (Everett) 180
 Miriam 198
 Nathaniel 180
 Silas 152
 Timothy 84, 85
 William Isaac 198
 Walling, Elizabeth 281
 Wallis, Levi 262
 Mary Ann 262
 Olive (Quimby) 262
 Walter, Merey 339
 Stephen 339
 Walton, Shadrack 37
 Ward, Anna (Tenney) 272
 Caty 163
 Eva B. 237
 Harriet A. 272
 Louise 187
 Joseph G. 272
 Sarah 179
 Ware, Eben 278
 Hannah (Plimpton) 168
 Jonathan 60
 Kezia 57, 114
 Leonard 105
 Lucinda R. 278
 Melatiah (Metcalf) 60

- Ware, Nathaniel 57
 Philander 168
 Priscilla (Grant) 57
 Warner, Dency 280
 Erastus 159
 Harriet (Everett) 159
 Warren, Caroline Elizabeth (Everett) 185
 Elizabeth 82
 John 307
 Joseph Huckins 185
 Mary 185
 Mary A. 258
 Mary E. 307
 Oliver 185
 Washburn, Amelia (Swan) 160
 Asel 180
 E. Van 296
 Leander 296
 Washington, George 66, 79, 87
 Watson, Harriet 113
 Watts, Cynthia (Everett-Ranlett) 63
 John 63
 Joseph 63
 Weaver, Jennie (Everett) 230
 Victor M. 230
 Webb, Chas. 99
 Webber, Capitola Jemima (Everett) 239
 Charles Franklin 184
 Cushing 184
 Ellen Louise (Everett) 184
 Gertrude Isadore 184
 Henry Cushing 184
 Porter B. 233
 Sarah Sophia (Everett) 233
 Walter Irving 184
 William 239
 Webster, Daniel 67, 122
 Ezekiel 122
 Weeks, John Wingate 157
 Persis de la Fayette (Everett) 157
 Weld, Abigail Ann (Bradlee) 289
 Betsey Williams 190
 Catherine Elizabeth 191
 Daniel 105, 190, 191
 Edward Franklin 289
 Elizabeth Davis Williams 288
 Eliza Gore (Everett) 105, 339
 Weld, Hannah Elizabeth (Everett) 191
 Hannah (Williams) 105, 190, 191
 John Davis 191, 192
 Moses Williams 105
 Otis Everett 191
 Wellington, Anne 233
 Wentworth, Mary N. 277
 Wescott, Edward G. 340
 Lilian C. 340
 West, Hannah 44
 Westcott, Abigail (Everett) 101
 James 101
 Stephen 101
 Tryphena (Everett) 101
 Westerfield, Florence (Ketchum) 198
 William Rogers 198
 Westlake, Charles 208
 Lovina M. (Stebbins) 208
 Wetherbee, Elizabeth (Everett) 44
 James 44
 Mary Caroline (Everett) 240
 Thomas 44
 William B. 240
 Wetmore, Harriet 333
 Wheaton, George 106
 Lydia (Godfrey-Shaw) 106
 Wheeler, Catharine Augusta 243
 Josiah 232
 Lucy 195
 Maria P. 232
 Richard 13
 Wheelock, Eleazer 13
 Ephraim 57
 John 13
 Ralph 12
 Wheelwright, Samuel 27
 Whitecomb, Hannah (Everett) 71
 John 87
 Robert 71
 White, Andrew D. 219
 Angie G. 322
 Ann W. 322
 Elizabeth 43, 209
 Lydia 95, 197
 Martha 206
 Sarah (Everett) 89
 William 197
 William P. 322
 Zebulon 89
 Whitehead, Gustie 314
 Samuel 314
 Whiting, Anna Maria (Everitt) 313
 Charles Everett 313
 Edmund 272
 John 60, 100
 Josiah H. 313
 Lois (Fairbanks) 100
 Louise Everett 313
 Lucy 74
 Margaret D. 272
 Melatiah (Metcalf-Ware-Everett) 60
 Nathaniel 74
 Nancy 100
 Whitmore, Hattie 321
 John 321
 Sarah 321
 Whitney, Abbie Sophia (Everett) 267
 Abigail Maria (Everett) 304
 Annie (Davenport) 162
 Catherine (Conrow) 304
 David 248
 Deborah (Smith) 54
 Edwin 162
 Elizabeth (Barron) 248
 Enos 54
 Eunice (Avered) 54
 Hepsibeth (Smith) 267
 John 54
 John K. 304
 Lemuel G. 304
 Lois (Buttles) 328
 Lurena 328
 Mary 248
 Samuel Platt 328
 Thomas S. 267
 Zachariah 267
 Whittier, John 340
 Lydia (Mitchell) 340
 Whittlesey, Asaph 178
 Susan (Fitch-Everett) 178
 Wickham, Adeline 331
 George S. 331
 Wier, Maria 136
 Wiggin, Abigail D. 279
 Wight, Aaron W. 211
 Abigail Lovell 211
 Abigail (Richardson) 211
 Joseph 42
 Judith (Everett) 42
 Miriam (Stanley) 42
 Wilcox, Anna 326
 Ellen S. 326

- Wilcox, William 326
 Wilder, Jonas 156
 Persis 156
 Wilkins, Betsey 265
 Henry K. 272
 Lucy A. (Everett) 272
 Mary J. 272
 Rufus 272
 Willard, Daniel Wheelock
 180
 Helen Abigail (Swift)
 180
 Williams, Dudley 183
 Ellen Louise 183
 Hannah 105, 190, 191
 George Everett 183
 Henry Dudley 183
 Hetty Brown 183
 Isabel (Everett) 183
 John 49
 John Davis 191
 Mary (Everett) 49
 Mary Isabel 183
 Moses 191
 Priscilla 229
 Rowena 153
 Stephen Joseph 183
 Williamson, Adelaide 323
 Caleb 323
 Sarah (Wood) 323
 Williston, David II. 136
 Wilmath, Abigail 299
 Wilson, Abigail 242
 Almira (Everett) 172
 Amos 94
 Hannah 178
 Louise 247
 Mary 73
 William 172
 Winch, Mary 12
 Wing, Angeline 330
 Wing, Celestia II. 325
 J. W. 330
 Susan P. 330
 Winn, Harriett (Everett)
 112
 Winship, Mary 338
 Winslow, Ann C. (Cor-
 bett) 186
 Deborah Ann 186
 Eleazer R. 186
 Winter, Belle 269
 Clara 297
 John 297
 Wise, Catherine (Stans-
 bury) 216
 Charlotte Brooks (Ev-
 erett) 216
 Charlotte Everett 217
 Edward Everett 217
 George D. 216
 Henrietta 217
 Henry Augustus 216
 Katherine 217
 Marion Everett 217
 Marion (McAllister) 217
 Wolcott, Elihu 197
 Hannah McClure 197
 [See Walcott]
 Wood, Asa W. 252
 Elias A. 252
 Emma 252
 Henrietta Edith 162
 Mary E. (Everett) 252
 Ruth 152
 Sarah 323
 Woodbury, Ida E. 292
 Zillah 165
 Woodcock, Elizabeth 62
 John 11
 Woodman, Caroline Ma-
 tilda (Everitt) 145
 Woodman, Israel B. 145
 John 27
 Woodruff, Jane (Everitt-
 Frisbie) 145
 Susannah 148
 Woodward, Abel 148
 David Woodruff 150
 Ebenezer 49
 Eliza (Knibloc) 150
 Maria 240
 Mary Lucy (Everitt) 150
 Melinda 155
 Mindwell 49
 Mindwell (Stone) 49
 Nancy Minerva 148
 Nathan 240
 Phebe 172
 Ralph Knibloc 150
 Susannah (Woodruff)
 148
 Worden, Emily 144
 Worrel, Angeletta M. (Ev-
 erett) 330
 Joseph 330
 Wright, Experience (Ev-
 erett) 69
 Jared 69
 Nancy (Ruggles) 118
 Nancy Williams 118
 Obadiah 118
 Wyatt, Lydia 268
 Nancy P. 268
 Nora 264
 Robert 268
 Wyman, Elizabeth T. 216
 Isaac 216
 Youngs, Betsey Ann 243,
 244

H 137 80





JUNE 80



N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA 46962

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS



0 010 924 786 8

